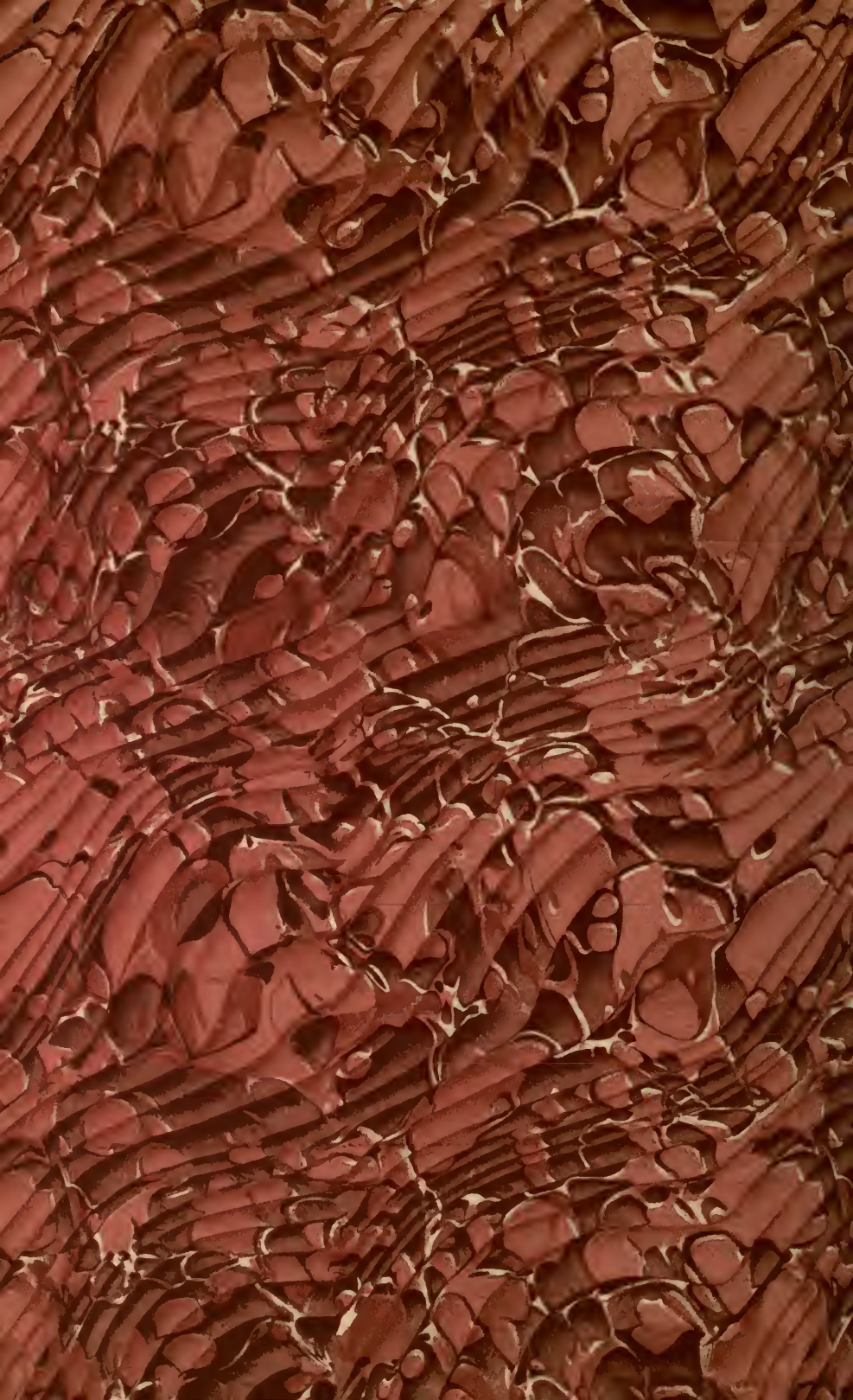


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2007 with funding from
Microsoft Corporation

http://www.archive.org/details/libraryofunivers15clariala

UCSB LIBRARY
X-16246

Copyright by Baker Art Gallery.

WILLIAM HOWARD TAFT
Twenty-seventh President of the United States

LIBRARY *of* UNIVERSAL HISTORY

AND

POPULAR SCIENCE

CONTAINING

A RECORD OF THE HUMAN RACE FROM THE EARLIEST HISTORICAL PERIOD TO THE PRESENT TIME; EMBRACING A GENERAL SURVEY OF THE PROGRESS OF MANKIND IN NATIONAL AND SOCIAL LIFE, CIVIL GOVERNMENT, RELIGION, LITERATURE, SCIENCE AND ART

Complete in Twenty-five Volumes

THE TEXT SUPPLEMENTED AND EMBELLISHED BY MORE THAN SEVEN HUNDRED PORTRAITS AND OTHER ILLUSTRATIONS, MAPS AND CHARTS

INTRODUCTION BY

HUBERT HOWE BANCROFT
HISTORIAN

GEORGE EDWIN RINES
MANAGING EDITOR

Reviewed and Endorsed by Fifteen Professors in History and Educators in American Universities, among whom are the following:

GEORGE EMORY FELLOWS, Ph.D., LL.D.
President, University of Maine

KEMP PLUMMER BATTLE, A.M., LL.D.
Professor of History, University of North Carolina

AMBROSE P. WINSTON, Ph.D.
Assistant Professor of Economics, Washington University

WILLIAM R. PERKINS
Professor of History, University of Iowa

REV. GEO. M. GRANT, D.D.
Late Principal of Queen's University, Kingston, Ontario, Canada

MOSES COIT TYLER, A.M., Ph.D.
Late Professor of American History, Cornell University

ELISHA BENJAMIN ANDREWS, LL.D., D.D.
Chancellor, University of Nebraska

WILLIAM TORREY HARRIS, Ph.D., LL.D.
Formerly United States Commissioner of Education

JOHN HANSON THOMAS McPHERSON, Ph.D.
Professor of History, University of Georgia

RICHARD HEATH DABNEY, A.M., Ph.D.
Professor of History, University of Virginia

NEW YORK AND CHICAGO

THE BANCROFT SOCIETY

1910

Copyright, 1908, by
GEORGE EDWIN RINES.

CONTENTS OF VOLUME XV.

SUPPLEMENT.

The British Constitution..... 4737
Magna Charta..... 4743
Petition of Right..... 4752
Habeas Corpus Act..... 4755
Bill of Rights..... 4762
Act of Settlement..... 4768
Union between England and Scotland..... 4772
Union between Great Britain and Ireland..... 4781
The Constitution of the United States..... 4785
The Declaration of Independence..... 4801
The Proclamation of Emancipation..... 4805
Washington's Farewell Address..... 4806
General Chronology..... 4818
Sovereigns and Rulers of Modern Nations..... 4874
Presidents and Vice Presidents of the United States..... 4891
States of the American Union..... 4892
The British Empire..... 4893
Seven Wonders of the Ancient World..... 4894
Historic Legends..... 4895

INDEX.

General References, Maps and Illustrations..... 4905

SUPPLEMENT.

THE BRITISH CONSTITUTION.

1. *Objects of constitutions.—Peculiar character of the British Constitution.*—Constitutions of government are formed among nations to define and restrict the powers of the sovereign, and to specify and secure the rights of the people. The British Constitution, unlike most other constitutions, is not a written instrument; but consist of acts of Parliament, decisions of courts of law, and long-established usages and customs. It is therefore superior to other constitutions; from the fact that it cannot be broken by any legislation. It is very elastic, and can be expanded without changing its form or character. Thus England has the same form of government to-day which it had from its foundation; but the English people have for the last eight hundred years gradually acquired new liberties, so that England to-day is practically as free as the freest republic in the world, the sovereign being divested of all power in the government.

2. *The British Government a mixed one.—The people and the aristocracy.*—The British Government consists of four systems united, affording the best example of a mixed form of government that the world has ever seen. The four systems thus united are monarchy, theocracy, aristocracy and democracy; so that the sovereign, the church, the nobility and the people all have a share in directing the destinies of the mighty British Empire. While the people of England have more civil and political liberty than any other in Europe, there is no aristocracy in the world so wealthy and powerful as the English nobility.

3. *Origin of the British Constitution.—The Feudal System.*—The British Constitution was formed very gradually, and its details are the results of long experience and are precisely adapted to the peculiar circumstances of the British nation. The government established in England by William the Conqueror was a feudal despotism; the lands of the kingdom being assigned to his Norman favorites, and the Anglo-Saxon population became the vassals, or serfs, of their Norman lords.

4. *First step in the direction of liberty.—Magna Charta.*—There were at first no written restrictions upon the king's authority over the barons, or nobles; but King Henry I., in order to secure his usurpation of the crown, granted some special privileges to the nobility and people of England. These privileges were flagrantly violated by King John, who was, however, on June 15, 1215, compelled by the English barons to grant *Magna Charta* [*kar'-ta*], or Great Charter

of rights and liberties, which has ever since been regarded as the foundation of the free constitution of England. Thus the powers of the lords, and also the rights of the commons, received some recognition. The most important provisions of Magna Charta were the following: *No freeman shall be taken, or imprisoned, or dispossessed, or outlawed, or banished, or in any way destroyed; nor will we pass upon him, nor commit him, but by the lawful judgment of his peers, or by the law of the land. To no man will we sell, to none will we delay, to none will we deny right or justice.*

5. *Liberation of the cities and towns.—Origin of the House of Commons.*—The Crusades having tended to break up the feudal system throughout England and every other part of Europe, by compelling the rich barons to sell their lands, a class of small landholders grew up, who looked to the crown for protection against the tyranny of the nobles, while the cities and towns received charters of incorporation and were released from feudal dependence on the great barons. When old Simon de Montfort took up arms to resist the capricious tyranny of King Henry III., he summoned a Parliament to sanction his action; and, in order to gain popular support, he called upon the counties to elect *knights of the shire*, and requested the cities and boroughs to send deputies. Thus not only the lords, but also the commons of England, were represented. This was the beginning of the House of Commons, in which the people of England are represented by deputies elected for that purpose, and which has always defended popular rights against arbitrary encroachments on the part of the king and the lords.

6. *Growth of the royal power under the Tudor dynasty.*—The commons were thenceforth courted by the king as a counterbalance to the power of the nobility, whose repeated encroachments on the royal prerogatives threatened the establishment of an unlimited baronial aristocracy; but the "Wars of the Roses" almost annihilated the ancient nobility of England; and the authority of the king became almost absolute, and so continued throughout the reigns of the sovereigns of the Tudor dynasty, during the whole period of the sixteenth century.

7. *The struggle between the Stuarts and Parliament.—Petition of Right.*—With the accession of the Stuart family to the English throne, the commons insisted upon the recognition of their rights, and thus began those fierce disputes between king and Parliament which distracted England during the whole period of the seventeenth century—the period that the Stuarts occupied the throne. In this contest the lords sided with the commons. King Charles I. was compelled, by the bold attitude of the commons, to grant the *Petition of Right*, which bestowed on the English people many constitutional privileges. The contest between Parliament and Charles I. resulted in the king's execution and the temporary overthrow of the monarchy.

8. *The Habeas Corpus Act.—The Bill of Rights.*—When monarchy was restored in 1660, the struggle between the king and the commons was renewed, with results beneficial to the cause of liberty. During the reign of Charles II.,

Parliament passed the celebrated *Habeas Corpus Act*, which protected freedom of person against arbitrary arrests; but the grandest result in the onward march of English freedom was achieved by the "Glorious Revolution of 1688," which hurled the tyrant James II. from the throne, when Parliament passed the celebrated *Bill of Rights*, by which the king was shorn of his arbitrary powers, and his authority was reduced to a mere shadow, while the rights and liberties of the English people were secured on a new and permanent basis. The following were the most important provisions of the Bill of Rights: 1. *The king cannot suspend the laws or their execution.* 2. *He cannot levy money without the consent of Parliament.* 3. *The subjects have a right to petition the crown.* 4. *A standing army cannot be kept in time of peace without the consent of Parliament.* 5. *Elections and parliamentary debates must be free, and parliaments must be frequently assembled.*

9. *The Reform Bills of 1832, 1867 and 1884.*—After the Revolution of 1688 no change was made in the British Constitution until 1832, when Parliament passed the *First Reform Bill*, which extended the right of suffrage to half a million additional voters, and invested the middle classes of English society with the chief political power in the British Empire. The Reform Bill of 1832 was to England a great, although a bloodless, political revolution. No further advance in the direction of popular liberty was made in England until 1867, when Parliament passed the *Second Reform Bill*, which made the suffrage almost universal, by diminishing the property qualification of voters for members of the House of Commons, and by re-arranging the Parliamentary constituencies of the kingdom. By the *Franchise Act*, or the *Third Reform Bill*, passed by Parliament in 1884, the suffrage in Great Britain was made practically universal.

10. *The legislative power in England.—The English crown.*—The legislative power of England is vested in the king (or queen) and the two branches of Parliament—the lords and the commons. The crown of England is hereditary, but Parliament has the right to alter or regulate the succession. On the death of James II., in the year A. D. 1701, Parliament passed the famous *Act of Settlement*, which extended the right of succession to the Protestant heirs of James I., on the impending failure of Protestant heirs of James II. The crown therefore passed to the House of Brunswick, or Hanover, the Guelf family, the Princess Sophia of Hanover having been a granddaughter of James I.; and George I., Elector of Hanover, the son of Sophia, ascended the British throne in 1714, upon the extinction of the Protestant heirs of the House of Stuart. The present reigning family is the House of Brunswick, and holds the throne by right of the Parliamentary title of the Princess Sophia. Since the Norman Conquest of England, in 1066, the English throne has never been occupied by an Englishman, all the royal families since that date belonging to other nationalities—the dynasty founded by William the Conqueror being Norman-French; the Plantagenets being French; the Tudors being Welsh; the

Stuarts being Scotch, and the present reigning family of the Guelfs, known as the House of Brunswick, or Hanover, being German.

11. *Duties and prerogatives of the sovereign.—His Ministers.*—The duties of the English sovereign, as prescribed in the coronation oath, are: 1. To govern according to law; 2. To execute judgment in mercy; 3. To maintain the established religion. Those privileges of the monarch which belong to him in consequence of his high station are called the kingly prerogatives, and are of two kinds, direct and incidental. The chief of the direct prerogatives of the sovereign are: 1. The power of making war and peace; 2. Of sending and receiving ambassadors; 3. Of pardoning offences; 4. Of conferring honors and titles of dignity; 5. Of appointing judges and subordinate magistrates; 6. Of giving or revoking commissions in the army or navy; 7. Of rejecting bills proffered to him by the two Houses of Parliament. The sovereign is the head of the national church, and appoints to vacant bishoprics and other ecclesiastical dignities. But the king, or queen, cannot exercise his, or her, prerogatives directly and personally; but only through Ministers, who are responsible to the British nation as represented in the two Houses of Parliament. Hence the maxim of English law, "The king can do no wrong;" his Ministers alone being responsible. When, therefore, the measures of a Ministry are disapproved by a majority of the House of Commons, the Ministers in power must either resign or dissolve the House of Commons and order the election of a new House of Commons to ascertain the sense of the nation; and if a majority is returned in favor of the Ministers' policy, the Ministry remains in power; but if a majority is returned disapproving their course, a change of Ministry takes place. The Ministers are taken from the members of the two Houses of Parliament. The head of the Ministry is the *Prime Minister*, the *Premier*, usually the *First Lord of the Treasury*. The other members of the Ministry are the *Lord Chancellor*, the *Lord President of the Council*, the *Lord Privy Seal*, the *Home Secretary*, the *Foreign Secretary*, the *Colonial Secretary*, the *Secretary for India*, the *Chief Secretary for Ireland*, the *Secretary of War*, the *Chancellor of the Exchequer*, the *First Lord of the Admiralty*, the *Postmaster-General*, the *President of the Board of Trade*, the *President of the Poor Law Board*, and the *Chancellor of the Duchy of Lancaster*.

12. *Incidental prerogatives.*—The principal incidental prerogatives of the monarch are as follows: 1. No costs can be recovered against him; 2. His debt shall be preferred before that of a subject; 3. No suit or action can be brought against him, but any person having a claim in point of property on the king must petition him in chancery. There are also certain privileges conceded to the royal family. The queen retains her title and dignity, even after her husband's death; and she has the right to buy and sell in her own name, and to remove any suit at law in which she is a party to any court she chooses, without any of the common legal formalities. The king's eldest son is by birth *Prince of Wales*, and by creation Duke of Cornwall and Earl of Chester. All the

monarch's children, and those of the Prince of Wales, receive the title of *Royal Highness.*

13. *The Privy Council.*—The *Privy Council* is another very important body in connection with the executive branch of the British government; being composed by many civil and ecclesiastical dignitaries appointed by the sovereign, all of them natural-born British subjects. The Cabinet Ministers constitute a committee of the Privy Council, whose President is the fourth great officer of state. This Council meets once in two or three weeks, but only such of its members attend as are specially summoned by the sovereign, the meeting usually consisting of the Cabinet Ministers, the great officers of the royal household and the Archbishop of Canterbury; but on extraordinary occasions all the members are summoned.

14. *House of Lords.*—The *House of Lords,* or Upper House of Parliament, consists: 1. Of *Lords Temporal,* or the princes of the blood royal and the hereditary nobles—such as dukes, marquises, earls or counts, viscounts and barons—who are members by right of birth; 2. Of *Lords Spiritual,* or the Archbishops of Canterbury and York, and the other bishops of the Church of England, who are members by virtue of their offices. The Scotch representative peers sit only for one Parliament; the Irish representative peers sit for life. A peer may vote by proxy; but each peer can only hold the proxy for one absent peer. The House of Lords can alone originate any bills that affect the rights or privileges of the peerage, and the Commons are not allowed to make any changes in them. Peers can only be tried by the House of Lords, and this House of Parliament constitutes the court in which officers of state are tried on impeachment by the House of Commons. The House of Lords is also the last court of appeal from inferior jurisdictions. Each peer may enter his protest on the journals of the houses when a vote passes contrary to his sentiments, and assign the reasons for his dissent in writing. When sitting in judgment his vote is given "on his honor." The same form is observed in answers on bills in chancery, but in civil and criminal cases he must be under oath.

15. *House of Commons.*—The *House of Commons,* or Lower House of Parliament, consists of members chosen by the counties, cities, boroughs and universities of England, Wales, Scotland and Ireland. The county members, usually styled *knights of the shire,* and borough members must possess real estate of a specified yearly value; but the sons of peers and university members need not possess these qualifications. Aliens, clergymen, judges, returning officers in the respective jurisdictions, officers of the excise and the like, those who hold pensions of a limited time, contractors with the Government, and others exposed to outside influences, are not eligible to seats in Parliament. The House of Commons has the sole power of impeachment. The members of Parliament, with the exception of the chairmen of several committees, receive no salaries.

16. *Qualifications of voters for members of the House of Commons.*—By the Reform Bill of 1832, the right of voting for members of the House of Com-

mons was given to leaseholders in counties seized on lands or tenements worth ten pounds a year, to tenants at will, farming lands at fifty pounds a year, and to holders in fee simple of lands or tenements of the yearly value of forty shillings. In cities and boroughs the right of voting is given to resident landholders whose tenements are worth an annual rental of ten pounds, but the rights of freemen in the old constituencies are preserved for life. By the Reform Bill of 1867 all these property qualifications were reduced, and the elective franchise was extended to several hundred thousand additional voters. By the Ballot Act of 1872 members of Parliament are elected by secret ballot, instead of by open voting, as before. By an express act of Parliament, no member of the House of Commons can be appointed to any office by the crown without resigning his seat; and no person elected to Parliament by any constituency can refuse to serve in the capacity to which he was chosen, even against his own will, except by formally resigning his seat in Parliament. By the Franchise Act, or the Reform Bill of 1884, the suffrage was made practically universal in Great Britain and Ireland, the elective franchise being extended to all men but criminals, paupers and lunatics.

17. *Legislation.—Speech from the throne.—Prorogation and dissolution.*—The House of Commons elects its own presiding officer, called the *Speaker.* Bills, in order to become laws, must pass three readings; and after being passed by both Houses of Parliament, must receive the royal assent before they can become laws. Every session of Parliament is opened by a *speech from the throne* to both Houses, the Ministers giving an account of the state of public affairs, and recommending to the consideration of Parliament certain measures of public policy. The act of proroguing Parliament, which means adjourning it for an indefinite time, is vested in the crown; but Parliament may adjourn its sittings to the next or to any future day. The power of dissolving Parliament is also vested in the crown, through its Ministers.

18. *The English Church.*—The established Church—known as the Church of England, the Anglican Church, or the Protestant Episcopal Church, as established during the reigns of Henry VIII., Edward VI. and Elizabeth—is under Government control. The sovereign is the head of the Church; and, as he is such, he must, therefore, be a member of that Church by law; being therefore the only individual in the worldwide British Empire who cannot choose his own religion. The first of the ecclesiastical dignitaries of the Church of England is the Archbishop of Canterbury, or the *Primate,* and next to him is the Archbishop of York. There are twenty-four other Bishops of the established Church. The two Archbishops and the twenty-four other Bishops are members of the House of Lords, as before noticed.

19. *Administration of justice.*—The king (or queen) is the source of executive justice; but law, whether criminal or civil, is administered by the Judges, who, excepting the Lord Chancellor, hold their offices during good behavior. The judiciary department in England and Ireland consists of the *Courts of Chan-*

cery, King's (or *Queen's*) *Bench, Common Pleas,* and *Exchequer;* in Scotland of the *Court of Sessions* and the *High Court of Justiciary.* In the rural districts *Circuit Courts* are held twice a year by itinerant justices. The House of Lords is the highest law court in the British Empire. A *Supreme Court* was recently established for appealed cases previously decided by the House of Lords. The Courts of King's (or Queen's) Bench are each presided over by a *Lord Chief Justice. Common law* is based on custom, or precedents established by decisions of the Courts. *Statute law* consists of Acts of Parliament. The *Law of Equity* is administered by the Lord Chancellor, in cases not covered by Statute law, and where justice can not be secured by the Common law. No man can be tried for any offence until a grand jury has decided that there is reasonable ground for the accusation; in which case the accused is handed for trial to a court of law, before a jury of twelve of his equals, and the verdict of that jury is final. No person can be tried twice for the same offence; and when a person is convicted by a jury there is no appeal but to the mercy of the crown. The civil and common law courts are open to every suitor, and justice is freely administered to all, of whatever rank or station. Treason against the government consists in insurrection against its authority or in adherence to its enemies.

MAGNA CHARTA.

(JUNE 15, 1215.)

[THE FOUNDATION OF THE FREE CONSTITUTION OF ENGLAND—THE BASIS OF ALL ENGLISH AND AMERICAN CONSTITUTIONAL LIBERTY.]

John, by the grace of God, King of England, Lord of Ireland, Duke of Normandy and Aquitaine, Count of Anjou, to the archbishops, bishops, abbots, earls, barons, justiciars, foresters, sheriffs, reeves, servants, and all bailiffs and his faithful people greeting. Know that by the suggestion of God and for the good of our soul and those of all our predecessors and of our heirs, to the honour of God and the exaltation of holy church, and the improvement of our kingdom, by the advice of our venerable fathers, Stephen, archbishop of Canterbury, primate of all England and cardinal of the holy Roman church, Henry, archbishop of Dublin, William of London, Peter of Winchester, Jocelyn of Bath and Glastonbury, Hugh of Lincoln, Walter of Worcester, William of Coventry, and Benedict of Rochester, bishops; of Master Pandulf, subdeacon and companion of the Lord Pope, of Brother Aymeric, master of the Knights of the Temple in England; and of the noblemen William Marshall, Earl of Pembroke, William, Earl of Salisbury, William, Earl of Warren, William, Earl of Arundel, Alan of Galloway, constable of Scotland, Warren Fitz-Gerald, Peter

Fitz-Herbert, Hubert de Burgh, steward of Poitou, Hugh de Nevil, Matthew Fitz-Herbert, Thomas Bassett, Alan Bassett, Philip d'Albini, Robert de Roppelay, John Marshall, John Fitz-Hugh, and others of our faithful.

1. In the first place we have granted to God, and by this our present charter confirmed, for us and our heirs forever, that the English church shall be free, and shall hold its rights entire and its liberties uninjured; and we will that it be thus observed; which is shown by this, that the freedom of elections, which is considered to be most important and especially necessary to the English church, we, of our pure and spontaneous will, granted, and by our charter confirmed, before the contest between us and our barons had arisen; and obtained a confirmation of it by the lord Pope innocent III.; which we will observe and which we will shall be observed in good faith for our heirs forever.

We have granted moreover to all free men of our kingdom for us and our heirs forever all the liberties written below, to be had and holden by themselves and their heirs from us and our heirs.

2. If any of our earls or barons, or others holding from us in chief by military service shall have died, and when he has died his heir is of full age and owe relief, he shall have his inheritance by the ancient relief; that is to say, the heir or heirs of an earl for the whole barony of an earl a hundred pounds; the heir or heirs of a baron for a whole barony a hundred pounds; the heir or heirs of a knight, for a whole knight's fee, a hundred shillings or more; and who owes less let him give less according to the ancient custom of fiefs.

3. If moreover the heir of any one of such shall be under age, and shall be in wardship, when he comes of age he shall have his inheritance without relief and without a fine.

4. The custodian of the land of such a minor heir shall not take from the land of the heir any except reasonable products, reasonable customary payments, and reasonable services, and this without destruction or waste of men or of property; and if we shall have committed the custody of the land of any such a one to the sheriff or to any other who is to be responsible to us for its proceeds, and that man has caused destruction or waste from his custody we will recover damages from him, and the land shall be committed to two legal and discreet men of that fief, who shall be responsible for its proceeds to us or to him to whom we have assigned them; and if we shall have given or sold to any one the custody of any such land, and he has caused destruction or waste there, he shall lose that custody, and it shall be handed over to two legal and discreet men of that fief who shall be in like manner responsible to us as is said above.

5. The custodian moreover, so long as he shall have the custody of the land, must keep up the houses, parks, warrens, fish ponds, mills, and other things pertaining to the land, from the proceeds of the land itself; and he must return to the heir, when he has come to full age, all his land, furnished with ploughs and implements of husbandry according as the time of wainage requires and as the proceeds of the land are able reasonably to sustain.

6. Heirs shall be married without disparagement, so nevertheless that before the marriage is contracted, it shall be announced to the relatives by blood of the heir himself.

7. A widow, after the death of her husband, shall have her marriage portion and her inheritance immediately and without obstruction, nor shall she give anything for her dowry or for her marriage portion, or for her inheritance which inheritance her husband and she held on the day of the death of her husband; and she may remain in the house of her husband for forty days after his death, within which time her dowry shall be assigned to her.

8. No widow shall be compelled to marry so long as she prefers to live without a husband, provided she gives security that she will not marry without our consent, if she holds from us, or without the consent of her lord from whom she holds, if she holds from another.

9. Neither we nor our bailiffs will seize any land or rent, for any debt, so long as the chattels of the debtor are sufficient for the payment of the debt; nor shall the pledges of a debtor be distrained so long as the principal debtor himself has enough for the payment of the debt; and if the principal debtor fails in the payment of the debt, not having the wherewithal to pay it, the pledges shall be responsible for the debt; and if they wish, they shall have the lands and the rents of the debtor until they shall have been satisfied for the debt which they have before paid for him, unless the principal debtor shall have shown himself to be quit in that respect towards those pledges.

10. If any one has taken anything from the Jews, by way of a loan, more or less, and dies before that debt is paid, the debt shall not draw interest so long as the heir is under age, from whomsoever he holds; and if that debt falls into our hands, we will take nothing except the chattel contained in the agreement.

11. And if any one dies leaving a debt owing to the Jews, his wife shall have her dowry, and shall pay nothing of that debt; and if there remain minor children of the dead man, necessaries shall be provided for them corresponding to the holding of the dead man; and from the remainder shall be paid the debt, the service of the lords being retained. In the same way debts are to be treated which are owed to others than the Jews.

12. No scutage or aid shall be imposed in our kingdom except by the common council of our kingdom, except for the ransoming of our body, for the making of our oldest son a knight, and for once marrying our oldest daughter, and for these purposes it shall be only a reasonable aid; in the same way it shall be done concerning the aids of the city of London.

13. And the city of London shall have all its ancient liberties and free customs, as well by land as by water. Moreover, we will and grant that all other cities and boroughs and villages and ports shall have all their liberties and free customs.

14. And for holding a common council of the kingdom concerning the assessment of an aid otherwise than in the three cases mentioned above, or concern-

ing the assessment of a scutage, we shall cause to be summoned the archbishops, bishops, abbots, earls, and greater barons by our letters under seal; and besides we shall cause to be summoned generally, by our sheriffs and bailiffs, all those who hold from us in chief, for a certain day, that is at the end of forty days at least, and for a certain place; and in all the letters of that summons, we will express the cause of the summons, and when the summons has thus been given the business shall proceed on the appointed day, on the advice of those who shall be present, even if not all of those who were summoned have come.

15. We will not grant to any one, moreover, that he should take an aid from his free men, except for ransoming his body, for making his oldest son a knight, and for once marrying his oldest daughter; and for these purposes only a reasonable aid shall be taken.

16. No one shall be compelled to perform any greater service for a knight's fee, or for any other free tenement than is owed from it.

17. The common pleas shall not follow our court, but shall be held in some certain place.

18. The assizes of *novel disseisin*, *mort d'ancestor*, and *darrein presentment* shall be held only in their own counties and in this manner: we, or, if we are outside of the kingdom, our principal justiciar, will send two justiciars through each county four times a year, who with four knights of each county, elected by the county, shall hold in the county and on the day and in the place of the county court, the aforesaid assizes of the county.

19. And if the aforesaid assizes cannot be held within the day of the county court, a sufficient number of knights and free-holders shall remain from those who were present at the county court on that day to give the judgments, according as the business is more or less.

20. A free man shall not be fined for a small offense, except in proportion to the measure of the offense; and for a great offense he shall be fined in proportion to the magnitude of the offense, saving his freehold; and a merchant in the same way, saving his merchandise; and the villain shall be fined in the same way, saving his wainage, if he shall be at our mercy; and none of the above fines shall be imposed except by the oaths of honest men of the neighborhood.

21. Earls and barons shall only be fined by their peers, and only in proportion to their offense.

22. A clergyman shall be fined, like those before mentioned, only in proportion to his lay holding, and not according to the extent of his ecclesiastical benefice.

23. No manor or man shall be compelled to make bridges over the rivers except those which ought to do it of old and rightfully.

24. No sheriff, constable, coroners, or other bailiffs of ours shall hold pleas of our crown.

25. All counties, hundreds, wapentakes, and tithings shall be at the ancient rents and without any increase, excepting our demesne manors.

26. If any person holding a lay fief from us shall die, and our sheriff or bailiff shall show our letters-patent of our summons concerning a debt which the deceased owed to us, it shall be lawful for our sheriff or bailiff to attach and levy on the chattels of the deceased found on his lay lief, to the value of that debt, in the view of legal men, so nevertheless that nothing be removed thence until the clear debt to us shall be paid; and the remainder shall be left to the executors for the fulfilment of the will of the deceased; and if nothing is owed to us by him, all the chattels shall go to the deceased, saving to his wife and children their reasonable shares.

27. If any free man dies intestate, his chattels shall be distributed by the hands of his near relatives and friends, under the oversight of the church, saving to each one the debts which the deceased owed to him.

28. No constable or other bailiff of ours shall take anyone's grain or other chattels, without immediately paying for them in money, unless he is able to obtain a postponement at the good-will of the seller.

29. No constable shall require any knight to give money in place of his ward of a castle if he is willing to furnish that ward in his own person or through another honest man, if he himself is not able to do it for a reasonable cause; and if we shall lead or send him into the army he shall be free from ward in proportion to the amount of time by which he has been in the army through us.

30. No sheriff or bailiff of ours or any one else shall take horses or wagons of any free man for carrying purposes except on the permission of that free man.

31. Neither we nor our bailiffs will take the wood of another man for castles, or for anything else which we are doing, except by the permission of him to whom the wood belongs.

32. We will not hold the lands of those convicted of a felony for more than a year and a day, after which the lands shall be returned to the lords of the fiefs.

33. All the fish-weirs in the Thames and the Medway, and throughout all England, shall be done away with, except those on the coast.

34. The writ which is called *Præcipe* shall not be given for the future to anyone concerning any tenement by which a free man can lose his court.

35. There shall be one measure of wine throughout our whole kingdom, and one measure of ale, and one measure of grain, that is the London quarter, and one width of dyed cloth and of russets and of balbergets, that is two ells within the selvages; of weights, moreover, it shall be as of measures.

36. Nothing shall henceforth be given or taken for a writ of inquisition concerning life or limbs, but it shall be given freely and not denied.

37. If anyone holds of us by fee farm or by soccage or by burgage, and from another he holds land by military service, we will not have the guardianship of the heir of his land which is of the fief of another, on account of that fee farm, or soccage, or burgage; nor will we have the custody of that fee farm, or soccage, or burgage, unless that fee farm itself owes military service. We

will not have the guardianship of the heir or of the land of anyone, which he holds from another by military service on account of any petty serjeanty which he holds from us by the service of paying to us knives or arrows, or things of that kind.

38. No bailiff for the future shall place anyone to his law on his simple affirmation, without credible witnesses brought for this purpose.

39. No free man shall be taken or imprisoned or dispossessed, or outlawed, or banished, or in any way destroyed, nor will we go upon him, nor send upon him, except by the legal judgment of his peers or by the law of the land.

40. To no one will we sell, to no one will we deny, or delay right or justice.

41. All merchants shall be safe and secure in going out from England and coming into England and in remaining and going through England, as well by land as by water, for buying and selling, free from all evil tolls, by the ancient and rightful customs, except in time of war, and if they are of a land at war with us; and if such are found in our land at the beginning of war, they shall be attached without injury to their bodies or goods, until it shall be known from us or from our principal justiciar in what way the merchants of our land are treated who shall be then found in the country which is at war with us; and if ours are safe there, the others shall be safe in our land.

42. It is allowed henceforth to anyone to go out from our kingdom, and to return, safely and securely, by land and by water, saving their fidelity to us, except in time of war for some short time, for the common good of the kingdom; excepting persons imprisoned and outlawed according to the law of the realm, and people of a land at war with us, and merchants, of whom it shall be done as is before said.

43. If anyone holds from any escheat, as from the honour of Wallingford, or Nottingham, or Boulogne, or Lancaster, or from other escheats which are in our hands and are baronies, and he dies, his heir shall not give any other relief, nor do to us any other service than he would do to the baron, if that barony was in the hands of the baron; and we will hold it in the same way as the baron held it.

44. Men who dwell outside the forest shall not henceforth come before our justiciars of the forest, on common summons, unless they are in a plea of, or pledges for any person or persons who are arrested on account of the forest.

45. We will not make justiciars, constables, sheriffs or bailiffs except of such as know the law of the realm and are well inclined to observe it.

46. All barons who have founded abbeys for which they have charters of kings of England, or ancient tenure, shall have their custody when they have become vacant, as they ought to have.

47. All forests which have been afforested in our time shall be disafforested immediately; and so it shall be concerning river banks which in our time have been fenced in.

48. All the bad customs concerning forests and warrens and concerning foresters and warreners, sheriffs and their servants, river banks and their

guardians shall be inquired into immediately in each county by twelve sworn knights of the same county, who shall be elected by the honest men of the same county, and within fifty days after the inquisition has been made, they shall be entirely destroyed by them, never to be restored, provided that we be first informed of it, or our justiciar, if we are not in England.

49. We will give back immediately all hostages and charters which have been liberated to us by Englishmen as security for peace or for faithful service.

50. We will remove absolutely from their bailiwicks the relatives of Gerard de Athyes, so that for the future they shall have no bailiwick in England; Engelard de Cygony, Andrew, Peter and Gyon de Chancelles, Gyon de Cygony, Geoffrey de Martin and his brothers, Philip Mark and his brothers, and Geoffrey his nephew and their whole retinue.

51. And immediately after the re-establishment of peace we will remove from the kingdom all foreign-born soldiers, cross-bow men, servants, and mercenaries who have come with horses and arms for the injury of the realm.

52. If anyone shall have been dispossessed or removed by us without legal judgment of his peers, from his lands, castles, franchises, or his right we will restore them to him immediately; and if contention arises about this, then it shall be done according to the judgment of the twenty-five barons, of whom mention is made below concerning the security of the peace. Concerning all those things, however, from which anyone has been removed or of which he has been deprived without legal judgment of his peers by King Henry our father, or by King Richard our brother, which we have in our hand, or which others hold, and which it is our duty to guarantee, we shall have respite till the usual term of crusaders; excepting those things about which the suit has been begun or the inquisition made by our writ before our assumption of the cross; when, however, we shall return from our journey, or if by chance we desist from the journey, we will immediately show full justice in regard to them.

53. We shall, moreover have the same respite and in the same manner about showing justice in regard to the forests which are to be disafforested or to remain forests, which Henry our father or Richard our brother made into forests; and concerning the custody of lands which are in the fief of another, custody of which we have until now had on account of a fief which anyone has held from us by military service; and concerning the abbeys which have been founded in fiefs of others than ourselves, in which the lord of the fee has asserted for himself a right; and when we return or if we should desist from our journey we will immediately show full justice to those complaining in regard to them.

54. No one shall be seized nor imprisoned on the appeal of a woman concerning the death of any one except her husband.

55. All fines which have been imposed unjustly and against the law of the land, and all penalties imposed unjustly and against the law of the land are altogether excused, or will be on the judgment of the twenty-five barons of whom mention is made below in connection with the security of the peace, or on

the judgment of the majority of them, along with the aforesaid Stephen, archbishop of Canterbury, if he is able to be present, and others whom he may wish to call for this purpose along with him. And if he should not be able to be present, nevertheless the business shall go on without him, provided that if any one or more of the aforesaid twenty-five barons are in a similar suit they should be removed as far as this particular judgment goes, and others who shall be chosen and put upon oath, by the remainder of the twenty-five shall be substituted for them for this purpose.

56. If we have dispossessed or removed any Welshmen from their lands, or franchises, or other things, without legal judgment of their peers, in England, or in Wales, they shall be immediately returned to them; and if a dispute shall have arisen over this, then it shall be settled in the borderland by judgment of their peers, concerning holdings of England according to the law of England, concerning holdings of Wales according to the law of Wales, and concerning holdings of the borderland according to the law of the borderland. The Welsh shall do the same to us and ours.

57. Concerning all these things, however, from which any one of the Welsh shall have been removed or dispossessed without legal judgment of his peers, by King Henry our father, or King Richard our brother, which we hold in our hands, or which others hold, and we are bound to warrant to them, we shall have respite till the usual period of crusaders, those being excepted about which suit was begun or inquisition made by our command before our assumption of the cross. When, however, we shall return or if by chance we shall desist from our journey, we will show full justice to them immediately, according to the laws of the Welsh and the aforesaid parts.

58. We will give back the son of Lewellyn immediately, and all the hostages from Wales and the charters which had been liberated to us as a security for peace.

59. We will act toward Alexander, king of the Scots, concerning the return of his sisters and his hostages, and concerning his franchises and his right, according to the manner in which we shall act toward our other barons of England, unless it ought to be otherwise by the charters which we hold from William his father, formerly king of the Scots, and this shall be by the judgment of his peers in our court.

60. Moreover, all those customs and franchises mentioned above which we have conceded in our kingdom, and which are to be fulfilled, as far as pertains to us, in respect to our men; all men of our kingdom as well clergy as laymen, shall observe as far as pertains to them, in respect to their men.

61. Since, moreover, for the sake of God, and for the improvement of our kingdom, and for the better quieting of the hostility sprung up lately between us and our barons, we have made all these concessions; wishing them to enjoy these in a complete and firm stability forever, we make and concede to them the security described below; that is to say, that they shall elect twenty-five

barons of the kingdom, whom they will, who ought with all their power to observe, hold, and cause to be observed, the peace and liberties which we have conceded to them, and by this our present charter confirmed to them; in this manner, that if we or our justiciar, or our bailiffs, or any one of our servants shall have done wrong in any way toward any one, or shall have transgressed any of the articles of peace or security; and the wrong shall have been shown to four barons of the aforesaid twenty-five barons, let those four barons come to us or to our justiciar, if we are out of the kingdom, laying before us the transgression, and let them ask that we cause that transgression to be corrected without delay. And if we shall not have corrected the transgression, or if we shall be out of the kingdom, if our justiciar shall not have corrected it within a period of forty days, counting from the time in which it has been shown to us or to our justiciar, if we are out of the kingdom; the aforesaid four barons shall refer the matter to the remainder of the twenty-five barons, and let these twenty-five barons with the whole community of the country distress and injure us in every way they can; that is to say by the seizure of our castles, lands, possessions, and in such other ways as they can until it shall have been corrected according to their judgment, saving our person and that of our queen, and those of our children; and when the correction has been made, let them devote themselves to us as they did before. And let whoever in the country wishes take an oath that in all the above-mentioned measures he will obey the orders of the aforesaid twenty-five barons, and that he will injure us as far as he is able with them, and we give permission to swear publicly and freely to each one who wishes to swear, and no one will we ever forbid to swear. All those, moreover, in the country who of themselves and their own will are unwilling to take an oath to the twenty-five barons as to distressing and injuring us along with them, we will compel to take the oath by our mandate, as before said. And if any one of the twenty-five barons shall have died or departed from the land or shall in any other way be prevented from taking the above-mentioned action, let the remainder of the aforesaid twenty-five barons choose another in his place, according to their judgment, who shall take an oath in the same way as the others. In all those things, moreover, which are committed to those five and twenty barons to carry out, if perhaps the twenty-five are present, and some disagreement arises among them about something, or if any of them when they have been summoned are not willing or are not able to be present, let that be considered valid and firm which the greater part of those who are present arrange or command, just as if the whole twenty-five had agreed in this; and let the aforesaid twenty-five swear that they will observe faithfully all the things which are said above, and with all their ability cause them to be observed. And we will obtain nothing from anyone, either by ourselves or by another by which any of these concessions and liberties shall be revoked or diminished; and if any such thing shall have been obtained, let it be invalid and void, and we will never use it by ourselves or by another.

62. And all ill-will, grudges, and anger sprung up between us and our men, clergy and laymen, from the time of the dispute, we have fully renounced and pardoned to all. Moreover, all transgressions committed on account of this dispute, from Easter in the sixteenth year of our reign till the restoration of peace, we have fully remitted to all, clergy and laymen, and as far as pertains to us, fully pardoned. And moreover we have caused to be made for them testimonial letters-patent of lord Stephen, archbishop of Canterbury, lord Henry, archbishop of Dublin, and of the aforesaid bishops and of master Pandulf, in respect to that security and the concession named above.

Wherefore we will and firmly command that the Church of England shall be free, and that the men of our kingdom shall have and hold all the aforesaid liberties, rights and concessions, well and peacefully, freely and quietly, fully and completely, for themselves and their heirs, from us and our heirs, in all things and places, forever, as before said. It has been sworn, moreover, as well on our part as on the part of the barons, that all these things spoken of above shall be observed in good faith and without any evil intent. Witness the above named and many others. Given by our hand in the meadow which is called Runnymede, between Windsor and Staines, on the fifteenth day of June, in the seventeenth year of our reign.

PETITION OF RIGHT.

(JUNE 7, 1628.)

[SECOND GREAT CHARTER OF ENGLISH LIBERTY.]

The Petition Exhibited to His Majesty by the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in this Present Parliament Assembled, Concerning Divers Rights and Liberties of the Subjects, with the King's Majesty's Royal Answer Thereunto in Full Parliament

To the King's Most Excellent Majesty.

Humbly show unto our Sovereign Lord the King, the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons in Parliament assembled, that whereas it is declared and enacted by a statute made in the time of the reign of King Edward the First, commonly called *Statutum de Tallagio non concedendo*, that no tallage or aid shall be laid or levied by the King or his heirs in this realm, without the goodwill and assent of the Archbishops, Bishops, Earls, Barons, Knights, Burgesses, and other the freemen of the commonality of this realm: and by authority of Parliament holden in the five and twentieth year of the reign of King Edward the Third, it is declared and enacted, that from thenceforth no person shall be compelled to make any loans to the King against his will, because such loans

were against reason and the franchise of the land; and by other laws of this realm it is provided, that none should be charged by any charge or imposition, called a Benevolence, or by such like charge, by which the statutes before-mentioned, and other the good laws and statutes of this realm, your subjects have inherited this freedom, that they should not be compelled to contribute to any tax, tallage, aid, or other like charge, not set by common consent in Parliament:

Yet nevertheless, of late divers commissions directed to sundry Commissioners in several counties with instructions have issued, by means whereof your people have been in divers places assembled, and required to lend certain sums of money unto your Majesty, and many of them upon their refusal so to do, have had an oath administered unto them, not warrantable by the laws or statutes of this realm, and have been constrained to become bound to make appearance and give attendance before your Privy Council, and in other places, and others of them have been therefore imprisoned, confined, and sundry other ways molested and disquieted: and divers other charges have been laid and levied upon your people in several counties, by Lords Lieutenants, Deputy Lieutenants, Commissioners for Musters, Justices of Peace and others, by command or direction from your Majesty or your Privy Council, against the laws and free customs of this realm:

And where also by the statute called, 'The Great Charter of the Liberties of England,' it is declared and enacted, that no freeman may be taken or imprisoned or be disseised of his freeholds or liberties, or his free customs, or be outlawed or exiled; or in any manner destroyed, but by the lawful judgment of his peers, or by the law of the land:

And in the eight and twentieth year of the reign of King Edward the Third, it was declared and enacted by authority of Parliament, that no man of what estate or condition that he be, should be put out of his land or tenements, nor taken, nor imprisoned, nor disherited, nor put to death, without being brought to answer by due process of law:

Nevertheless, against the tenor of the said statutes, and other the good laws and statutes of your realm, to that end provided, divers of your subjects have of late been imprisoned without any cause showed, and when for their deliverance they were brought before your Justices, by your Majesty's writs of Habeas Corpus, there to undergo and receive as the Court should order, and their keepers commanded to certify the causes of their detainer; no cause was certified, but that they were detained by your Majesty's special command, signified by the Lords of your Privy Council, and yet were returned back to several prisons, without being charged with anything to which they might make answer according to the law:

And whereas of late great companies of soldiers and mariners have been dispersed into divers counties of the realm, and the inhabitants against their wills have been compelled to receive them into their houses, and there to suffer them to sojourn, against the laws and customs of this realm, and to the great grievance and vexation of the people:

And whereas also by authority of Parliament, in the five and twentieth year of the reign of King Edward the Third, it is declared and enacted, that no man shall be forejudged of life or limb against the form of the Great Charter, and the law of the land: and by the said Great Charter and other the laws and statutes of this your realm, no man ought to be adjudged to death; but by the laws established in this your realm, either by the customs of the same realm or by Acts of Parliament: and whereas no offender of what kind soever is exempted from the proceedings to be used, and punishments to be inflicted by the laws and statutes of this your realm: nevertheless of late time divers commissions under your Majesty's Great Seal have issued forth, by which certain persons have been assigned and appointed Commissioners with power and authority to proceed within the land according to the justice of martial law against such soldiers or mariners, or other dissolute persons joining with them, as should commit any murder, robbery, felony, mutiny, or other outrage or misdemeanour whatsoever, and by such summary course and order, as is agreeable to martial law, and is used in armies in time of war, to proceed to the trial and condemnation of such offenders, and them to cause to be executed and put to death, according to the law martial:

By pretext whereof, some of your Majesty's subjects have been by some of the said Commissioners put to death, when and where, if by the laws and statutes of the land they had deserved death, by the same laws and statutes also they might, and by no other ought to have been, judged and executed:

And also sundry grievous offenders by colour thereof, claiming an exemption, have escaped the punishments due to them by the laws and statutes of this your realm, by reason that divers of your officers and ministers of justice have unjustly refused, or forborne to proceed against such offenders according to the same laws and statutes, upon pretence that the said offenders were punishable only by martial law, and by authority of such commissions as aforesaid, which commissions, and all other of like nature, are wholly and directly contrary to the said laws and statutes of this your realm:

They do therefore humbly pray your Most Excellent Majesty, that no man hereafter be compelled to make or yield any gift, loan, benevolence, tax, or such like charge, without common consent by Act of Parliament; and that none be called to make answer, or take such oath, or to give attendance, or be confined, or otherwise molested or disquieted concerning the same, or for refusal thereof; and that no freeman, in any such manner as is before-mentioned, be imprisoned or detained; and that your Majesty will be pleased to remove the said soldiers and mariners, and that your people may not be so burdened in time to come; and that the aforesaid commissions for proceeding by martial law, may be revoked and annulled; and that hereafter no commissions of like nature may issue forth to any person or persons whatsoever, to be executed as aforesaid, lest by colour of them any of your Majesty's subjects be destroyed or put to death, contrary to the laws and franchise of the land.

All which they most humbly pray of your Most Excellent Majesty, as their rights and liberties according to the laws and statutes of this realm: and that your Majesty would also vouchsafe to declare, that the awards, doings, and proceedings to the prejudice of your people, in any of the premises, shall not be drawn hereafter into consequence or example: and that your Majesty would be also graciously pleased, for the further comfort and safety of your people, to declare your royal will and pleasure, that in the things aforesaid all your officers and ministers shall serve you, according to the laws and statutes of this realm, as they tender the honour of your Majesty, and the prosperity of this kingdom.

[The King's first answer, June 2, 1628:

The King willeth that right be done according to the laws and customs of the realm; and that the statutes be put in due execution, that his subjects may have no cause to complain of any wrong or oppressions, contrary to their just rights and liberties, to the preservation whereof he holds himself as well obliged as of his prerogative.

The King's second answer, June 7, 1628:

Soit droit fait comme il est désiré.]

HABEAS CORPUS ACT.

(1679.)

[AN ACT FOR PERSONAL SECURITY AGAINST ARBITRARY ARRESTS.]

An Act for the better securing the Liberty of the Subject, and for Prevention of Imprisonments beyond the Seas.

I. Whereas great delays have been used by sheriffs, gaolers, and other officers, to whose custody any of the king's subjects have been committed for criminal or supposed criminal matters, in making returns of writs of *Habeas Corpus* to them directed, by standing out an *Alias* and *Pluries Habeas Corpus*, and sometimes more, and by other shifts to avoid their yielding obedience to such writs, contrary to their duty and the known laws of the land, whereby many of the king's subjects have been and hereafter may be long detained in prison, in such cases where by law they are bailable, to their great charges and vexation:

II. For the prevention whereof, and the more speedy relief of all persons imprisoned for any such criminal or supposed criminal matters; be it enacted by the King's most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority thereof, that whensoever any person or persons shall bring any *Habeas Corpus* directed unto any sheriff or sheriffs, gaoler,

minister, or other person whatsoever, for any person in his or their custody, and the said writ shall be served upon the said officer, or left at the gaol or prison with any of the under-officers, under-keepers or deputy of the said officers or keepers, that the said officer or officers, his or their under-officers, under-keepers or deputies, shall within three days after the service thereof as aforesaid (unless the commitment aforesaid were for treason or felony, plainly and specially expressed in the warrant of commitment) upon payment or tender of the charges of bringing the said prisoner, to be ascertained by the judge or court that awarded the same, and endorsed upon the said writ, not exceeding twelve pence per mile, and upon security given by his own bond to pay the charges of carrying back the prisoner, if he shall be remanded by the court or judge to which he shall be brought according to the true intent of this present act, and that he will not make any escape by the way, make return of such writ; and bring or cause to be brought the body of the party so committed or restrained, unto or before the Lord Chancellor, or Lord Keeper of the great seal of England for the time being, or the judges or barons of the said court from whence the said writ shall issue, or unto and before such other person or persons before whom the said writ is made returnable, according to the command thereof; and shall then likewise certify the true causes of his detainer or imprisonment, unless the commitment of the said party be in any place beyond the distance of twenty miles from the place or places where such court or person is or shall be residing; and if beyond the distance of twenty miles, and not above one hundred miles, then within the space of ten days, and if beyond the distance of one hundred miles, then within the space of twenty days, after the delivery aforesaid, and not longer.

III. And to the intent that no sheriff, gaoler or other officer may pretend ignorance of the import of any such writ; be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that all such writs shall be marked in this manner, *per statutum tricesimo primo Caroli secundi regis*, and shall be signed by the person that awards the same; and if any person or persons shall be or stand committed or detained as aforesaid, for any crime, unless for treason or felony plainly expressed in the warrant of commitment, in the vacation-time, and out of term, it shall and may be lawful to and for the person or persons so committed or detained (other than persons convict or in execution) by legal process or any one on his or their behalf, to appeal or complain to the Lord Chancellor or Lord Keeper, or any one of his Majesty's justices, either of the one bench or of the other, or the barons of the exchequer of the degree of the coif; and the said Lord Chancellor, Lord Keeper, justices or barons or any of them, upon view of the copy or copies of the warrant or warrants of commitment and detainer, or otherwise upon oath made that such copy or copies were denied to be given by such person or persons in whose custody the prisoner or prisoners is or are detained, are hereby authorized, and required, upon request made in writing by such person or persons or any on his, her or their behalf, attested and subscribed by two witnesses who

were present at the delivery of the same, to award and grant an *Habeas Corpus* under the seal of such court whereof he shall then be one of the judges, to be directed to the officer or officers in whose custody the party so committed or detained shall be, returnable immediate before the said Lord Chancellor or Lord Keeper, or such justice, baron or any other justice or baron, of the degree of the coif of any of the said courts; and upon service thereof as aforesaid, the officer or officers, his or their under-officer or under-officers, under-keeper or under-keepers, or their deputy, in whose custody the party is so committed or detained, shall within the times respectively before limited, bring such prisoner or prisoners before the said Lord Chancellor or Lord Keeper, or such justices, barons, or one of them, before whom the said writ is made returnable, and in case of his absence before any of them, with the return of such writ, and the true causes of the commitment and detainer; and thereupon within two days after the party shall be brought before them, the said Lord Chancellor or Lord Keeper, or such justice or baron before whom the prisoner shall be brought as aforesaid, shall discharge the said prisoner from his imprisonment, taking his or their recognizance, with one or more surety or sureties, in any sum according to their discretions, having regard to the quality of the prisoner and nature of the offence, for his or their appearance in the court of king's bench the term following, or at the next assizes, sessions, or general gaol-delivery of and for such county, city, or place where the commitment was, or where the offence was committed, or in such other court where the said offence is properly cognizable, as the case shall require, and then shall certify the said writ with the return thereof, and the said recognizance or recognizances into the said court where such appearance is to be made; unless it shall appear unto the said Lord Chancellor or Lord Keeper, or justice or justices, or baron or barons, that the party so committed is detained upon a legal process, order or warrant, out of some court that hath jurisdiction of criminal matters, or by some warrant signed and sealed with the hand and seal of any of the said justices or barons, or some justice or justices of the peace, for such matters or offences for the which by the law the prisoner is not bailable.

IV. Provided always, and be it enacted, that if any person shall have wilfully neglected by the space of two whole terms after his imprisonment, to pray a *Habeas Corpus* for his enlargement, such person so wilfully neglecting shall not have any *Habeas Corpus* to be granted in vacation-time, in pursuance of this act.

V. And be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any officer or officers, his or their under-officer or under-officers, under-keeper or under-keepers, or deputy, shall neglect or refuse to make the returns aforesaid, or to bring the body or bodies of the prisoner or prisoners according to the command of the said writ, within the respective times aforesaid, or upon demand made by the prisoner or person in his behalf, shall refuse to deliver, or within the space of six hours after demand shall not deliver, to the person so demanding, a true copy of the warrant or warrants of commitment and detainer of such prisoner,

which he and they are hereby required to deliver accordingly; all and every the head gaolers and keepers of such prisons, and such other person in whose custody the prisoner shall be detained, shall for the first offence forfeit to the prisoner or party grieved the sum of one hundred pounds; and for the second offence the sum of two hundred pounds, and shall and is hereby made incapable to hold or execute his said office; the said penalties to be recovered by the prisoner or party grieved, his executors or administrators, against such offender, his executors or administrators, by any action of debt, suit, bill, plaint, or information, in any of the king's courts at Westminster, wherein no essoin, protection, privilege, injunction, wager of law, or stay of prosecution by *non vult ulterius prosequi*, or otherwise, shall be admitted or allowed, or any more than one imparlance; and any recovery or judgment at the suit of any party grieved, shall be a sufficient conviction for the first offence; and any after recovery or judgment at the suit of a party grieved for any offence after the first judgment, shall be a sufficient conviction to bring the officers or person within the said penalty for the second offence.

VI. And for the prevention of unjust vexation by reiterated commitments for the same offence; be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no person or persons which shall be delivered or set at large upon any *Habeas Corpus*, shall at any time hereafter be again imprisoned or committed for the same offence by any person or persons whatsoever, other than by the legal order and process of such court wherein he or they shall be bound by recognizance to appear, or other court having jurisdiction of the cause; and if any other person or persons shall knowingly contrary to this act recommit or imprison, or knowingly procure or cause to be recommitted or imprisoned, for the same offence or pretended offence, any person or persons delivered or set at large as aforesaid, or be knowingly aiding or assisting therein, then he or they shall forfeit to the prisoner or party grieved the sum of five hundred pounds; any colourable pretence or variation in the warrant or warrants of commitment notwithstanding, to be recovered as aforesaid.

VII. Provided always, and be it further enacted, that if any person or persons shall be committed for high treason or felony, plainly and specially expressed in the warrant of commitment, upon his prayer or petition in open court the first week of the term, or first day of the sessions of Oyer and Terminer or general gaol-delivery, to be brought to his trial, shall not be indicted some time in the next term, sessions of Oyer and Terminer or general gaol-delivery, after such commitment; it shall and may be lawful to and for the judges of the court of king's bench and justices of Oyer and Terminer or general gaol-delivery, and they are hereby required, upon motion to them made in open court the last day of the term, sessions or gaol-delivery, either by the prisoner or any one in his behalf, to set at liberty the prisoner upon bail, unless it appears to the judges and justices upon oath made, that the witnesses for the king could not be produced the same term, sessions or general gaol-delivery; and if any person

or persons committed as aforesaid, upon his prayer or petition in open court the first week of the term or first day of the sessions of Oyer and Terminer or general gaol-delivery, to be brought to his trial, shall not be indicted and tried the second term, sessions of Oyer and Terminer or general gaol-delivery, after his commitment, or upon his trial shall be acquitted, he shall be discharged from his imprisonment.

VIII. Provided always, that nothing in this act shall extend to discharge out of prison any person charged in debt, or other action, or with process in any civil cause, but that after he shall be discharged of his imprisonment for such his criminal offence, he shall be kept in custody according to the law, for such other suit.

IX. Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any person or persons, subject of this realm, shall be committed to any prison or in custody of any officer or officers whatsoever, for any criminal or supposed criminal matter, that the said person shall not be removed from the said prison and custody into the custody of any other officer or officers; unless it be by *Habeas Corpus* or some other legal writ; or where the prisoner is delivered to the constable or other inferior officer to carry such prisoner to some common gaol: or where any person is sent by order of any judge of assize or justice of the peace to any common workhouse or house of correction; or where the prisoner is removed from one prison or place to another within the same county, in order to his or her trial or discharge in due course of law; or in case of sudden fire or infection, or other necessity; and if any person or persons shall after such commitment aforesaid make out and sign, or countersign any warrant or warrants for such removal aforesaid, contrary to this act; as well he that makes or signs, or countersigns such warrant or warrants as the officer or officers that obey or execute the same, shall suffer and incur the pains and forfeitures in this act before mentioned, both for the first and second offence respectively, to be recovered in manner aforesaid by the party grieved.

X. Provided also, and be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that it shall and may be lawful to and for any prisoner and prisoners as aforesaid, to move and obtain his or their *Habeas Corpus* as well out of the high court of chancery or court of exchequer, as out of the courts of king's bench or common pleas, or either of them; and if the said Lord Chancellor or Lord Keeper, or any judge or judges, baron or barons for the time being, of the degree of the coif, of any of the courts aforesaid, in the vacation-time, upon view of the copy or copies of the warrant or warrants of commitment or detainer, or upon oath made that such copy or copies were denied as aforesaid, shall deny any writ of *Habeas Corpus* by this act required to be granted, being moved for as aforesaid, they shall severally forfeit to the prisoner or party grieved the sum of five hundred pounds, to be recovered in manner aforesaid.

XI. And be it enacted and declared by the authority aforesaid, that an *Habeas Corpus* according to the true intent and meaning of this act, may be

directed and run into any county palatine, the cinque-ports, or other privileged places within the kingdom of England, dominion of Wales, or town of Berwick upon Tweed, and the islands of Jersey or Guernsey; any law or usage to the contrary notwithstanding.

XII. And for preventing illegal imprisonments in prisons beyond the seas; be it further enacted by the authority aforesaid, that no subject of this realm that now is, or hereafter shall be an inhabitant or resiant of this kingdom of England, dominion of Wales, or town of Berwick upon Tweed, shall or may be sent prisoner into Scotland, Ireland, Jersey, Guernsey, Tangier, or into parts, garrisons, islands or places beyond the seas, which are or at any time hereafter shall be within or without the dominions of his Majesty, his heirs or successors; and that every such imprisonment is hereby enacted and adjudged to be illegal; and that if any of the said subjects now is or hereafter shall be so imprisoned, every such person and persons so imprisoned, shall and may for every such imprisonment maintain by virtue of this act an action or actions of false imprisonment, in any of his Majesty's courts of record, against the person or persons by whom he or she shall be so committed, detained, imprisoned, sent prisoner or transported, contrary to the true meaning of this act, and against all or any person or persons that shall frame, contrive, write, seal or countersign any warrant or writing for such commitment, detainer, imprisonment, or transportation, or shall be advising, aiding or assisting in the same, or any of them; and the plaintiff in every such action shall have judgment to recover his treble costs, besides damages, which damages so to be given, shall not be less than five hundred pounds; in which action no delay, stay or stop of proceeding by rule, order or command, nor no injunction, protection or privilege whatsoever, nor any more than one imparlance shall be allowed, excepting such rule of the court wherein the action shall depend, made in open court, as shall be thought in justice necessary, for special cause to be expressed in the said rule; and the person or persons who shall knowingly frame, contrive, write, seal or countersign any warrant for such commitment, detainer, or transportation, or shall so commit, detain, imprison or transport any person or persons contrary to this act, or be any ways advising, aiding or assisting therein, being lawfully convicted thereof, shall be disabled from thenceforth to bear any office of trust or profit within the said realm of England, dominion of Wales, or town of Berwick upon Tweed, or any of the islands, territories or dominions thereunto belonging; and shall incur and sustain the pains, penalties, and forfeitures limited, ordained and provided in and by the statute of Provision and *Præmunire* made in the sixteenth year of King Richard the Second; and be incapable of any pardon from the king, his heirs or successors, of the said forfeitures, losses, or disabilities, or any of them.

XIII. Provided always, that nothing in this act shall extend to give benefit to any person who shall by contract in writing agree with any merchant or owner of any plantation, or other person whatsoever, to be transported to any

parts beyond the seas, and receive earnest upon such agreement, although that afterwards such persons shall renounce such contract .

XIV. Provided always, and be it enacted, that if any person or persons lawfully convicted of any felony, shall in open court pray to be transported beyond the seas, and the court shall think fit to leave him or them in prison for that purpose, such person or persons may be transported into any parts beyond the seas; this act, or anything therein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

XV. Provided also, and be it enacted, that nothing herein contained shall be deemed, construed or taken, to extend to the imprisonment of any person before the first day of June one thousand six hundred seventy and nine, or to anything advised, procured, or otherwise done, relating to such imprisonment; anything herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

XVI. Provided also, that if any person or persons at any time resiant in this realm, shall have committed any capital offence in Scotland or Ireland, or any of the islands, or foreign plantations of the king, his heirs or successors, where he or she ought to be tried for such offence, such person or persons may be sent to such place, there to receive such trial, in such manner as the same might have been used before the making of this act; anything herein contained to the contrary notwithstanding.

XVII. Provided also, and be it enacted, that no person or persons shall be sued, impleaded, molested or troubled for any offence against this act, unless the party offending be sued or impleaded for the same within two years at the most after such time wherein the offence shall be committed, in case the party grieved shall not be then in prison; and if he shall be in prison, then within the space of two years after the decease of the person imprisoned, or his or her delivery out of prison, which shall first happen.

XVIII. And to the intent no person may avoid his trial at the assizes or general gaol-delivery, by procuring his removal before the assizes, at such time as he cannot be brought back to receive his trial there; be it enacted, that after the assizes proclaimed for that county where the prisoner is detained, no person shall be removed from the common gaol upon any *Habeas Corpus* granted in pursuance of this act, but upon any such *Habeas Corpus* shall be brought before the judge of assize in open court, who is thereupon to do what to justice shall appertain.

XIX. Provided nevertheless, that after the assizes are ended, any person or persons detained, may have his or her *Habeas Corpus* according to the direction and intention of this act.

XX. And be it also enacted by the authority aforesaid, that if any information, suit or action shall be brought or exhibited against any person or persons for any offence committed or to be committed against the form of this law, it shall be lawful for such defendants to plead the general issue, that they are not guilty, or that they owe nothing, and to give such special matter in evidence to the jury that shall try the same, which matter being pleaded had been good

and sufficient matter in law to have discharged the said defendant or defendants against the said information, suit or action, and the said matter shall be then as available to him or them, to all intents or purposes, as if he or they had sufficiently pleaded, set forth or alleged the same matter in bar or discharge of such information, suit or action.

XXI. And because many times persons charged with petty treason or felony, or as accessaries thereunto, are committed upon suspicion only, whereupon they are bailable, or not, according as the circumstances making out that suspicion are more or less weighty, which are best known to the justices of peace that committed the persons, and have the examinations before them, or to other justices of peace in the county: be it therefore enacted, that where any person shall appear to be committed by any judge or justice of the peace, and charged as accessory before the fact, to any petty treason, or felony, or upon suspicion thereof, or with suspicion of petty treason or felony, which petty treason or felony shall be plainly and specially expressed in the warrant of commitment, that such person shall not be removed or bailed by virtue of this act, or in any other manner than they might have been before the making of this act.

BILL OF RIGHTS.

(1689.)

[THIRD GREAT CHARTER OF ENGLISH LIBERTY.]

An Act Declaring the Rights and Liberties of the Subject and Settling the Succession of the Crown.

Whereas the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, assembled at Westminster, lawfully, fully, and freely representing all the estates of the people of this realm, did, upon the thirteenth day of February, in the year of our Lord one thousand six hundred eighty-eight, present unto their Majesties, then called and known by the names and style of William and Mary, Prince and Princess of Orange, being present in their proper persons, a certain declaration in writing, made by the said Lords and Commons, in the words following; viz:—

Whereas the late King James II., by the assistance of diverse evil counsellors, judges, and ministers employed by him, did endeavour to subvert and extirpate the Protestant religion, and the laws and liberties of this kingdom:—

1. By assuming and exercising a power of dispensing with and suspending of laws, and the execution of laws, without consent of Parliament.

2. By committing and prosecuting divers worthy prelates, for humbly petitioning to be excused from concurring to the same assumed power.

3. By issuing and causing to be executed a commission under the Great Seal for erecting a court, called the Court of Commissioners for Ecclesiastical Causes.

4. By levying money for and to the use of the Crown, by pretence of prerogative, for other time, and in other manner than the same was granted by Parliament.

5. By raising and keeping a standing army within this kingdom in time of peace, without consent of Parliament, and quartering soldiers contrary to law.

6. By causing several good subjects, being Protestants, to be disarmed, at the same time when Papists were both armed and employed contrary to law.

7. By violating the freedom of election of members to serve in Parliament.

8. By prosecutions in the Court of King's Bench, for matters and causes cognizable only in Parliament; and by diverse other arbitrary and illegal courses.

9. And whereas of late years, partial, corrupt, and unqualified persons have been returned and served on juries in trials, and particularly diverse jurors in trials for high treason, which were not freeholders.

10. And excessive bail hath been required of persons committed in criminal cases, to elude the benefit of the laws made for the liberty of the subjects.

11. And excessive fines have been imposed.

12. And illegal and cruel punishments inflicted.

13. And several grants and promises made of fines and forfeitures, before any conviction or judgment against the persons upon whom the same were to be levied.

All which are utterly and directly contrary to the known laws and statutes, and freedom of this realm.

And whereas the said late King James II. having abdicated the government, and the throne being thereby vacant, his Highness the Prince of Orange (whom it hath pleased Almighty God to make the glorious instrument of delivering this kingdom from popery and arbitrary power) did (by the advice of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and diverse principal persons of the Commons) cause letters to be written to the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, being Protestants, and other letters to the several counties, cities, universities, boroughs, and cinque ports, for the choosing of such persons to represent them, as were of right to be sent to Parliament, to meet and sit at Westminster upon the two-and-twentieth day of January, in this year one thousand six hundred eighty and eight, in order to such an establishment, as that their religion, laws and liberties might not again be in danger of being subverted; upon which letters, elections have been accordingly made.

And thereupon the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, pursuant to their respective letters and elections, being now assembled in a full and free representation of this nation, taking into their most serious consideration the best means for attaining the ends aforesaid, do in the first place (as their ancestors in like case have usually done), for the vindicating and asserting their ancient rights and liberties, declare:—

1. That the pretended power of suspending of laws, or the execution of laws, by regal authority, without consent of parliament, is illegal.

2. That the pretended power of dispensing with laws, or the execution of laws by regal authority, as it hath been assumed and exercised of late, is illegal.

3. That the commission for erecting the late Court of Commissioners for Ecclesiastical causes, and all other commissions and courts of like nature, are illegal and pernicious.

4. That levying money for or to the use of the Crown, by pretence of prerogative, without grant of parliament, for longer time or in other manner than the same is or shall be granted, is illegal.

5. That it is the right of the subjects to petition the king, and all commitments and prosecutions for such petitioning are illegal.

6. That the raising or keeping a standing army within the kingdom in time of peace, unless it be with consent of parliament, is against law.

7. That the subjects which are Protestants may have arms for their defence suitable to their conditions, and as allowed by law.

8. That election of members of parliament ought to be free.

9. That the freedom of speech, and debates or proceedings in parliament, ought not to be impeached or questioned in any court or place out of parliament.

10. That excessive bail ought not to be required, nor excessive fines imposed; nor cruel and unusual punishments inflicted.

11. That jurors ought to be duly impanelled and returned, and jurors which pass upon men in trials for high treason ought to be freeholders.

12. That all grants and promises of fines and forfeitures of particular persons before conviction, are illegal and void.

13. And that for redress of all grievances, and for the amending, strengthening, and preserving of the laws, parliaments ought to be held frequently.

And they do claim, demand, and insist upon all and singular the premises, as their undoubted rights and liberties; and that no declarations, judgments, doings or proceedings, to the prejudice of the people in any of the said premises, ought in any wise to be drawn hereafter into consequence or example.

To which demand of their rights they are particularly encouraged by the declaration of his Highness the Prince of Orange, as being the only means for obtaining a full redress and remedy therein.

Having therefore an entire confidence that his said Highness the Prince of Orange will perfect the deliverance so far advanced by him, and will still preserve them from the violation of their rights, which they have here asserted, and from all other attempts upon their religion, rights, and liberties:

II. The said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, assembled at Westminster, do resolve, that William and Mary, Prince and Princess of Orange, be, and be declared, King and Queen of England, France, and Ireland, and the dominions thereunto belonging, to hold the Crown and royal dignity of the said kingdoms and dominions to them the said Prince and Princess during their lives,

and the life of the survivor of them; and that the sole and full exercise of the regal power be only in, and executed by, the said Prince of Orange, in the names of the said Prince and Princess, during their joint lives; and after their deceases, the said Crown and royal dignity of the said kingdoms and dominions to be to the heirs of the body of the said Princess; and for default of such issue to the Princess Anne of Denmark, and the heirs of her body and for default of such issue to the heirs of the body of the said Prince of Orange. And the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, do pray the said Prince and Princess to accept the same accordingly.

III. And that the oaths hereafter mentioned be taken by all persons of whom the oaths of allegiance and supremacy might be required by law, instead of them; and that the said oaths of allegiance and supremacy be abrogated.

I, A. B., do sincerely promise and swear, That I will be faithful and bear true allegiance to their Majesties King William and Queen Mary:

So help me God.

I, A. B., do swear, That I do from my heart, abhor, detest, and abjure as impious and heretical, that damnable doctrine and position, that Princes excommunicated or deprived by the Pope, or any authority of the See of Rome, may be deposed or murdered by their subjects, or any other whatsoever. And I do declare, that no foreign prince, person, prelate, state, or potentate hath, or ought to have, any jurisdiction, power, superiority, pre-eminence, or authority ecclesiastical or spiritual, within this realm:

So help me God.

IV. Upon which their said Majesties did accept the Crown and royal dignity of the kingdoms of England, France, and Ireland, and the dominions thereunto belonging, according to the resolution and desire of the said Lords and Commons contained in the said declaration.

V. And thereupon their Majesties were pleased, that the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, being the two Houses of Parliament, should continue to sit, and with their Majesties' royal concurrence make effectual provision for the settlement of the religion, laws, and liberties of this kingdom, so that the same for the future might not be in danger again of being subverted; to which the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, did agree and proceed to act accordingly.

VI. Now in pursuance of the premises, the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in parliament assembled, for the ratifying, confirming, and establishing the said declaration, and the articles, clauses, matters, and things therein contained, by the force of a law made in due form by authority of parliament, do pray that it may be declared and enacted, That all and singular the rights and liberties asserted and claimed in the said declaration, are the true, ancient, and indubitable rights and liberties of the people of this

kingdom, and so shall be esteemed, allowed, adjudged, deemed, and taken to be, and that all and every the particulars aforesaid shall be firmly and strictly holden and observed, as they are expressed in the said declaration; and all officers and ministers whatsoever shall serve their Majesties and their successors according to the same in all times to come.

VII. And the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, seriously considering how it hath pleased Almighty God, in his marvellous providence, and merciful goodness to this nation, to provide and preserve their said Majesties' royal persons most happily to reign over us upon the throne of their ancestors, for which they render unto Him from the bottom of their hearts their humblest thanks and praises, do truly, firmly, assuredly, and in the sincerity of their hearts, think, and do hereby recognize, acknowledge, and declare, that King James II. having abdicated the government, and their Majesties having accepted the Crown and royal dignity aforesaid, their said Majesties did become, were, are, and of right ought to be, by the laws of this realm, our sovereign liege Lord and Lady, King and Queen of England, France, and Ireland, and the dominions thereunto belonging, in and to whose princely persons the royal State, Crown, and dignity of the same realms, with all honours, styles, titles, regalities, prerogatives, powers, jurisdictions and authorities to the same belonging and appertaining, are most fully, rightfully, and entirely invested and incorporated, united and annexed.

VIII. And for preventing all questions and divisions in this realm, by reason of any pretended titles to the Crown, and for preserving a certainty in the succession thereof, in and upon which the unity, peace, tranquillity, and safety of this nation doth, under God, wholly consist and depend, the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, do beseech their Majesties that it may be enacted, established, and declared, that the Crown and regal government of the said kingdoms and dominions, with all and singular the premises thereunto belonging and appertaining, shall be and continue to their said Majesties, and the survivor of them, during their lives, and the life of the survivor of them. And that the entire, perfect, and full exercises of the regal power and government be only in, and executed by, his Majesty, in the names of both their Majesties during their joint lives; and after their deceases the said Crown and premises shall be and remain to the heirs of the body of her Majesty: and for default of such issue, to her Royal Highness the Princess Anne of Denmark, and the heirs of her body; and for default of such issue, to the heirs of the body of his said Majesty: and thereunto the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, do, in the name of all the people aforesaid, most humbly and faithfully submit themselves, their heirs and posterities, for ever: and do faithfully promise, That they will stand to, maintain, and defend their said Majesties, and also the limitation and succession of the Crown herein specified and contained, to the utmost of their powers, with their lives and estates, against all persons whatsoever that shall attempt anything to the contrary.

IX. And whereas it hath been found by experience, that it is inconsistent with the safety and welfare of this Protestant kingdom, to be governd by a Popish prince, or by any king or queen marrying a Papist, the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, do further pray that it may be enacted, That all and every person and persons that is, are, or shall be reconciled to, or shall hold communion with, the See or Church of Rome, or shall profess the Popish religion, or shall marry a Papist, shall be excluded, and be for ever incapable to inherit, possess, or enjoy the Crown and government of this realm, and Ireland, and the dominions thereunto belonging, or any part of the same, or to have, use, or exercise any regal power, authority, or jurisdiction within the same; and in all and every such case or cases the people of these realms shall be and are hereby absolved of their allegiance; and the said Crown and Government shall from time to time descend to, and be enjoyed by, such person or persons, being Protestants, as should have inherited and enjoyed the same, in case the said person or persons so reconciled, holding communion, or professing, or marrying as aforesaid, were naturally dead.

X. And that every king and queen of this realm, who at any time hereafter shall come to succeed in the Imperial Crown of this kingdom, shall, on the first day of the meeting of the first parliament, next after his or her coming to the Crown, sitting in his or her throne in the House of Peers, in the presence of the Lords and Commons therein assembled, or at his or her coronation, before such person or persons who shall administer the coronation oath to him or her, at the time of his or her taking the said oath (which shall first happen), make, subscribe, and audibly repeat the declaration mentioned in the statute made in the thirtieth year of the reign of King Charles II., intituled 'An Act for the more effectual preserving the King's person and government, by disabling Papists from sitting in either House of Parliament.' But if it shall happen, that such king or queen, upon his or her succession to the Crown of this realm, shall be under the age of twelve years, then every such king or queen shall make, subscribe, and audibly repeat the said declaration at his or her coronation, or the first day of the meeting of the first parliament as aforesaid, which shall first happen after such king or queen shall have attained the said age of twelve years.

XI. All which their Majesties are contented and pleased shall be declared, enacted, and established by authority of this present parliament, and shall stand, remain, and be the law of this realm for ever; and the same are by their said Majesties, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, declared, enacted, and established accordingly.

XII. And be it further declared and enacted by the authority aforesaid, That from and after this present session of parliament, no dispensation by *non obstante* of or to any statute, or any part thereof, shall be allowed, but that the same shall be held void and of no effect, except a dispensation be allowed of in

such statute, and except in such cases as shall be specially provided for by one or more bill or bills to be passed during this present session of parliament.

XIII. Provided that no charter, or grant, or pardon granted before the three-and-twentieth day of October, in the year of our Lord One thousand six hundred eighty-nine, shall be any ways impeached or invalidated by this act, but that the same shall be and remain of the same force and effect in law, and no other, than as if this act had never been made.

ACT OF SETTLEMENT.

(1701.)

An Act for the Further Limitation of the Crown, and Better Securing the Rights and Liberties of the Subject.

Whereas in the first year of the reign of your Majesty, and of our late most Gracious Sovereign Lady Queen Mary (of blessed memory) an Act of Parliament was made, intituled "An Act for declaring the Rights and Liberties of the Subject, and for settling the Succession of the Crown," wherein it was (amongst other things) enacted, established and declared, That the Crown and Regal Government of the kingdoms of England, France and Ireland, and the dominions thereunto belonging, should be and continue to your Majesty and the said late Queen, during the joint-lives of your Majesty and the said Queen, and to the survivor: And that after the decease of your Majesty and of the said Queen, the said Crown and Regal Government should be and remain to the heirs of the body of the said late Queen: And for default of such issue, to her Royal Highness the Princess Anne of Denmark, and the heirs of her body: And for default of such issue, to the heirs of the body of your Majesty. And it was thereby further enacted, That all and every person and persons that then were, or afterwards should be reconciled to, or shall hold communion with the See or Church of Rome, or should profess the Popish religion, or marry a Papist, should be excluded, and are by that act made for ever uncapable to inherit, possess, or enjoy the Crown and Government of this realm and Ireland, and the dominions thereunto belonging, or any part of the same, or to have, use, or exercise any regal power, authority, or jurisdiction within the same: and in all and every such case and cases the people of these realms shall be and are thereby absolved of their allegiance: And that the said Crown and Government shall from time to time descend to and be enjoyed by such person or persons, being Protestants, as should have inherited and enjoyed the same, in case the said person or persons, so reconciled, holding communion, professing, or marrying as aforesaid, were naturally dead. After the making of which statute, and the settlement therein contained, your Majesty's good subjects, who were restored to the full and free

possession and enjoyment of their religion, rights, and liberties, by the providence of God giving success to your Majesty's just undertakings and unwearied endeavours for that purpose, had no greater temporal felicity to hope or wish for, than to see a royal progeny descending from your Majesty, to whom (under God) they owe their tranquillity, and whose ancestors have for many years been principal assertors of the reformed religion and the liberties of Europe, and from our said most Gracious Sovereign Lady, whose memory will always be precious to the subjects of these realms: And it having since pleased Almighty God to take away our said Sovereign Lady, and also the most hopeful Prince William Duke of Gloucester (the only surviving issue of her Royal Highness the Princess Anne of Denmark) to the unspeakable grief and sorrow of your Majesty and your said good subjects, who under such losses being sensibly put in mind, that it standeth wholly in the pleasure of Almighty God to prolong the lives of your Majesty and of her Royal Highness, and to grant to your Majesty, or to her Royal Highness, such issue as may be inheritable to the Crown and regal Government aforesaid, by the respective limitations in the said recited Act contained, do constantly implore the Divine Mercy for those blessings: and your Majesty's said subjects having daily experience of your royal care and concern for the present and future welfare of these kingdoms, and particularly recommending from your Throne a further provision to be made for the succession of the Crown in the Protestant line, for the happiness of the nation, and the security of our religion; and it being absolutely necessary for the safety, peace and quiet of this realm, to obviate all doubts and contentions in the same, by reason of any pretended titles to the Crown, and to maintain a certainty in the succession thereof, to which your subjects may safely have recourse for their protection, in case the limitations in the said recited Act should determine: Therefore for a further provision of the succession of the Crown in the Protestant line, we your Majesty's most dutiful and loyal subjects, the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, do beseech your Majesty that it may be enacted and declared, and be it enacted and declared by the King's most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same, That the most Excellent Princess Sophia, Electress and Duchess Dowager of Hanover, daughter of the most Excellent Princess Elizabeth, late Queen of Bohemia, daughter of our late Sovereign Lord King James I, of happy memory, be and is hereby declared to be the next in succession, in the Protestant line, to the Imperial Crown and dignity of the said realms of Engalnd, France and Ireland, with the dominions and territories thereunto belonging, after his Majesty, and the Princess Anne of Denmark, and in default of issue of the said Princess Anne, and of his Majesty respectively: And that from and after the deceases of his said Majesty, our now Sovereign Lord, and of her Royal Highness the Princess Anne of Denmark,

and for default of issue of the said Princess Anne, and of his Majesty respectively, the Crown and regal Government of the said kingdoms of England, France and Ireland, and of the dominions thereunto belonging, with the royal state and dignity of the said realms, and all honours, stiles, titles, regalities, prerogatives, powers, jurisdictions and authorities, to the same belonging and appertaining, shall be, remain, and continue to the said most Excellent Princess Sophia, and the heirs of her body, being Protestants: And thereunto the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, shall and will, in the name of all the people of this realm, most humbly and faithfully submit themselves, their heirs and posterities; and do faithfully promise that after the deceases of his Majesty, and her Royal Highness, and the failure of the heirs of their respective bodies, to stand to, maintain, and defend the said Princess Sophia, and the heirs of her body, being Protestants, according to the limitation and succession of the Crown in this Act specified and contained, to the utmost of their powers, with their lives and estates, against all persons whatsoever that shall attempt anything to the contrary.

II. Provided always, and it is hereby enacted, That all and every person and persons, who shall or may take or inherit the said Crown, by virtue of the limitation of this present Act, and is, are or shall be reconciled to, or shall hold communion with, the See or Church of Rome, or shall profess the Popish religion, or shall marry a Papist, shall be subject to such incapacities, as in such case or cases are by the said recited Act provided, enacted, and established; and that every King and Queen of this realm, who shall come to and succeed in the Imperial Crown of this kingdom, by virtue of this Act, shall have the Coronation Oath administered to him, her or them, at their respective Coronations, according to the Act of Parliament made in the first year of the reign of his Majesty, and the said late Queen Mary, intituled, 'An Act for establishing the Coronation Oath,' and shall make, subscribe, and repeat the Declaration in the Act first above recited mentioned or referred to, in the manner and form thereby prescribed.

III. And whereas it is requisite and necessary that some further provision be made for securing our religion, laws and liberties, from and after the death of his Majesty and the Princess Anne of Denmark, and in default of issue of the body of the said Princess, and of his Majesty respectively: Be it enacted by the King's most Excellent Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, in Parliament assembled, and by the authority of the same,

That whosoever shall hereafter come to the possession of this Crown, shall join in communion with the Church of England, as by law established.

That in case the Crown and imperial dignity of this realm shall hereafter come to any person, not being a native of this kingdom of England, this nation be not obliged to engage in any war for the defence of any dominions or territories which do not belong to the Crown of England, without the consent of Parliament.

That no person who shall hereafter come to the possession of this Crown, shall go out of the dominions of England, Scotland, or Ireland, without consent of Parliament.

That from and after the time that the further limitation by this Act shall take effect, all matters and things relating to the well governing of this kingdom, which are properly cognizable in the Privy Council by the laws and customs of this realm, shall be transacted there, and all resolutions taken thereupon shall be signed by such of the Privy Council as shall advise and consent to the same.

That after the said limitation shall take effect as aforesaid, no person born out of the kingdoms of England, Scotland, or Ireland, or the dominions thereunto belonging (although he be naturalised or made a denizen, except such as are born of English parents), shall be capable to be of the Privy Council, or a Member of either House of Parliament, or to enjoy any office or place of trust, either civil or military, or to have any grant of lands, tenements or hereditaments from the Crown, to himself or to any other or others in trust for him.

That no person who has an office or place of profit under the King, or receives a pension from the Crown, shall be capable of serving as a Member of the House of Commons.

That after the said limitation shall take effect as aforesaid, Judges' Commissions be made *Quamdiu se bene gesserint*, and their salaries ascertained and established; but upon the Address of both Houses of Parliament it may be lawful to remove them.

That no pardon under the Great Seal of England be pleadable to an impeachment by the Commons in Parliament.

IV. And whereas the Laws of England are the birthright of the people thereof, and all the Kings and Queens, who shall ascend the Throne of this realm, ought to administer the Government of the same according to the said laws, and all their officers and ministers ought to serve them respectively according to the same: The said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, do therefore further humbly pray, That all the Laws and Statutes of this realm for securing the established religion, and the rights and liberties of the people thereof, and all other Laws and Statutes of the same now in force, may be ratified and confirmed, and the same are by his Majesty, by and with the advice and consent of the said Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, and by authority of the same, ratified and confirmed accordingly.

And I cannot but look upon it as a peculiar happiness, that in my reign so full a provision is made for the peace and quiet of my people, and for the security of our religion, by so firm an establishment of the Protestant succession throughout Great Britain.

Gentlemen of the House of Commons,

I take this occasion to remind you to make effectual provision for the payment of the equivalent to Scotland within the time appointed by this Act, and

I am persuaded you will show as much readiness in this particular as you have done in all the other parts of this great work.

My Lords and Gentlemen,

The season of the year being now pretty far advanced, I hope you will continue the same zeal which has appeared throughout this session, in despatching what yet remains unfinished of the public business before you.

UNION BETWEEN ENGLAND AND SCOTLAND.

(1707.)

An Act for an Union of the two Kingdoms of England and Scotland.

(PREAMBLE.)

ARTICLE I.

THAT the two kingdoms of England and Scotland shall upon the first day of May, which shall be in the year one thousand seven hundred and seven, and for ever after, be united into one kingdom by the name of Great Britain; and that the ensigns' armorial of the said united kingdom be such as her Majesty shall appoint, and the crosses of St. George and St. Andrew be conjoined in such manner as her Majesty shall think fit, and used in all flags, banners, standards, and ensigns, both at sea and land.

ARTICLE II.

That the succession of the monarchy of the united kingdom of Great Britain, and of the dominions thereto belonging, after her most sacred Majesty, and in default of issue of her Majesty, be, remain, and continue to the most excellent Princess Sophia, electoress and duchess dowager of Hanover, and the heirs of her body being Protestants, upon whom the Crown of England is settled by an Act of Parliament made in England in the twelfth year of the reign of his late Majesty King William the Third, entitled, *An Act for the further Limitation of the Crown, and better securing the Rights and Liberties of the Subject:* And that all Papists, and persons marrying Papists, shall be excluded from, and for ever incapable to inherit, possess, or enjoy the Imperial Crown of Great Britain, and the dominions thereunto belonging, or any part thereof; and in every such case, the Crown and government shall from time to time descend to, and be enjoyed by such person, being a Protestant, as should have inherited and enjoyed the same, in case such Papist, or person marrying a Papist, was naturally dead,

according to the provision for the descent of the Crown of England, made by another Act of Parliament in England in the first year of the reign of their late Majesties King William and Queen Mary, entitled, *An Act declaring the Rights and Liberties of the Subject, and settling the Succession of the Crown.*

ARTICLE III.

That the united kingdom of Great Britain be represented by one and the same Parliament, to be styled, The Parliament of Great Britain.

ARTICLE IV.

That all the subjects of the united kingdom of Great Britain shall, from and after the Union, have full freedom and intercourse of trade and navigation to and from any port or place within the said united kingdom, and the dominions and plantations thereunto belonging; and that there be a communication of all other rights, privileges, and advantages, which do or may belong to the subjects of either kingdom; except where it is otherwise expressly agreed in these articles.

ARTICLE V.

(Scotch ships to be registered as British ships.)

ARTICLE VI.

(Concerning Trade, Scots Cattle, and Importation of Victuals.)

ARTICLE VII.

(Concerning Excises.)

ARTICLE VIII.

(Concerning Foreign Salt, Scotch Salt, Flesh Exported from Scotland, Curing of Herrings, Fish Exported, etc.)

ARTICLE IX.

(Concerning Land Tax and Quota of Scotland.)

ARTICLE X.

(Concerning Stamped Vellum.)

ARTICLE XI.

(Concerning the Window Tax.)

ARTICLE XII.

(Concerning Coals, Culm, and Cinders.)

Article XIII.

(Concerning Malt.)

Article XIV.

(Scotland not chargeable with any other duties before the Union, except these consented to.)

Article XV.

(Concerning Equivalent Money and Uses, Coin of Scotland, African and Indian Company of Scotland, Overplus, Public Debts of Scotland, Manufacture of Coarse Wool, Fisheries, and the Appointment of Commissioners for the Equivalent.)

Article XVI.

That from and after the Union, the coin shall be of the same standard and value throughout the united kingdom, as now in England, and a mint shall be continued in Scotland, under the same rules as the mint in England, and the present officers of the mint continued, subject to such regulations and alterations as her Majesty, her heirs or successors, or the Parliament of Great Britain shall think fit.

Article XVII.

That from and after the Union, the same weights and measures shall be used throughout the united kingdom, as are now established in England, and standards of weights and measures shall be kept by those burghs in Scotland, to whom the keeping the standards of weights and measures, now in use there, does of special right belong: All which standards shall be sent down to such respective burghs, from the standards kept in the Exchequer at Westminster, subject nevertheless to such regulations as the Parliament of Great Britain shall think fit.

Article XVIII.

That the laws concerning regulation of trade, customs, and such excises to which Scotland is, by virtue of this treaty, to be liable, be the same in Scotland, from and after the Union, as in England; and that all other laws in use within the kingdom of Scotland, do after the Union, and notwithstanding thereof, remain in the same force as before (except such as are contrary to, or inconsistent with this treaty), but alterable by the Parliament of Great Britain; with this difference betwixt the laws concerning public right, policy, and civil government, and those which concern private right, that the laws which concern public right, policy, and civil government, may be made the same throughout the whole united kingdom; but that no alteration be made in laws which concern private right, except for evident utility of the subjects within Scotland.

Article XIX.

(Concerning Courts and the Privy Council.)

Article XX.

(Concerning Heritable Offices.)

Article XXI.

(Concerning Royal Burghs.)

Article XXII.

That, by virtue of this treaty, of the peers of Scotland, at the time of the Union, sixteen shall be the number to sit and vote in the House of Lords, and forty-five the number of representatives of Scotland in the House of Commons of the Parliament of Great Britain; and that when her Majesty, her heirs or successors, shall declare her or their pleasure for holding the first or any other subsequent Parliament of Great Britain, until the Parliament of Great Britain shall make further provision therein, a writ do issue under the great seal of the united kingdom, directed to the privy council of Scotland, commanding them to cause sixteen peers, who are to sit in the House of Lords, to be summoned to Parliament, and forty-five members to be elected to sit in the House of Commons of the Parliament of Great Britain, according to the agreement of this treaty, in such manner as by an Act of this present session of the Parliament of Scotland is or shall be settled; which Act is hereby declared to be as valid as if it were a part of and engrossed in this treaty. And that the names of the persons so summoned and elected shall be returned by the privy council of Scotland into the court from whence the said writ did issue . . . And that every one of the lords of Parliament of Great Britain, and every member of the House of Commons of the Parliament of Great Britain, in the first and all succeeding Parliaments of Great Britain, until the Parliament of Great Britain shall otherwise direct, shall take the respective oaths appointed to be taken instead of the oaths of allegiance and supremacy . . . And it is declared and agreed, That these words, *This Realm, The Crown of this Realm,* and *The Queen of this Realm,* mentioned in the oaths and declaration contained in the aforesaid Acts, which were intended to signify the crown and realm of England, shall be understood of the crown and realm of Great Britain; and that in that sense the said oaths and declaration be taken and subscribed by the members of both Houses of the Parliament of Great Britain.

Article XXIII.

That the aforesaid sixteen peers of Scotland mentioned in the last preceding article, to sit in the House of Lords of the Parliament of Great Britain, shall have all privileges of Parliament, which the peers of England now have, and

which they, or any peers of Great Britain shall have after the Union, and particularly the right of sitting upon the trial of peers: And in case of the trial of any peer, in time of adjournment, or prorogation of Parliament, the said sixteen peers shall be summoned in the same manner, and have the same powers and privileges at such trial, as any other peers of Great Britain. And that in case any trials of peers shall hereafter happen, when there is no Parliament in being, the sixteen peers of Scotland who sat in the last preceding Parliament, shall be summoned in the same manner, and have the same powers and privileges at such trials, as any other peers of Great Britain; and that all peers of Scotland, and their successors to their honours and dignities, shall from and after the Union, be peers of Great Britain, and have rank and precedency next and immediately after the peers of the like orders and degrees in England at the time of the Union, and before all peers of Great Britain of the like orders and degrees, who may be created after the Union, and shall be tried as peers of Great Britain, and shall enjoy all privileges of peers, as fully as the peers of England do now, or as they, or any other peers of Great Britain may hereafter enjoy the same, except the right and privilege of sitting in the House of Lords, and the privileges depending thereon, and particularly the right of sitting upon the trials of peers.

Article XXIV.

That from and after the Union, there be one great seal for the united kingdom of Great Britain, which shall be different from the great seal now used in either kingdom: And that the quartering the arms, and the rank and precedency of the lyon king of arms of the kingdom of Scotland, as may best suit the Union, be left to her Majesty: And that in the mean time, the great seal of England be used as the great seal of the united kingdom, and that the great seal of the united kingdom be used for sealing writs to elect and summon the Parliament of Great Britain, and for sealing all treaties with foreign princes and states, and all public acts, instruments and orders of state, which concern the whole united kingdom, and in all other matters relating to England, as the great seal of England is now used: And that a seal in Scotland after the Union be always kept and made use of in all things relating to private rights or grants, which have usually passed the great seal of Scotland, and which only concern offices, grants, commissions, and private rights within that kingdom; and that until such seal be appointed by her Majesty, the present great seal of Scotland shall be used for such purposes: And that the privy seal, signet, casset, signet of the judiciary court, quarter seal, and seals of court now used in Scotland be continued; but that the said seals be altered and adapted to the state of the Union, as her Majesty shall think fit; and the said seals, and all of them, and the keepers of them, shall be subject to such regulations as the Parliament of Great Britain shall hereafter make. And that the crown, sceptre, and sword of state, the records of Parliament, and all other records, rolls and registers whatsoever, both public and private, general and particular, and warrants thereof,

continue to be kept as they are within that part of the united kingdom now called Scotland; and that they shall so remain in all time coming, notwithstanding the Union.

ARTICLE XXV.

That all laws and statutes in either kingdom, so far as they are contrary to, or inconsistent with the terms of these articles, or any of them, shall, from and after the Union, cease and become void, and shall be so declared to be, by the respective Parliaments of the kingdom.

As by the said articles of Union, ratified and approved by the said Act of Parliament of Scotland, relation being thereunto had, may appear. And the tenor of the aforesaid Act for securing the Protestant religion and Presbyterian church government within the kingdom of Scotland, is as follows:

II. Our sovereign lady, and the estates of Parliament, considering that by the late Act of Parliament, for a treaty with England for an Union of both kingdoms, it is provided, That the commissioners for that treaty shall not treat of or concerning any alteration of the worship, discipline, and government of the church of this kingdom as now by law established: Which treaty being now reported to the Parliament, and it being reasonable and necessary that the true Protestant religion, as presently professed within this kingdom, with the worship, discipline, and government of this church, should be effectually and unalterably secured: Therefore her Majesty, with advice and consent of the said estates of Parliament, doth hereby establish and confirm the said true Protestant religion, and the worship, discipline, and government of this church, to continue without any alteration to the people of this land in all succeeding generations; and more especially her Majesty, with advice and consent aforesaid, ratifies, approves, and for ever confirms the fifth Act of the first Parliament of King William and Queen Mary, entitled, *Act ratifying the Confession of Faith, and settling Presbyterian Church Government;* with all other Acts of Parliament relating thereto, in prosecution of the declaration of the estates of this kingdom, containing the claim of right, bearing date the eleventh of April, one thousand six hundred and eighty-nine: And her Majesty, with advice and consent aforesaid, expressly provides and declares, That the foresaid true Protestant religion, contained in the above-mentioned confession of faith, with the form and purity of worship presently in use within this church, and its Presbyterian church government and discipline (that is to say) the government of the church by kirk sessions, presbyteries, provincial synods, and general assemblies, all established by the foresaid Acts of Parliament, pursuant to the claim of right, shall remain and continue unalterable, and that the said Presbyterian government shall be the only government of the church within the kingdom of Scotland.

III. (Providing for the continuance of Universities and Colleges in Scotland.)

IV. (Scotch subjects not to be liable to any oath inconsistent with said Church Government; Queen's successors to maintain said government.)

V. And it is hereby statute and ordained, That this Act of Parliament, with the establishment therein contained, shall be held and observed in all time coming, as a fundamental and essential condition of any treaty or Union to be concluded betwixt the two kingdoms, without any alteration thereof, or derogation thereto in any sort for ever: As also, That this Act of Parliament, and settlement therein contained, shall be insert and repeated in any Act of Parliament that shall pass for agreeing and concluding the foresaid treaty or Union betwixt the two kingdoms; and that the same shall be therein expressly declared to be a fundamental and essential condition of the said treaty or Union in all time coming: Which articles of Union, and Act immediately above-written, her Majesty, with advice and consent aforesaid, statutes, enacts, and ordains to be and continue, in all time coming, the sure and perpetual foundation of a complete and entire Union of the two kingdoms of Scotland and England, under the express condition and provision, that this approbation and ratification of the foresaid articles and Act shall be no ways binding on this kingdom, until the said articles and Act be ratified, approved, and confirmed by her Majesty, with and by the authority of the Parliament of England, as they are now agreed to, approved, and confirmed by her Majesty, with and by the authority of the Parliament of Scotland; declaring nevertheless, that the Parliament of England may provide for the security of the church of England as they think expedient, to take place within the bounds of the said kingdom of England, and not derogating from the security above provided for establishing of the church of Scotland within the bounds of this kingdom; as also the said Parliament of England may extend the additions and other provisions contained in the articles of Union, as above insert in favours of the subjects of Scotland, to and in favours of the subjects of England; which shall not suspend or derogate from the force and effect of this present ratification, but shall be understood as herein included, without the necessity of any new ratification in the Parliament of Scotland.

VI. (Providing that all laws, etc., inconsistent with Articles of Union, shall cease.)

VII. And whereas an Act hath passed in this present session of Parliament, entitled, *An Act for securing the Church of England as by Law established;* the tenor whereof follows:

Whereas by an Act made in the session of Parliament held in the third and fourth year of her Majesty's reign, whereby her Majesty was empowered to appoint commissioners, under the great seal of England, to treat with commissioners to be authorized by the Parliament of Scotland, concerning an Union of the kingdoms of England and Scotland, it is provided and enacted, That the commissioners to be named in pursuance of the said Act should not treat of or concerning any alteration of the liturgy, rites, ceremonies, discipline, or government of the church as by law established within this realm: And whereas certain commissioners appointed by her Majesty in pursuance of the said Act,

and also other commissioners nominated by her Majesty by the authority of the Parliament of Scotland, have met and agreed upon a treaty of Union of the said kingdoms; which treaty is now under the consideration of this present Parliament; And whereas the said treaty (with some alterations therein made) is ratified and approved by Act of Parliament in Scotland; and the said Act of ratification is by her Majesty's royal command, laid before the Parliament of this kingdom: And whereas it is reasonable and necessary, that the true Protestant religion professed and established by law in the Church of England, and the doctrine, worship, discipline, and government thereof, should be effectually and unalterably secured; be it enacted by the Queen's most excellent Majesty, by and with the advice of the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons, in this present Parliament assembled, and by authority of the same, That an Act made in the thirteenth year of the reign of Queen Elizabeth, of famous memory, entitled, *An Act for the Ministers of the Church to be of sound Religion;* and also another Act made in the thirteenth year of the reign of the late King Charles the Second, entitled, *An Act for the Uniformity of the Public Prayers and Administration of Sacraments, and other Rites and Ceremonies, and for establishing the form of making, ordaining, and consecrating Bishops, Priests and Deacons in the Church of England,* (other than such clauses in the said Acts, or either of them, as have been repealed or altered by any subsequent Act or Acts of Parliament,) and all and singular other Acts of Parliament now in force for the establishment and preservation of the Church of England, and the doctrine, worship, discipline, and government thereof, shall remain and be in full force for ever.

VIII. (Providing that the Queen's successors are to take an oath to maintain the settlement of the Church of England.)

IX. (Providing that this Act is to be an essential part of any treaty between the kingdoms.)

X. (Providing that the Articles of Union, and the Act for the establishment of the Presbyterian Church Government, be ratified and confirmed.)

XI. (Declaring the Acts for settling the Church Governments in both kingdoms essential parts of the Union.)

XII. And whereas since the passing the said Act in the Parliament of Scotland, for ratifying the said articles of Union, one other Act, entitled, *An Act settling the Manner of electing the Sixteen Peers, and Forty-five Members, to represent Scotland in the Parliament of Great Britain,* hath likewise passed in the said Parliament of Scotland at Edinburgh, the fifth day of February, one thousand seven hundred and seven, the tenor whereof follows:

Our sovereign lady considering, That by the twenty-second articles of the treaty of Union, as the same is ratified by an Act passed in this session of Parliament, upon the sixteenth of January last, it is provided, That by virtue of the said treaty, of the Peers of Scotland, at the time of the Union, sixteen shall be of the number to sit and vote in the House of Lords, and forty-five the

number of the representatives of Scotland in the House of Commons of the Parliament of Great Britain; and that the said sixteen peers, and forty-five members in the House of Commons, be named and chosen in such manner as by a subsequent Act in this present session of the Parliament in Scotland, should be settled; which Act is thereby declared to be as valid, as if it were a part of, and engrossed in the said treaty: Therefore her Majesty, with the advice and consent of the estates of Parliament, statutes, enacts and ordains, That the said sixteen peers, who shall have right to sit in the House of Peers in the Parliament of Great Britain, on the part of Scotland, by virtue of this treaty, shall be named by the said peers of Scotland, whom they represent, their heirs or successors to their dignities and honours, out of their own number, and that by open election and plurality of voices of the peers present, and of the proxies for such as shall be absent, the said proxies being peers, and producing a mandate in writing duly signed before witnesses, and both the constituent and proxy being qualified according to law; declaring also, That such peers as are absent, being qualified as aforesaid, may send to all such meetings lists of the peers whom they judge fittest, validly signed by the said absent peers, which shall be reckoned in the same manner as if the parties had been present, and given in the said list; and in case of the death, or legal incapacity of any of the sixteen peers, that the aforesaid peers of Scotland shall nominate another of their own number, in place of the said peer or peers, in manner before and after-mentioned: And that of the said forty-five representatives of Scotland in the House of Commons in the Parliament of Great Britain, thirty shall be chosen by the Shires or Steuartries, and fifteen by the royal borrows, as follows: (The remainder of the Article provides for the methods of election, legal capacities, oaths to be administered to, etc., of those elected to the House of Commons.)

XIII. As by the said Act passed in Scotland, for settling the manner of electing the sixteen peers, and forty-five members, to represent Scotland in the Parliament of Great Britain, may appear; Be it therefore further enacted and declared by the authority aforesaid, That the said last-mentioned Act passed in Scotland for settling the manner of electing the sixteen peers, and forty-five members, to represent Scotland in the Parliament of Great Britain, as aforesaid, shall be, and the same is hereby declared to be as valid as if the same had been part of, and engrossed in the said articles of Union ratified and approved by the said Act of Parliament of Scotland, and by this Act, as aforesaid.

UNION BETWEEN GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND.

(July 2, 1800.)

An Act for the Union of Great Britain and Ireland.

(PREAMBLE.)

Article I.

That it be the first article of the Union of the kingdoms of Great Britain and Ireland, that the said kingdoms of Great Britain and Ireland shall, upon the first day of January which shall be in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and one, and for ever after, be united into one kingdom, by the name of *the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland;* and that the royal style and titles appertaining to the imperial crown of the said united kingdom and its dependencies; and also the ensigns, armorial flags, and banners thereof, shall be such as his Majesty, by his royal proclamation under the great seal of the united kingdom, shall be pleased to appoint.

Article II.

That it be the second article of Union, that the succession to the imperial crown of the said united kingdom, and of the dominions thereunto belonging, shall continue limited and settled in the same manner as the succession to the imperial crown of the said kingdoms of Great Britain and Ireland now stands limited and settled, according to the existing laws, and to the terms of Union between England and Scotland.

Article III.

That it be the third article of Union, that the said united kingdom be represented in one and the same Parliament, to be styled The Parliament of the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland.

Article IV.

That it be the fourth article of Union, that four Lords Spiritual of Ireland by rotations of sessions, and twenty-eight Lords Temporal of Ireland elected for life by the peers of Ireland, shall be the numbr to sit and vote on the part of Ireland in the House of Lords of the Parliament of the united kingdom; and one hundred commoners (two for each county of Ireland, two for the city of Dublin, two for the city of Cork, one for the university of Trinity College, and one for each of the thirty-one most considerable cities, towns, and boroughs) be the number to sit and vote on the part of Ireland in the House of Commons of the Parliament of the united kingdom:

That such Act as shall be passed in the Parliament of Ireland previous to the Union, to regulate the mode by which the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, to serve in the Parliament of the united kingdom on the part of Ireland, shall be summoned and returned to the said Parliament shall be considered as forming part of the treaty of Union and shall be incorporated in the Act of the respective Parliaments by which the said Union shall be ratified and established:

That all questions touching the rotation or election of Lords Spiritual or Temporal of Ireland to sit in the Parliament of the united kingdom, shall be decided by the House of Lords thereof; and whenever, by reason of an equality of votes in the election of any such Lords Temporal, a complete election shall not be made according to the true intent of this article, the names of those peers for whom such equality of votes shall be so given, shall be written on pieces of paper of a similar form, and shall be put into a glass, by the Clerk of the Parliaments at the table of the House of Lords whilst the House is sitting; and the peer or peers whose name or names shall be first drawn out by the Clerk of the Parliaments, shall be deemed the peer or peers elected, as the case may be:

That any person holding any peerage of Ireland now subsisting, or hereafter to be created, shall not thereby be disqualified from being elected to serve, if he shall so think fit, or from serving or continuing to serve, if he shall so think fit, for any county, city, or borough of Great Britain, in the House of Commons of the united kingdom, unless he shall have been previously elected as above, to sit in the House of Lords of the united kingdom; but that so long as such peer of Ireland shall so continue to be a member of the House of Commons, he shall not be entitled to the privilege of peerage, nor be capable of being elected to serve as a peer on the part of Ireland, or of voting at any such election; and that he shall be liable to be sued, indicted, proceeded against, and tried as a commoner, for any offence with which he may be charged:

That it shall be lawful for his Majesty, his heirs and successors, to create peers of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland, and to make promotions in the peerage thereof, after the Union; provided that no new creation of any such peers shall take place after the Union until three of the peerages of Ireland, which shall have been existing at the time of the Union, shall have become extinct; and upon such extinction of three peerages, that it shall be lawful for his Majesty, his heirs and successors, to create one peer of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland; and in like manner as often as three peerages of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland shall become extinct, it shall be lawful for his Majesty, his heirs and successors, to create one other peer of the said part of the united kingdom; and if it shall happen that the peers of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland shall, by extinction of peerages or otherwise, be reduced to the number of one hundred, exclusive of all such peers of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland, as shall hold any peerage of Great Britain subsisting at the time of the Union, or of the united

kingdom, created since the Union, by which such peers shall be entitled to an hereditary seat in the House of Lords of the united kingdom, then and in that case it shall and may be lawful for his Majesty, his heirs and successors, to create one peer of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland, as often as any one of such one hundred peerages shall fail by extinction, or as often as any one peer of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland shall become entitled, by descent or creation, to an hereditary seat in the House of Lords of the united kingdom; it being the true intent and meaning of this article, that at all times after the Union, it shall and may be lawful for his Majesty, his heirs and successors, to keep up the peerage of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland to the number of one hundred, over and above the number of such of the said peers as shall be entitled, by descent or creation, to an hereditary seat in the House of Lords of the united kingdom:

That if any peerage shall at any time be in abeyance, such peerage shall be deemed and taken as an existing peerage; and no peerage shall be deemed extinct, unless on default of claimants to the inheritance of such peerage for the space of one year from the death of the person who shall have been last possessed thereof; and if no claim shall be made to the inheritance of such peerage, in such form and manner as may from time to time be prescribed by the House of Lords of the united kingdom, before the expiration of the said period of a year, then and in that case such peerage shall be deemed extinct; provided that nothing herein shall exclude any person from afterwards putting in a claim to the peerage so deemed extinct; and if such claim shall be allowed as valid, by judgment of the House of Lords of the united kingdom, reported to his Majesty, such peerage shall be considered as revived; and in case any new creation of a peerage of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland, shall have taken place in the interval, in consequence of the supposed extinction of such peerage, then no new right of creation shall accrue to his Majesty, his heirs or successors, in consequence of the next extinction which shall take place of any peerage of that part of the united kingdom called Ireland:

That all questions touching the election of members to sit on the part of Ireland in the House of Commons of the united kingdom shall be heard and decided in the same manner as questions touching such elections in Great Britain now are, or at any time hereafter shall by law be heard and decided; subject nevertheless to such particular regulations in respect of Ireland as, from local circumstances, the Paliament of the united kingdom may from time to time deem expedient.

That the qualifications in respect of property of the members elected on the part of Ireland to sit in the House of Commons of the united kingdom, shall be respectively the same as are now provided by law in the cases of elections for counties and cities and boroughs respectively in that part of Great Britain called England, unless any other provision shall hereafter be made in that respect by Act of Parliament of the united kingdom.

That when his Majesty, his heirs or successors, shall declare his, her, or their pleasure for holding the first or any subsequent Parliament of the united kingdom, a proclamation shall issue, under the great seal of the united kingdom, to cause the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and Commons, who are to serve in the Parliament thereof on the part of Ireland, to be returned in such manner as by any Act of this present session of Parliament of Ireland shall be provided; and that the Lords Spiritual and Temporal and Commons of Great Britain shall, together with the Lords Spiritual and Temporal and Commons so returned as aforesaid on the part of Ireland, constitute the two Houses of Parliament of the united kingdom:

(The next clause provides for a temporary personnel of the first Parliament after the Union.)

That the Lords of Parliament on the part of Ireland, in the House of Lords of the united kingdom, shall at all times have the same privileges of Parliament which shall belong to the Lords of Parliament on the part of Great Britain; and the Lords Spiritual and Temporal respectively on the part of Ireland shall at all times have the same rights in respect of their sitting and voting upon the trial of peers, as the Lords Spiritual and Temporal respectively on the part of Great Britain; and that all Lords Spiritual of Ireland shall have rank and precedency next and immediately after the Lords Spiritual of the same rank and degree of Great Britain, and shall enjoy all privileges as fully as the Lord's Spiritual of Great Britain do now or may hereafter enjoy the same (the right and privilege of sitting in the House of Lords, and the privileges depending thereon, and particularly the right of sitting on the trial of peers, excepted); and that the persons holding any temporal peerages of Ireland, existing at the time of the Union, shall, from and after the Union, have rank and precedency next and immediately after all the persons holding peerages of the like orders and degree in Great Britain, subsisting at the time of the Union; and that all peerages of Ireland created after the Union shall have rank and precedency with the peerages of the united kingdom, so created, according to the dates of their creations; and that all peerages both of Great Britain and Ireland, now subsisting or hereafter to be created, shall in all other respects, from the date of the Union, be considered as peerages of the united kingdom; and that the peers of Ireland shall, as peers of the united kingdom, be sued and tried as peers, except as aforesaid, and shall enjoy all privileges of peers as fully as the peers of Great Britain; the right and privilege of sitting in the House of Lords, and the privileges depending thereon, and the right of sitting on the trial of peers, only excepted:

Article V.

That it be the fifth article of Union, That the churches of England and Ireland, as now by law established, be united into one Protestant Episcopal Church, to be called The United Church of England and Ireland; and that the

doctrine, worship, discipline, and government of the said united church shall be, and shall remain in full force for ever, as the same are now by law established for the church of England; and that the continuance and preservation of the said united church, as the established church of England and Ireland, shall be deemed and taken to be an essential and fundamental part of the Union; and that in like manner the doctrine, worship, discipline, and government of the church of Scotland, shall remain and be preserved as the same are now established by law, and by the Acts for the Union of the two kingdoms of England and Scotland.

Article VI.

That it be the sixth article of Union, That his Majesty's subjects of Great Britain and Ireland shall, from and after the first day of January one thousand eight hundred and one, be entitled to the same privileges, and be on the same footing, as to encouragements and bounties on the like articles being the growth, produce, or manufacture, of either country respectively, and generally in respect of trade and navigation in all ports and places in the united kingdom and its dependencies; and that in all treaties made by his Majesty, his heirs and successors, with any foreign power, his Majesty's subjects of Ireland shall have the same privileges, and be on the same footing, as his Majesty's subjects of Great Britain:

(The remaining clauses of this article deal with the duties upon articles respectively imported and exported between the kingdoms, two schedules being given.)

Article VII.

(Provides that the interest and sinking fund for the reduction of the debt of either kingdom shall continue to be separately defrayed. Also provides for the expenditures of the united kingdom.)

Article VIII.

(Provides that existing laws and courts of jurisdiction within the respective kingdoms may be altered at pleasure of the united Parliament. Also provides for appeal.)

THE CONSTITUTION OF THE UNITED STATES.

(PREAMBLE.)

Objects.—We, the People of the United States, in order to form a more perfect union, establish justice, insure domestic tranquillity, provide for the common defence, promote the general welfare, and secure the blessings of liberty to

ourselves and our posterity, do ordain and establish this CONSTITUTION for the United States of America.

ARTICLE I.

LEGISLATIVE DEPARTMENT.

SECTION I.

Legislative powers.—All legislative powers herein granted shall be vested in a Congress of the United States, which shall consist of a Senate and House of Representatives.

SECTION II.

House of Representatives.—1st Clause.—The House of Representatives shall be composed of members chosen every second year by the people of the several States, and the electors in each State shall have the qualifications requisite for electors of the most numerous branch of the State Legislature.

Qualifications of Representatives.—2d Clause.—No person shall be a Representative who shall not have attained to the age of twenty-five years, and been seven years a citizen of the United States, and who shall not, when elected, be an inhabitant of that State in which he shall be chosen.

Apportionment of Representatives.—3d Clause.—Representatives and direct taxes shall be apportioned among the several States which may be included within this Union, according to their respective numbers, which shall be determined by adding to the whole number of free persons, including those bound to service for a term of years, and excluding Indians not taxed, three-fifths of all other persons. The actual enumeration shall be made within three years after the first meeting of the Congress of the United States, and within every subsequent term of ten years, in such manner as they shall by law direct. The number of Representatives shall not exceed one for every thirty thousand, but each State shall have at least one Representative; and until such enumeration shall be made, the State of New Hampshire shall be entitled to choose three, Massachusetts eight, Rhode Island and Providence Plantations one, Connecticut five, New York six, New Jersey four, Pennsylvania eight, Delaware one, Maryland six, Virginia ten, North Carolina five, South Carolina five, and Georgia three.

Vacancies, how filled.—4th Clause.—When vacancies happen in the representation from any State, the executive authority thereof shall issue writs of election to fill such vacancies.

Speaker, how appointed.—5th Clause.—The House of Representatives shall choose their Speaker and other officers; and shall have the sole power of impeachment.

SECTION III.

United States Senate.—1st Clause.—The Senate of the United States shall be composed of two Senators from each State, chosen by the Legislature thereof, for six years; and each Senator shall have one vote.

Classification of Senators.—2d Clause.—Immediately after they shall be assembled in consequence of the first election, they shall be divided as equally as may be into three classes. The seats of the Senators of the first class shall be vacated at the expiration of the second year, of the second class at the expiration of the fourth year, and of the third class at the expiration of the sixth year, so that one-third may be chosen every second year; and if vacancies happen by resignation, or otherwise, during the recess of the Legislature of any State, the executive thereof may make temporary appointments until the next meeting of the Legislature, which shall then fill such vacancies.

Qualification of Senators.—3d Clause.—No person shall be a Senator who shall not have attained to the age of thirty years, and been nine years a citizen of the United States, and who shall not, when elected, be an inhabitant of that State for which he shall be chosen.

President of the Senate.—4th Clause.—The Vice-President of the United States shall be President of the Senate, but shall have no vote, unless they be equally divided.

Other officers of the Senate.—5th Clause.—The Senate shall choose their other officers, and also a president pro tempore, in the absence of the Vice-President, or when he shall exercise the office of President of the United States.

The Senate a court for trial of impeachments.—6th Clause.—The Senate shall have the sole power to try all impeachments. When sitting for that purpose, they shall be on oath or affirmation. When the President of the United States is tried, the Chief Justice shall preside; and no person shall be convicted without the concurrence of two-thirds of the members present.

Judgment in case of conviction.—7th Clause.—Judgment in cases of impeachment shall not extend further than to removal from office, and disqualification to hold and enjoy any office of honor, trust or profit under the United States; but the party convicted shall nevertheless be liable and subject to indictment, trial, judgment and punishment, according to law.

SECTION IV.

Elections of Senators and Representatives.—1st Clause.—The times, places and manner of holding elections for Senators and Representatives shall be prescribed in each State by the Legislature thereof; but the Congress may at any time, by law, make or alter such regulations, except as to the places of choosing Senators.

Meeting of Congress.—2d Clause.—The Congress shall assemble at least once in every year, and such meeting shall be on the first Monday in December, unless they shall by law appoint a different day.

SECTION V.

Organization of Congress.—1st Clause.—Each house shall be the judge of the elections, returns and qualifications of its own members, and a majority of

each shall constitute a quorum to do business; but a smaller number may adjourn from day to day, and may be authorized to compel the attendance of absent members, in such manner, and under such penalties as each house may provide.

Rules of proceeding.—2d Clause.—Each house may determine the rules of its own proceedings, punish its members for disorderly behavior, and, with the concurrence of two-thirds, expel a member.

Journal of Congress.—3d Clause.—Each house shall keep a Journal of its proceedings, and from time to time publish the same; excepting such parts as may in their judgment require secrecy, and the yeas and nays of the members of either house on any question shall, at the desire of one-fifth of those present, be entered on the journal.

Adjournment of Congress.—4th Clause.—Neither house, during the session of Congress, shall, without the consent of the other, adjourn for more than three days, nor to any other place than that in which the two houses shall be sitting.

SECTION VI.

Compensation and privileges of members.—1st Clause.—The Senators and Representatives shall receive a compensation for their services, to be ascertained by law, and paid out of the treasury of the United States. They shall in all cases, except treason, felony and breach of the peace, be privileged from arrest during their attendance at the session of their respective houses, and in going to and returning from the same; and for any speech or debate in either house, they shall not be questioned in any other place.

Plurality of offices prohibited.—2d Clause.—No Senator or Representative shall, during the time for which he was elected, be appointed to any civil office under the authority of the United States, which shall have been created, or the emoluments whereof shall have been increased during such time; and no person holding any office under the United States, shall be a member of either house during his continuance in office.

SECTION VII.

Bills, how originated.—1st Clause.—All bills for raising revenue shall originate in the House of Representatives; but the Senate may propose or concur with amendments as on other bills.

How bills become laws.—2d Clause.—Every bill which shall have passed the House of Representatives and the Senate, shall, before it become a law, be presented to the President of the United States. If he approve he shall sign it, but if not he shall return it, with his objections, to that house in which it shall have originated, who shall enter the objections at large on their journal, and proceed to reconsider it. If, after such reconsideration, two-thirds of that house shall agree to pass the bill, it shall be sent, together with the objections, to the other house, by which it shall likewise be reconsidered, and, if approved by two-thirds of that house, it shall become a law. But, in all such cases, the votes of both houses shall be determined by yeas and nays; and the names of the persons

voting for and against the bill shall be entered on the journal of each house respectively. If any bill shall not be returned by the President within ten days (Sundays excepted) after it shall have been presented to him, the same shall be a law, in like manner as if he had signed it, unless the Congress by their adjournment prevent its return, in which case it shall not be a law.

Approval and veto powers of the President.—3d Clause.—Every order, resolution, or vote to which the concurrence of the Senate and House of Representatives may be necessary (except on a question of adjournment) shall be presented to the President of the United States; and, before the same shall take effect, shall be approved by him, or, being disapproved by him, shall be repassed by two-thirds of the Senate and House of Representatives, according to the rules and limitations prescribed in the case of a bill.

SECTION VIII.

Powers vested in Congress.—1st Clause.—The Congress shall have power to lay and collect taxes, duties, imposts and excises, to pay the debts and provide for the common defence and general welfare of the United States; but all duties, imposts and excises shall be uniform throughout the United States;

2d Clause.—To borrow money on the credit of the United States;

3d Clause.—To regulate commerce with foreign nations, and among the several States, and with the Indian tribes;

4th Clause.—To establish an uniform rule of naturalization, and uniform laws on the subject of bankruptcies throughout the United States;

5th Clause.—To coin money, regulate the value thereof, and of foreign coin, and fix the standard of weights and measures;

6th Clause.—To provide for the punishment of counterfeiting the securities and current coin of the United States;

7th Clause.—To establish post-offices and post-roads;

8th Clause.—To promote the progress of science and the useful arts, by securing, for limited times, to authors and inventors, the exclusive right to their respective writings and discoveries;

9th Clause.—To constitute tribunals inferior to the Supreme Court;

10th Clause.—To define and punish piracies and felonies committed on the high seas, and offences against the law of nations;

11th Clause.—To declare war, grant letters of marque and reprisal, and make rules concerning captures on land and water;

12th Clause.—To raise and support armies, but no appropriation of money to that use shall be for a longer term than two years;

13th Clause.—To provide and maintain a navy;

14th Clause.—To make rules for the government and regulation of the land and naval forces;

15th Clause.—To provide for calling forth the militia to execute the laws of the Union, suppress insurrections and repel invasions;

16th Clause.—To provide for organizing, arming, and disciplining the militia, and for governing such part of them as may be employed in the service of the United States, reserving to the States respectively, the appointment of the officers, and the authority of training the militia according to the discipline prescribed by Congress;

17th Clause.—To exercise exclusive legislation, in all cases whatsoever, over such district (not exceeding ten miles square) as may, by cession of particular State, and the acceptance of Congress, become the seat of the Government of the United States, and to exercise like authority over all places purchased by the consent of the Legislature of the State in which the same shall be, for the erection of forts, magazines, arsenals, dockyards, and other needful buildings;—And

18th Clause.—To make all laws which shall be necessary and proper for carrying into execution the foregoing powers, and all other powers vested by this Constitution in the Government of the United States, or in any department or officer thereof.

SECTION IX.

Immigrants, how admitted.—1st Clause.—The migration or importation of such persons as any of the States now existing shall think proper to admit, shall not be prohibited by the Congress prior to the year one thousand eight hundred and eight, but a tax or duty may be imposed on such importation, not exceeding ten dollars for each person.

Habeas Corpus.—2d Clause.—The privilege of the writ of habeas corpus shall not be suspended, unless, when in cases of rebellion or invasion, the public safety may require it.

Attainder.—3d Clause.—No bill of attainder or ex post facto law shall be passed.

Direct taxes.—4th Clause.—No capitation, or other direct, tax shall be laid, unless in proportion to the census or enumeration hereinbefore directed to be taken.

Export duties.—5th Clause.—No tax or duty shall be laid on articles exported from any State.

Regulations regarding duties.—6th Clause.—No preference shall be given by any regulation of commerce or revenue to the ports of one State over those of another; nor shall vessels bound to, or from, one State, be obliged to enter, clear, or pay duties in another.

Money, how drawn.—7th Clause.—No money shall be drawn from the treasury, but in consequence of appropriations made by law; and a regular statement and account of the receipts and expenditures of all public money shall be published from time to time.

Titles of nobility prohibited.—8th Clause.—No title of nobility shall be granted by the United States; and no person holding any office of profit or trust under them, shall, without the consent of the Congress, accept of any present,

emolument, office, or title, of any kind whatever, from any king, prince, or foreign state.

SECTION X.

Powers of States defined.—1st Clause.—No State shall enter into any treaty, alliance, or confederation; grant letters of marque and reprisal; coin money; emit bills of credit; make anything but gold and silver coin a tender in payment of debts; pass any bill of attainder, ex post facto law, or law impairing the obligation of contracts, or grant any title of nobility.

2d Clause.—No state shall, without the consent of the Congress, lay any impost or duties on imports or exports, except what may be absolutely necessary for executing its inspection laws; and the net produce of all duties and imposts, laid by any State on imports or exports, shall be for the use of the treasury of the United States; and all such laws shall be subject to the revision and control of the Congress.

3d Clause.—No State shall, without the consent of the Congress, lay any duty on tonnage, keep troops, or ships of war in time of peace, enter into any agreement or compact with another State, or with a foreign power, or engage in war, unless actually invaded, or in such imminent danger as will not admit of delay.

ARTICLE II.

EXECUTIVE DEPARTMENT.

SECTION I.

Executive power, in whom vested.—1st Clause.—The executive power shall be vested in a President of the United States of America. He shall hold his office during the term of four years, and, together with the Vice-President, chosen for the same term, be elected as follows:

Presidential Electors.—2d Clause.—Each State shall appoint, in such manner as the Legislature thereof may direct, a number of Electors, equal to the whole number of Senators and Representatives to which the State may be entitled in the Congress; but no Senator or Representative, or person holding any office of trust or profit under the United States, shall be appointed an Elector.

President and Vice-President, how elected.—[*3d Clause.*—The Electors shall meet in their respective States, and vote by ballot for two persons, one of whom at least shall not be an inhabitant of the same State with themselves. And they shall make a list of all the persons voted for, and of the number of votes for each; which list they shall sign and certify, and transmit sealed to the seat of the Government of the United States, directed to the President of the Senate. The President of the Senate shall, in the presence of the Senate and House of Representatives, open all the certificates, and the votes shall then be counted. The person having the greatest number of votes shall be the President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of Electors appointed; and, if there

be more than one who have such majority and have an equal number of votes, then the House of Representatives shall immediately choose, by ballot, one of them for President; and if no person have a majority, then, from the five highest on the list, the said house shall, in like manner, choose the President. But, in choosing the President, the votes shall be taken by States, the representation from each State having one vote; a quorum for this purpose shall consist of a member or members from two-thirds of the States, and a majority of all the States shall be necessary to a choice. In every case, after the choice of the President, the person having the greatest number of votes of the Electors shall be the Vice-President. But, if there should remain two or more who have equal votes, the Senate shall choose from them, by ballot, the Vice-President.]*

Time of choosing Electors.—4th Clause.—The Congress may determine the time of choosing the Electors, and the day on which they shall give their votes; which day shall be the same throughout the United States.

Qualifications of the President.—5th Clause.—No person except a natural-born citizen, or a citizen of the United States at the time of the adoption of this Constitution, shall be eligible to the office of President; neither shall any person be eligible to that office who shall not have attained to the age of thirty-five years, and been fourteen years resident within the United States.

Resort in case of disability.—6th Clause.—In case of the removal of the President from office, or of his death, resignation, or inability to discharge the powers and duties of the said office, the same shall devolve on the Vice-President, and the Congress may by law provide for the case of removal, death, resignation, or inability, both of the President and Vice-President, declaring what officer shall then act as President, and such officer shall act accordingly, until the disability be removed, or a President shall be elected.

Salary of the President.—7th Clause.—The President shall, at stated times, receive for his services a compensation, which shall neither be increased nor diminished during the period for which he shall have been elected, and he shall not receive, within that period, any other emolument from the United States, or any of them.

Oath of office.—8th Clause.—Before he enter on the execution of his office, he shall take the following oath or affirmation.—"I do solemnly swear (or affirm) that I will faithfully execute the office of President of the United States, and will, to the best of my ability, preserve, protect, and defend the Constitution of the United States."

SECTION II.

Duties of the President.—1st Clause.—The President shall be commander-in-chief of the army and navy of the United States, and of the militia of the several States, when called into the actual service of the United States; he may require the opinion, in writing, of the principal officer in each of the executive

* This clause enclosed within brackets has been annulled, the Twelfth Amendment being substituted in its stead.

departments, upon any subject relating to the duties of their respective offices, and he shall have power to grant reprieves and pardons for offenses against the United States, except in cases of impeachment.

His power to make treaties, appoint ambassadors, judges, etc.—2d Clause.—He shall have power, by and with the advice and consent of the Senate, to make treaties, provided two-thirds of the Senators present concur; and he shall nominate, and, by and with the advice and consent of the Senate, shall appoint ambassadors, other public ministers and consuls, judges of the Supreme Court, and all other officers of the United States, whose appointments are not herein otherwise provided for, and which shall be established by law; but the Congress may, by law, vest the appointment of such inferior officers, as they think proper, in the President alone, in the courts of law, or in the heads of departments.

May fill vacancies.—3d Clause.—The President shall have power to fill up all vacancies that may happen during the recess of the Senate, by granting commissions which shall expire at the end of their next session.

SECTION III.

His power to convene Congress.—He shall, from time to time, give to the Congress information of the state of the Union, and recommend to their consideration such measures as he shall judge necessary and expedient; he may, on extraordinary occasions, convene both houses, or either of them, and, in case of disagreement between them, with respect to the time of adjournment, he may adjourn them to such time as he shall think proper; he shall receive ambassadors and other public ministers; he shall take care that the laws be faithfully executed, and shall commission all the officers of the United States.

SECTION IV.

How officers may be removed.—The President, Vice-President, and all civil officers of the United States, shall be removed from office on impeachment for, and conviction of, treason, bribery, or other high crimes and misdemeanors.

ARTICLE III.

JUDICIAL DEPARTMENT.

SECTION I.

Judicial power, how vested.—The judicial power of the United States shall be vested in one Supreme Court, and in such inferior courts as the Congress may from time to time ordain and establish. The judges, both of the Supreme and inferior courts, shall hold their offices during good behavior; and shall, at stated times, receive, for their services, a compensation which shall not be diminished during their continuance in office.

SECTION II.

To what cases it extends.—1st Clause.—The judicial power shall extend to all cases, in law and equity, arising under this Constitution, the laws of the United States, and treaties made, or which shall be made, under their authority; —to all cases affecting ambassadors, other public ministers, and consuls;—to all cases of admiralty and maritime jurisdiction;—to controversies to which the United States shall be a party;—to controversies between two or more States;—between a State and citizens of another State;—between citizens of different States;—between citizens of the same State claiming lands under grants of different States;—and between a State, or the citizens thereof, and foreign states, citizens or subjects.

Jurisdiction of the Supreme Court.—2d Clause.—In all cases affecting ambassadors, other public ministers and consuls, and those in which a State shall be a party, the Supreme Court shall have original jurisdiction. In all the other cases before mentioned, the Supreme Court shall have appellate jurisdiction, both as to law and fact, with such exceptions and under such regulations as the Congress shall make.

Rules respecting trials.—3d Clause.—The trial of all crimes, except in cases of impeachment, shall be by jury; and such trial shall be held in the State where the said crimes shall have been committed; but when not committed within any State, the trial shall be at such place or places as the Congress may by law have directed.

SECTION III.

Treason defined.—1st Clause.—Treason against the United States shall consist only in levying war against them, or in adhering to their enemies, giving them aid and comfort.

Conviction for treason.—2d Clause.—No person shall be convicted of treason, unless on the testimony of two witnesses to the same overt act, or on confession in open court.

How punished.—3d Clause.—The Congress shall have power to declare the punishment of treason; but no attainder of treason shall work corruption of blood, or forfeiture, except during the life of the person attainted.

ARTICLE IV.

MISCELLANEOUS PROVISIONS.

SECTION I.

Rights of States to public faith defined. Full faith and credit shall be given in each State to the public acts, records, and judicial proceedings of every other State. And the Congress may, by general laws, prescribe the manner in which such acts, records, and proceedings shall be proved, and the effect thereof.

SECTION II.

Privileges of citizens.—1st Clause.—The citizens of each State shall be entitled to all the privileges and immunities of citizens of the several States.

Executive requisition.—2d Clause.—A person charged in any State with treason, felony, or other crime, who shall flee from justice and be found in another State, shall, on the demand of the executive authority of the State from which he fled, be delivered up, to be removed to the State having jurisdiction of the crime.

Law regarding fugitive slaves.—3d Clause.—No person held to service or labor in one State, under the laws thereof, escaping into another, shall, in consequence of any law or regulation therein, be discharged from such service or labor, but shall be delivered up, on claim of the party to whom such service or labor may be due.

SECTION III.

New States, how formed and admitted.—1st Clause.—New States may be admitted, by the Congress, into this Union; but no new State shall be formed or erected within the jurisdiction of any other State; nor any State be formed by the junction of two or more States, or parts of States, without the consent of the Legislatures of the States concerned, as well as of the Congress.

Power of Congress over public lands.—2d Clause.—The Congress shall have power to dispose of and make all needful rules and regulations respecting the territory or other property belonging to the United States; and nothing in this Constitution shall be so construed as to prejudice any claims of the United States, or of any particular State.

SECTION IV.

Republican government guaranteed.—The United States shall guarantee to every State in this Union a republican form of government; and shall protect each of them against invasion, and, on application of the Legislature, or of the Executive (when the Legislature cannot be convened), against domestic violence.

ARTICLE V.

Constitution, how to be amended.—The Congress, whenever two-thirds of both houses shall deem it necessary, shall propose amendments to this Constitution, or, on the application of the Legislatures of two-thirds of the several States, shall call a convention for proposing amendments, which, in either case, shall be valid, to all intents and purposes, as part of this Constitution, when ratified by the Legislatures of three-fourths of the several States, or by conventions in three-fourths thereof, as the one or the other mode of ratification may be proposed by the Congress; provided that no amendment which may be made prior to the year one thousand eight hundred and eight shall in any manner affect the first and fourth clauses in the ninth section of the first article; and that no State, without its consent, shall be deprived of its equal suffrage in the Senate.

ARTICLE VI.

Validity of debts recognized.—1st Clause.—All debts contracted and engagements entered into, before the adoption of this Constitution, shall be as valid against the United States under this Constitution as under the Confederation.

Supreme Law of the Land defined.—2d Clause.—This Constitution, and the laws of the United States which shall be made in pursuance thereof; and all treaties made, or which shall be made, under the authority of the United States, shall be the supreme law of the land; and the judges in every State shall be bound thereby, anything in the Constitution or laws of any State to the contrary notwithstanding.

Oath, of whom required, and for what.—3d Clause.—The Senators and Representatives before mentioned, and the members of the several State Legislatures, and all executive and judicial officers, both of the United States and of the several States, shall be bound by oath, or affirmation, to support this Constitution; but no religious test shall ever be required as a qualification to any office or public trust under the United States.

ARTICLE VII.

Ratification.—The ratification of the conventions of nine States shall be sufficient for the establishment of this Constitution between the States so ratifying the same.

Done in convention by the unanimous consent of the States present, the seventeenth day of September, in the year of our Lord one thousand seven hundred and eighty-seven, and of the independence of the United States of America the twelfth. In witness whereof we have hereunto subscribed our names.

GEORGE WASHINGTON,
President, and Deputy from Virginia.

NEW HAMPSHIRE.

John Langdon,
Nicholas Gilman.

MASSACHUSETTS.

Nathaniel Gorham,
Rufus King.

CONNECTICUT.

William Samuel Johnson,
Roger Sherman.

NEW YORK.

Alexander Hamilton.

NEW JERSEY.

William Livingston,
David Brearley,
William Paterson,
Jonathan Dayton.

PENNSYLVANIA.

Benjamin Franklin,
Thomas Mifflin,
Robert Morris,
Thomas Clymer,
Thomas Fitzsimmons,
Jared Ingersoll,
James Wilson,
Gouverneur Morris.

DELAWARE.

George Read,
Gunning Bedford, Jr.,
John Dickinson,
Richard Bassett,
Jacob Broom.

MARYLAND.

James McHenry,
Daniel of St. Thomas Jenifer,
Daniel Carroll.

VIRGINIA.

John Blair,
James Madison, Jr.

NORTH CAROLINA.

William Blount,
Richard Dobbs Spraight,
Hugh Williamson.

SOUTH CAROLINA.

John Rutledge,
Charles C. Pinckney,
Charles Pinckney,
Pierce Butler.

GEORGIA.

William Few,
Abraham Baldwin.

Attest: WILLIAM JACKSON, *Secretary.*

AMENDMENTS.

*To the Constitution of the United States, Ratified According to the Provisions of the Fifth Article of the Foregoing Constitution.**

ARTICLE I.

Freedom in religion and speech, and of the press.—Congress shall make no law respecting an establishment of religion, or prohibiting the free exercise thereof; or abridging the freedom of speech, or of the press; or the right of the people peaceably to assemble, and to petition the Government for redress of grievances.

ARTICLE II.

Militia.—A well-regulated militia being necessary to the security of a free state, the right of the people to keep and bear arms shall not be infringed.

ARTICLE III.

Soldiers.—No soldier shall, in time of peace, be quartered in any house, without the consent of the owner; nor in time of war, but in a manner to be prescribed by law.

ARTICLE IV.

Search-warrants.—The right of the people to be secure in their persons, houses, papers, and effects, against unreasonable searches and seizures, shall not be violated; and no warrants shall issue, but upon probable cause, supported by oath or affirmation, and particularly describing the place to be searched, and the persons or things to be siezed.

* The first ten Articles of Amendments were ratified in 1791; the 11th in 1798; the 12th in 1804; the 13th in 1865; the 14th in 1868, and the 15th in 1870.

ARTICLE V.

Capital crimes.—No person shall be held to answer for a capital, or otherwise infamous crime, unless on a presentment or indictment of a grand jury, except in cases arising in the land or naval forces, or in the militia when in actual service in time of war and public danger; nor shall any person be subject for the same offense to be twice put in jeopardy of life or limb; nor shall be compelled in any criminal case to be a witness against himself, nor to be deprived of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law; nor shall private property be taken for public use, without just compensation.

ARTICLE VI.

Trial by jury.—In all criminal prosecutions, the accused shall enjoy the right to a speedy and public trial, by an impartial jury of the State and district wherein the crime shall have been committed, which district shall have been previously ascertained by law, and to be informed of the nature and cause of the accusation; to be confronted with the witnesses against him; to have compulsory process for obtaining witnesses in his favor, and to have the assistance of counsel for his defense.

ARTICLE VII.

Suits at common law.—In suits at common law, where the value in controversy shall exceed twenty dollars, the right of trial by jury shall be preserved, and no fact tried by a jury shall be otherwise reëxamined, in any court of the United States, than according to the rules of common law.

ARTICLE VIII.

Bail.—Excessive bail shall not be required, nor excessive fines imposed, nor cruel and unusual punishments inflicted.

ARTICLE IX.

Certain rights defined.—The enumeration, in the Constitution, of certain rights, shall not be construed to deny or disparage others retained by the people.

ARTICLE X.

Rights reserved.—The powers not delegated to the United States by the Constitution, nor prohibited by it to the States, are reserved to the States respectively, or to the people.

ARTICLE XI.

Judicial power limited.—The judicial power of the United States shall not be construed to extend to any suit in law or equity, commenced or prosecuted against one of the United States, by citizens of another State, or by citizens or subjects of any foreign state.

ARTICLE XII.

Amendment respecting the election of President and Vice-President.—The Electors shall meet in their respective States, and vote by ballot for President

and Vice-President, one of whom, at least, shall not be an inhabitant of the same State with themselves; they shall name in their ballots the person voted for as President, and in distinct ballots the person voted for as Vice-President, and they shall make distinct lists of all persons voted for as President, and of all persons voted for as Vice-President, and of the number of votes for each, which lists they shall sign and certify, and transmit sealed to the seat of the Government of the United States, directed to the President of the Senate;—the President of the Senate shall, in the presence of the Senate and House of Representatives, open all the certificates, and the votes shall then be counted;—the person having the greatest number of votes for President shall be the President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of Electors appointed; and, if no person have such majority, then, from the persons having the highest numbers not exceeding three on the list of those voted for as President, the House of Representatives shall choose immediately, by ballot, the President. But in choosing the President, the votes shall be taken by States, the representation from each State having one vote; a quorum for this purpose shall consist of a member or members from two-thirds of the States, and a majority of all the States shall be necessary to a choice. And if the House of Representatives shall not choose a President whenever the right of choice shall devolve upon them, before the fourth day of March next following, then the Vice-President shall act as President, as in the case of the death or other constitutional disability of the President. The person having the greatest number of votes as Vice-President shall be the Vice-President, if such number be a majority of the whole number of Electors appointed; and, if no person have a majority, then, from the two highest numbers on the list, the Senate shall choose the Vice-President; a quorum for the purpose shall consist of two-thirds of the whole number of Senators, and a majority of the whole number shall be necessary to a choice. But no person constitutionally ineligible to the office of President, shall be eligible to that of Vice-President of the United States.

ARTICLE XIII.

SECTION I.

Slavery prohibited.—Neither slavery nor involuntary servitude, except as a punishment for crime, whereof the party shall have been duly convicted, shall exist within the United States, or any place subject to their jurisdiction.

SECTION II.

Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

ARTICLE XIV.

SECTION I.

Citizens and their rights.—All persons born or naturalized in the United States, and subject to the jurisdiction thereof, are citizens of the United States,

and of the State wherein they reside. No State shall make or enforce any law which shall abridge the privileges or immunities of citizens of the United States; nor shall any State deprive any person of life, liberty, or property, without due process of law, nor deny to any person within its jurisdiction the equal protection of the laws.

SECTION II.

Adjustment of representation to the elective franchise.—Representatives shall be apportioned among the several States according to their respective numbers, counting the whole number of persons in each State, excluding Indians not taxed. But when the right to vote at any election for the choice of Electors for President and Vice-President of the United States, Representatives in Congress, the executive or judicial officers of a State, or the members of the Legislature thereof, is denied to any of the male inhabitants of such State, being twenty-one years of age and citizens of the United States, or in any way abridged, except for participation in rebellion or other crime, the basis of representation therein shall be reduced in the proportion which the number of such male citizens shall bear to the whole number of male citizens twenty-one years of age in such State.

SECTION III.

Disabling conditions.—No person shall be a Senator or Representative in Congress, or Elector of President and Vice-President, or hold any office, civil or military, under the United States, or under any State, who, having previously taken an oath as a member of Congress, or as an officer of the United States, or as a member of any State Legislature, or as an executive or judicial officer of any State, to support the Constitution of the United States, shall have engaged in insurrection or rebellion against the same, or given aid or comfort to the enemies thereof. But Congress, by a vote of two-thirds of each house, may remove such disability.

SECTION IV.

Treatment of public debts.—The validity of the public debt of the United States, including debts incurred for the payment of pensions and bounties for services in suppressing insurrection or rebellion, shall not be questioned. But neither the United States, nor any State, shall assume, or pay any debt or obligation incurred in aid of insurrection or rebellion against the United States, or any claim for the loss or emancipation of any slave; but all such debts, obligations, and claims, shall be held illegal and void.

SECTION V.

Congress shall have power to enforce, by appropriate legislation, the provisions of this article.

ARTICLE XV.

SECTION I.

Right to vote secured.—The right of the citizens of the United States to vote

shall not be denied or abridged by the United States, or by any State, on account of race, color, or previous condition of servitude.

SECTION II.

The Congress shall have power to enforce this article by appropriate legislation.

THE DECLARATION OF INDEPENDENCE.

IN CONGRESS, July 4, 1776.

The Unanimous Declaration of the Thirteen United States of America.

1. When, in the course of human events, it becomes necessary for one people to dissolve the political bands which have connected them with another, and to assume, among the powers of the earth, the separate and equal station to which the laws of nature, and of nature's God, entitle them, a decent respect to the opinions of mankind requires that they should declare the causes which impel them to the separation.

2. We hold these truths to be self-evident—that all men are created equal; that they are endowed by their Creator with certain inalienable rights; that among these are life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. That, to secure these rights, governments are instituted among men, deriving their just powers from the consent of the governed; that, whenever any form of government becomes destructive of these ends, it is the right of the people to alter or abolish it, and to institute a new government, laying its foundations on such principles, and organizing its powers in such form, as to them shall seem most likely to effect their safety and happiness. Prudence, indeed, will dictate that governments long established should not be changed for light and transient causes; and, accordingly, all experience hath shown that mankind are more disposed to suffer, while evils are sufferable, than to right themselves by abolishing the forms to which they are accustomed. But when a long train of abuses and usurpations, pursuing invariably the same object, evinces a design to reduce them under absolute despotism, it is their right, it is their duty, to throw off such government, and to provide new guards for their future security. Such has been the patient sufferance of these colonies, and such is now the necessity which constrains them to alter their former systems of government. The history of the present king of Great Britain is a history of repeated injuries and usurpations, all having in direct object the establishment of an absolute tyranny over these States. To prove this, let facts be submitted to a candid world.

3. He has refused his assent to laws the most wholesome and necessary for the public good.

4. He has forbidden his governors to pass laws of immediate and pressing im-

portance, unless suspended in their operations till his assent should be obtained; and, when so suspended, he has utterly neglected to attend to them.

5. He has refused to pass other laws for the accommodation of large districts of people, unless those people would relinquish the right of representation in the Legislature—a right inestimable to them, and formidable to tyrants only.

6. He has called together legislative bodies at places unusual, uncomfortable, and distant from the repository of their public records, for the sole purpose of fatiguing them into compliance with his measures.

7. He has dissolved representative houses repeatedly, for opposing, with manly firmness, his invasions on the rights of the people.

8. He has refused, for a long time after such dissolutions, to cause others to be elected, whereby the legislative powers, incapable of annihilation, have returned to the people at large for their exercise; the State remaining, in the meantime, exposed to all the dangers of invasions from without, and convulsions within.

9. He has endeavored to prevent the population of these States; for that purpose obstructing the laws for the naturalization of foreigners; refusing to pass others to encourage their migration hither, and raising the conditions of new appropriations of lands.

10. He has obstructed the administration of justice, by refusing his assent to laws for establishing judiciary powers.

11. He has made judges dependent on his will alone for the tenure of their offices, and the amount and payment of their salaries.

12. He has erected a multitude of new offices, and sent hither swarms of officers to harass our people and eat out their substance.

13. He has kept among us, in times of peace, standing armies, without the consent of our Legislatures.

14. He has affected to render the military independent of, and superior to, the civil power.

15. He has combined with others to subject us to a jurisdiction foreign to our constitutions, and unacknowledged by our laws; giving his assent to their acts of pretended legislation:

16. For quartering large bodies of armed troops among us;

17. For protecting them, by a mock trial, from punishment for any murders which they should commit on the inhabitants of these States;

18. For cutting off our trade with all parts of the world;

19. For imposing taxes on us without our consent;

20. For depriving us, in many cases, of the benefit of trial by jury;

21. For transporting us beyond seas, to be tried for pretended offences;

22. For abolishing the free system of English laws in a neighboring province, establishing therein an arbitrary government, and enlarging its boundaries, so as to render it at once an example and fit instrument for introducing the same absolute rule into these colonies;

23. For taking away our charters, abolishing our most valuable laws, and altering, fundamentally, the forms of our governments;

24. For suspending our own Legislatures, and declaring themselves invested with power to legislate for us in all cases whatsoever;

25. He has abdicated government here, by declaring us out of his protection, and waging war against us.

26. He has plundered our seas, ravaged our coasts, burned our towns, and destroyed the lives of our people.

27. He is at this time transporting large armies of foreign mercenaries, to complete the work of death, desolation, and tyranny already begun, with circumstances of cruelty and perfidy scarcely paralleled in the most barbarous ages, and totally unworthy the head of a civilized nation.

28. He has constrained our fellow-citizens taken captive on the high seas, to bear arms against their country, to become the executioners of their friends and brethren, or to fall themselves by their hands.

29. He has excited domestic insurrection among us, and has endeavored to bring on the inhabitants of our frontiers, the merciless Indian savages, whose known rule of warfare is an undistinguished destruction of all ages, sexes, and conditions.

30. In every stage of these oppressions we have petitioned for redress in the most humble terms; our repeated petitions have been answered only by repeated injury. A prince whose character is thus marked by every act which may define a tyrant, is unfit to be the ruler of a free people.

31. Nor have we been wanting in our attentions to our British brethren. We have warned them, from time to time, of attempts by their legislature to extend an unwarrantable jurisdiction over us. We have reminded them of the circumstances of our emigration and settlement here. We have appealed to their native justice and magnanimity, and we have conjured them, by the ties of a common kindred, to disavow these usurpations, which would inevitably interrupt our connections and correspondence. They, too, have been deaf to the voice of justice and of consanguinity. We must, therefore, acquiesce in the necessity which denounces our separation, and hold them as we hold the rest of mankind—enemies in war—in peace, friends.

32. We, therefore, the Representatives of the United States of America, in general Congress assembled, appealing to the Supreme Judge of the world for the rectitude of our intentions, do, in the name and by the authority of the good people of these colonies, solemnly publish and declare that these united colonies are, and of right ought to be, free and independent States; that they are absolved from all allegiance to the British crown, and that all political connection between them and the state of Great Britain is, and ought to be, totally dissolved; and that, as free and independent States, they have full power to levy war, conclude peace, contract alliances, establish commerce, and do all other acts and things which independent States may of right do. And for the support of

this Declaration, with a firm reliance on the protection of Divine Providence, we mutually pledge to each other our lives, our fortunes, and our sacred honor.

JOHN HANCOCK.

NEW HAMPSHIRE.

Josiah Bartlett,
William Whipple,
Matthew Thornton.

MASSACHUSETTS BAY.

Samuel Adams,
John Adams,
Robert Treat Paine,
Elbridge Gerry.

RHODE ISLAND.

Stephen Hopkins,
William Ellery.

CONNECTICUT.

Roger Sherman,
Samuel Huntingdon,
William Williams,
Oliver Wolcott.

NEW YORK.

William Floyd,
Philip Livingston,
Francis Lewis,
Lewis Morris.

NEW JERSEY.

Richard Stockton,
John Witherspoon,
Francis Hopkinson,
John Hart,
Abraham Clark.

PENNSYLVANIA.

Robert Morris,
Benjamin Rush,
Benjamin Franklin,
John Morton,
George Clymer,
James Smith,
George Taylor,
James Wilson,
George Ross.

DELAWARE.

Cæsar Rodney,
George Read,
Thomas M'Kean.

MARYLAND.

Samuel Chase,
William Paca,
Thomas Stone,
Charles Carroll, of Carrollton.

VIRGINIA.

George Wythe,
Richard Henry Lee,
Thomas Jefferson,
Benjamin Harrison,
Thomas Nelson, Jr.,
Francis Lightfoot Lee,
Carter Braxton.

NORTH CAROLINA.

William Hooper,
Joseph Hewes,
John Penn.

SOUTH CAROLINA.

Edward Rutledge,
Thomas Heyward, Jr.,
Thomas Lynch, Jr.,
Arthur Middleton.

GEORGIA.

Button Gwinnett,
Lyman Hall,
George Walton.

Copyright 1897 by Knight & Brown

MEADE AT GETTYSBURG, JULY 2, 1863

THE PROCLAMATION OF EMANCIPATION.

A PROCLAMATION.

Whereas, on the twenty-second day of September, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and sixty-two, a proclamation was issued by the President of the United States, containing, among other things, the following, to wit:

"That on the first day of January, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and sixty-three, all persons held as slaves within any State or designated parts of a State, the people whereof shall then be in rebellion against the United States, shall be then, thenceforward, and forever free; and the executive government of the United States, including the military and naval authority thereof, will recognize and maintain the freedom of such persons, and will do no act or acts to repress such persons, or any of them, in any efforts they may make for their actual freedom.

"That the Executive will, on the first day of January aforesaid, by proclamation, designate the States and parts of States, if any, in which the people thereof respectively shall then be in rebellion against the United States; and the fact that any State, or the people thereof, shall on that day be in good faith represented in the Congress of the United States, by members chosen thereto at elections wherein a majority of the qualified voters of such State shall have participated, shall, in the absence of strong countervailing testimony, be deemed conclusive evidence that such State, and the people thereof, are not then in rebellion against the United States."

Now, therefore, I, Abraham Lincoln, President of the United States, by virtue of the power in me vested as Commander-in-Chief of the Army and Navy of the United States in time of actual armed rebellion against the authority and government of the United States, and as a fit and necessary war measure for suppressing said rebellion, do, on this first day of January, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and sixty-three, and in accordance with my purpose so to do, publicly proclaimed for the full period of one hundred days, from the day first above mentioned, order and designate as the States and parts of States wherein the people thereof respectively are this day in rebellion against the United States, to wit:

Arkansas, Texas, Louisiana (except the parishes of St. Bernard, Plaquemines, Jefferson, St. John, St. Charles, St. James, Ascension, Assumption, Terre Bonne, Lafourche, Ste. Marie, St. Martin, and Orleans, including the city of New Orleans), Mississippi, Alabama, Florida, Georgia, South Carolina, North Carolina, and Virginia (except the forty-eight counties designated as West Virginia, and also the counties of Berkeley, Accomac, Northampton, Elizabeth City, York, Princess Anne, and Norfolk, including the cities of Norfolk and

Portsmouth), and which excepted parts are for the present left precisely as if this proclamation were not issued.

And by virtue of the power and for the purpose aforesaid, I do order and declare that all persons held as slaves within said designated States and parts of States, are and henceforward shall be free; and that the executive government of the United States, including the military and naval authorities thereof, will recognize and maintain the freedom of said persons.

And I hereby enjoin upon the people so declared to be free, to abstain from all violence, unless in necessary self-defence; and I recommend to them that, in all cases when allowed, they labor faithfully for reasonable wages.

And I further declare and make known that such persons, of suitable condition, will be received into the armed service of the United States to garrison forts, positions, stations, and other places, and to man vessels of all sorts in said service.

And upon this act, sincerely believed to be an act of justice, warranted by the Constitution upon military necessity, I invoke the considerate judgment of mankind, and the gracious favor of Almighty God.

In testimony whereof, I have hereunto set my name, and caused the seal of the United States to be affixed.

Done at the City of Washington, this first day of January, in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and sixty-three, and of the independence of the United States the eighty-seventh. [L. S.]

(Signed) ABRAHAM LINCOLN.

By the President:

WILLIAM H. SEWARD, *Secretary of State.*

WASHINGTON'S FAREWELL ADDRESS.

FAREWELL ADDRESS TO THE PEOPLE OF THE UNITED STATES.

September 17th, 1796.

FRIENDS AND FELLOW-CITIZENS,—The period for a new election of a citizen, to administer the executive government of the United States, being not far distant, and the time actually arrived, when your thoughts must be employed in designating the person, who is to be clothed with that important trust, it appears to me proper, especially as it may conduce to a more distinct expression of the public voice, that I should now apprize you of the resolution I have formed, to decline being considered among the number of those, out of whom a choice is to be made.

I beg you, at the same time, to do me the justice to be assured, that this

resolution has not been taken without a strict regard to all the considerations appertaining to the relation, which binds a dutiful citizen to his country; and that, in withdrawing the tender of service, which silence in my situation might imply, I am influenced by no diminution of zeal for your future interest; no deficiency of grateful respect for your past kindness; but am supported by a full conviction that the step is compatible with both.

The acceptance of, and continuance hitherto in, the office to which your suffrages have twice called me, have been a uniform sacrifice of inclination to the opinion of duty, and to a deference for what appeared to be your desire. I constantly hoped, that it would have been much earlier in my power, consistently with motives, which I was not at liberty to disregard, to return to that retirement, from which I had been reluctantly drawn. The strength of my inclination to do this, previous to the last election, had even led to the preparation of an address to declare it to you; but mature reflection on the then perplexed and critical posture of our affairs with foreign nations, and the unanimous advice of persons entitled to my confidence, impelled me to abandon the idea.

I rejoice, that the state of your concerns, external as well as internal, no longer renders the pursuit of inclination incompatible with the sentiment of duty, or propriety; and am persuaded, whatever partiality may be retained for my services, that, in the present circumstances of our country, you will not disapprove my determination to retire.

The impressions, with which I first undertook the arduous trust, were explained on the proper occasion. In the discharge of this trust, I will only say, that I have, with good intentions, contributed towards the organization and administration of the government the best exertions of which a very fallible judgment was capable. Not unconscious, in the outset, of the inferiority of my qualifications, experience in my own eyes, perhaps still more in the eyes of others, has strengthened the motives to diffidence of myself; and every day the increasing weight of years admonishes me more and more, that the shade of retirement is as necessary to me as it will be welcome. Satisfied, that, if any circumstances have given peculiar value to my services, they were temporary, I have the consolation to believe, that, while choice and prudence invite me to quit the political scene, patriotism does not forbid it.

In looking forward to the moment, which is intended to terminate the career of my public life, my feelings do not permit me to suspend the deep acknowledgment of that debt of gratitude, which I owe to my beloved country for the many honors it has conferred upon me; still more for the steadfast confidence with which it has supported me; and for the opportunities I have thence enjoyed of manifesting my inviolable attachment, by services faithful and persevering, though in usefulness unequal to my zeal. If benefits have resulted to our country from these services, let it always be remembered to your praise, and as an instructive example in our annals, that, under circumstances in which the passions, agitated in every direction, were liable to mislead, amidst appearances

sometimes dubious, vicissitudes of fortune often discouraging, in situations in which not unfrequently want of success has countenanced the spirit of criticism, the constancy of your support was the essential prop of the efforts, and a guarantee of the plans by which they were effected. Profoundly penetrated with this idea, I shall carry it with me to my grave, as a strong incitement to unceasing vows that Heaven may continue to you the choicest tokens of its beneficence; that your union and brotherly affection may be perpetual; that the free Constitution, which is the work of your hands, may be sacredly maintained; that its administration in every department may be stamped with wisdom and virtue; that, in fine, the happiness of the people of these States, under the auspices of liberty, may be made complete, by so careful a preservation and so prudent a use of this blessing, as will acquire to them the glory of recommending it to the applause, the affection, and adoption of every nation, which is yet a stranger to it.

Here, perhaps, I ought to stop. But a solicitude for your welfare, which cannot end but with my life, and the apprehension of danger, natural to that solicitude, urge me, on an occasion like the present, to offer to your solemn contemplation, and to recommend to your frequent review, some sentiments, which are the result of much reflection, of no inconsiderable observation, and which appear to me all-important to the permanency of your felicity as a People. These will be offered to you with the more freedom, as you can only see in them the disinterested warnings of a parting friend, who can possibly have no personal motive to bias his counsel. Nor can I forget, as an encouragement to it, your indulgent reception of my sentiments on a former and not dissimilar occasion.

Interwoven as is the love of liberty with every ligament of your hearts, no recommendation of mine is necessary to fortify or confirm the attachment.

The unity of Government, which constitutes you one people, is also now dear to you. It is justly so; for it is a main pillar in the edifice of your real independence, the support of your tranquillity at home, your peace abroad; of your safety; of your prosperity; of that very Liberty, which you so highly prize. But as it is easy to foresee, that, from different causes and from different quarters, much pains will be taken, many artifices employed, to weaken in your minds the conviction of this truth; as this is the point in your political fortress against which the batteries of internal and external enemies will be most constantly and actively (though often covertly and insidiously) directed, it is of infinite moment, that you should properly estimate the immense value of your national Union to your collective and individual happiness; that you should cherish a cordial, habitual, and immovable attachment to it; accustoming yourselves to think and speak of it as of the Palladium of your political safety and prosperity; watching for its preservation with jealous anxiety; discountenancing whatever may suggest even a suspicion, that it can in any event be abandoned; and indignantly frowning upon the first dawning of every attempt to

alienate any portion of our country from the rest, or to enfeeble the sacred ties which now link together the various parts.

For this you have every inducement of sympathy and interest. Citizens, by birth or choice, of a common country, that country has a right to concentrate your affections. The name of AMERICAN, which belongs to you, in your national capacity, must always exalt the just pride of Patriotism, more than any appellation derived from local discriminations. With slight shades of difference, you have the same religion, manners, habits, and political principles. You have in a common cause fought and triumphed together; the Independence and Liberty you possess are the work of joint counsels, and joint efforts, of common dangers, sufferings, and successes.

But these considerations, however powerfully they address themselves to your sensibility, are greatly outweighed by those, which apply more immediately to your interest. Here every portion of our country finds the most commanding motives for carefully guarding and preserving the Union of the whole.

The *North*, in an unrestrained intercourse with the *South*, protected by the equal laws of a common government, finds, in the productions of the latter, great additional resources of maritime and commercial enterprise and precious materials of manufacturing industry. The *South*, in the same intercourse, benefiting by the agency of the *North*, sees its agriculture grow and its commerce expand. Turning partly into its own channels the seamen of the *North*, it finds its particular navigation invigorated; and, while it contributes, in different ways, to nourish and increase the general mass of the national navigation, it looks forward to the protection of a maritime strength, to which itself is unequally adapted. The *East*, in a like intercourse with the *West*, already finds, and in the progressive improvement of interior communications, by land and water, will more and more find, a valuable vent for the commodities which it brings from abroad, or manufactures at home. The *West* derives from the *East* supplies requisite to its growth and comfort, and, what is perhaps of still greater consequence, it must of necessity owe the *secure* enjoyment of indispensable *outlets* for its own productions to the weight, influence, and the future maritime strength of the Atlantic side of the Union, directed by an indissoluble community of interest as *one nation*. Any other tenure by which the *West* can hold this essential advantage, whether derived from its own separate strength, or from an apostate and unnatural connexion with any foreign power, must be intrinsically precarious.

While, then, every part of our country thus feels an immediate and particular interest in Union, all the parts combined cannot fail to find in the united mass of means and efforts greater strength, greater resource, proportionably greater security from external danger, a less frequent interruption of their peace by foreign nations; and, what is of inestimable value, they must derive from Union an exemption from those broils and wars between themselves, which so frequently afflict neighboring countries not tied together by the same govern-

ments, which their own rivalships alone would be sufficient to produce, but which opposite foreign alliances, attachments, and intrigues would stimulate and imbitter. Hence, likewise, they will avoid the necessity of those overgrown military establishments, which, under any form of government, are inauspicious to liberty, and which are to be regarded as particularly hostile to Republican Liberty. In this sense it is, that your Union ought to be considered as a main prop of your liberty, and that the love of the one ought to endear to you the preservation of the other.

These considerations speak a persuasive language to every reflecting and virtuous mind, and exhibit the continuance of the UNION as a primary object of Patriotic desire. Is there a doubt, whether a common government can embrace so large a sphere? Let experience solve it. To listen to mere speculation in such a case were criminal. We are authorized to hope, that a proper organization of the whole, with the auxiliary agency of governments for the respective subdivisions, will afford a happy issue to the experiment. It is well worth a fair and full experiment. With such powerful and obvious motives to Union, affecting all parts of our country, while experience shall not have demonstrated its impracticability, there will always be reason to distrust the patriotism of those, who in any quarter may endeavor to weaken its bands.

In contemplating the causes, which may disturb our Union, it occurs as matter of serious concern, that any ground should have been furnished for characterizing parties by *Geographical* discriminations, *Northern* and *Southern*, *Atlantic* and *Western;* whence designing men may endeavor to excite a belief, that there is a real difference of local interests and views. One of the expedients of party to acquire influence, within particular districts, is to misrepresent the opinions and aims of other districts. You cannot shield yourselves too much against the jealousies and heart-burnings, which spring from these misrepresentations; they tend to render alien to each other those, who ought to be bound together by fraternal affection. The inhabitants of our western country have lately had a useful lesson on this head; they have seen, in the negotiation by the Executive, and in the unanimous ratification by the Senate, of the treaty with Spain, and in the universal satisfaction at that event, throughout the United States, a decisive proof how unfounded were the suspicions propagated among them of a policy in the General Government and in the Atlantic States unfriendly to their interests in regard to the Mississippi; they have been witnesses to the formation of two treaties, that with Great Britain, and that with Spain, which secure to them every thing they could desire, in respect to our foreign relations, towards confirming their prosperity. Will it not be their wisdom to rely for the preservation of these advantages on the UNION by which they were procured? Will they not henceforth be deaf to those advisers, if such there are, who would sever them from their brethren, and connect them with aliens?

To the efficacy and permanency of your Union, a Government for the whole is indispensable. No alliances, however strict, between the parts, can be an

adequate substitute; they must inevitably experience the infractions and interruptions, which all alliances in all times have experienced. Sensible of this momentous truth, you have improved upon your first essay, by the adoption of a Constitution of Government better calculated than your former for an intimate Union, and for the efficacious management of your common concerns. This Government, the offspring of our own choice, uninfluenced and unawed, adopted upon full investigation and mature deliberation, completely free in its principles, in the distribution of its powers uniting security with energy, and containing within itself a provision for its own amendment, has a just claim to your confidence and your support. Respect for its authority, compliance with its laws, acquiescence in its measures, are duties enjoined by the fundamental maxims of true Liberty. The basis of our political systems is the right of the people to make and to alter their Constitutions of Government. But the Constitution which at any time exists, till changed by an explicit and authentic act of the whole people, is sacredly obligatory upon all. The very idea of the power and the right of the people to establish Government presupposes the duty of every individual to obey the established Government.

All obstructions to the execution of the Laws, all combinations and associations, under whatever plausible character, with the real design to direct, control, counteract, or awe the regular deliberation and action of the constituted authorities, are destructive of this fundamental principle, and of fatal tendency. They serve to organize faction, to give it an artificial and extraordinary force; to put, in the place of the delegated will of the nation, the will of a party, often a small but artful and enterprising minority of the community; and, according to the alternate triumphs of different parties, to make the public administration the mirror of the ill-concerted and incongruous projects of faction, rather than the organ of consistent and wholesome plans digested by common counsels, and modified by mutual interests.

However combinations or associations of the above description may now and then answer popular ends, they are likely, in the course of time and things, to become potent engines, by which cunning, ambitious, and unprincipled men will be enabled to subvert the power of the people, and to usurp for themselves the reins of government; destroying afterwards the very engines, which have lifted them to unjust dominion.

Towards the preservation of your government, and the permanency of your present happy state, it is requisite, not only that you steadily discountenance irregular oppositions to its acknowledged authority, but also that you resist with care the spirit of innovation upon its principles, however specious the pretexts. One method of assault may be to effect, in the forms of the Constitution, alterations, which will impair the energy of the system, and thus to undermine what cannot be directly overthrown. In all the changes to which you may be invited, remember that time and habit are at least as necessary to fix the true character of governments, as of other human institutions; that experience is the surest

standard, by which to test the real tendency of the existing Constitution of a country; that facility in changes, upon the credit of mere hypothesis and opinion, exposes to perpetual change, from the endless variety of hypothesis and opinion; and remember, especially, that, for the efficient management of your common interests, in a country so extensive as ours, a government of as much vigor as is consistent with the perfect security of liberty, is indispensable. Liberty itself will find in such a government, with powers properly distributed and adjusted, its surest guardian. It is, indeed, little else than a name, where the government is too feeble to withstand the enterprises of faction, to confine each member of the society within the limits prescribed by the laws, and to maintain all in the secure and tranquil enjoyment of the rights of person and property.

I have already intimated to you the danger of parties in the state, with particular reference to the founding of them on geographical discriminations. Let me now take a more comprehensive view, and warn you in the most solemn manner against the baneful effects of the spirit of party, generally.

This spirit, unfortunately, is inseparable from our nature, having its root in the strongest passions of the human mind. It exists under different shapes in all governments, more or less stifled, controlled, or repressed; but, in those of the popular form, it is seen in its greatest rankness, and is truly their worst enemy.

The alternate domination of one faction over another, sharpened by the spirit of revenge, natural to party dissension, which in different ages and countries has perpetrated the most horrid enormities, is itself a frightful despotism. But this leads at length to a more formal and permanent despotism. The disorders and miseries, which result, gradually incline the minds of men to seek security and repose in the absolute power of an individual; and sooner or later the chief of some prevailing faction, more able or more fortunate than his competitors, turns this disposition to the purposes of his own elevation, on the ruins of Public Liberty.

Without looking forward to an extremity of this kind, (which nevertheless ought not to be entirely out of sight,) the common and continual mischiefs of the spirit of party are sufficient to make it the interest and duty of a wise people to discourage and restrain it.

It serves always to distract the Public Councils, and enfeeble the Public Administration. It agitates the Community with ill-founded jealousies and false alarms; kindles the animosity of one part against another; foments, occasionally, riot and insurrection. It opens the door to foreign influence and corruption, which find a facilitated access to the government itself through the channels of party passions. Thus the policy and the will of one country are subjected to the policy and will of another.

There is an opinion, that parties in free countries are useful checks upon the administration of the Government, and serve to keep alive the spirit of

Liberty. This, within certain limits, is probably true; and in Governments of a Monarchical cast, Patriotism may look with indulgence, if not with favor, upon the spirit of party. But in those of the popular character, in Governments purely elective, it is a spirit not to be encouraged. From their natural tendency, it is certain there will always be enough of that spirit for every salutary purpose. And, there being constant danger of excess, the effort ought to be, by force of public opinion, to mitigate and assuage it. A fire not to be quenched, it demands a uniform vigilance to prevent its bursting into a flame, lest, instead of warning, it should consume.

It is important, likewise, that the habits of thinking in a free country should inspire caution, in those intrusted with its administration, to confine themselves within their respective constitutional spheres, avoiding in the exercise of the powers of one department to encroach upon another. The spirit of encroachment tends to consolidate the powers of all the departments in one, and thus to create, whatever the form of government, a real despotism. A just estimate of that love of power, and proneness to abuse it, which predominates in the human heart, is sufficient to satisfy us of the truth of this position. The necessity of reciprocal checks in the exercise of political power, by dividing and distributing it into different depositories, and constituting each the Guardian of the Public Weal against invasions by the others, has been evinced by experiments ancient and modern; some of them in our country and under our own eyes. To preserve them must be as necessary as to institute them. If, in the opinion of the people, the distribution or modification of the constitutional powers be in any particular wrong, let it be corrected by an amendment, in the way which the Constitution designates. But let there be no change by usurpation; for, though this, in one instance, may be the instrument of good, it is the customary weapon by which free governments are destroyed. The precedent must always greatly overbalance in permanent evil any partial or transient benefit, which the use can at any time yield.

Of all the dispositions and habits, which lead to political prosperity, Religion and Morality are indispensable supports. In vain would that man claim the tribute of Patriotism, who should labor to subvert these great pillars of human happiness, these firmest props of the duties of Men and Citizens. The mere Politician, equally with the pious man, ought to respect and to cherish them. A volume could not trace all their connexions with private and public felicity. Let it simply be asked, Where is the security for property, for reputation, for life, if the sense of religious obligation *desert* the oaths, which are the instruments of investigation in Courts of Justice? And let us with caution indulge the supposition, that morality can be maintained without religion. Whatever may be conceded to the influence of refined education on minds of peculiar structure, reason and experience both forbid us to expect, that national morality can prevail in exclusion of religious principle.

It is substantially true, that virtue or morality is a necessary spring of

popular government. The rule, indeed, extends with more or less force to every species of free government. Who, that is a sincere friend to it, can look with indifference upon attempts to shake the foundation of the fabric?

Promote, then, as an object of primary importance, institutions for the general diffusion of knowledge. In proportion as the structure of a government gives force to public opinion, it is essential that public opinion should be enlightened.

As a very important source of strength and security, cherish public credit. One method of preserving it is, to use it as sparingly as possible; avoiding occasions of expense by cultivating peace, but remembering also that timely disbursements to prepare for danger frequently prevent much greater disbursements to repel it; avoiding likewise the accumulation of debt, not only by shunning occasions of expense, but by vigorous exertions in time of peace to discharge the debts, which unavoidable wars may have occasioned, not ungenerously throwing upon posterity the burden, which we ourselves ought to bear. The execution of these maxims belongs to your representatives, but it is necessary that public opinion should co-operate. To facilitate to them the performance of their duty, it is essential that you should practically bear in mind, that towards the payment of debts there must be Revenue; that to have Revenue there must be taxes; that no taxes can be devised, which are not more or less inconvenient and unpleasant; that the intrinsic embarrassment, inseparable from the selection of the proper objects, (which is always a choice of difficulties,) ought to be a decisive motive for a candid construction of the conduct of the government in making it, and for a spirit of acquiescence in the measures for obtaining revenue, which the public exigencies may at any time dictate.

Observe good faith and justice towards all Nations; cultivate peace and harmony with all. Religion and Morality enjoin this conduct; and can it be, that good policy does not equally enjoin it? It will be worthy of a free, enlightened, and, at no distant period, a great Nation, to give to mankind the magnanimous and too novel example of a people always guided by an exalted justice and benevolence. Who can doubt, that, in the course of time and things, the fruits of such a plan would richly repay any temporary advantages, which might be lost by a steady adherence to it? Can it be, that Providence has not connected the permanent felicity of a Nation with its Virtue? The experiment, at least, is recommended by every sentiment which ennobles human nature. Alas! is it rendered impossible by its vices?

In the execution of such a plan, nothing is more essential than that permanent, inveterate antipathies against particular Nations, and passionate attachments for others, should be excluded; and that, in place of them, just and amicable feelings towards all should be cultivated. The Nation, which indulges towards another an habitual hatred, or an habitual fondness, is in some degree a slave. It is a slave to its animosity or to its affection, either of which is sufficient to lead it astray from its duty and its interest. Antipathy in one nation against

another disposes each more readily to offer insult and injury, to lay hold of slight causes of umbrage, and to be haughty and intractable, when accidental or trifling occasions of dispute occur. Hence frequent collisions, obstinate, envenomed, and bloody contests. The Nation, prompted by ill-will and resentment, sometimes impels to war the Government, contrary to the best calculations of policy. The Government sometimes participates in the national propensity, and adopts through passion what reason would reject; at other times, it makes the animosity of the nation subservient to projects of hostility instigated by pride, ambition, and other sinister and pernicious motives. The peace often, sometimes perhaps the liberty, of Nations has been the victim.

So, likewise, a passionate attachment of one Nation for another produces a variety of evils. Sympathy for the favorite Nation, facilitating the illusion of an imaginary common interest, in cases where no real common interest exists, and infusing into one the enmities of the other, betrays the former into a participation in the quarrels and wars of the latter, without adequate inducement or justification. It leads also to concessions to the favorite Nation of privileges denied to others, which is apt doubly to injure the Nation making the concessions; by unnecessarily parting with what ought to have been retained; and by exciting jealousy, ill-will, and a disposition to retaliate, in the parties from whom equal privileges are withheld. And it gives to ambitious, corrupted, or deluded citizens, (who devote themselves to the favorite nation,) facility to betray or sacrifice the interests of their own country, without odium, sometimes even with popularity; gilding, with the appearances of a virtuous sense of obligation, a commendable deference for public opinion, or a laudable zeal for public good, the base or foolish compliances of ambition, corruption, or infatuation.

As avenues to foreign influence in innumerable ways, such attachments are particularly alarming to the truly enlightened and independent Patriot. How many opportunities do they afford to tamper with domestic factions, to practise the arts of seduction, to mislead public opinion, to influence or awe the Public Councils! Such an attachment of a small or weak, towards a great and powerful nation, dooms the former to be the satellite of the latter.

Against the insidious wiles of foreign influence, (I conjure you to believe me, fellow-citizens,) the jealousy of a free people ought to be *constantly* awake; since history and experience prove, that foreign influence is one of the most baneful foes of Republican Government. But that jealousy, to be useful, must be impartial; else it becomes the instrument of the very influence to be avoided, instead of a defence against it. Excessive partiality for one foreign nation, and excessive dislike of another, cause those whom they actuate to see danger only on one side, and serve to veil and even second the arts of influence on the other. Real patriots, who may resist the intrigues of the favorite, are liable to become suspected and odious; while its tools and dupes usurp the applause and confidence of the people, to surrender their interests.

The great rule of conduct for us, in regard to foreign nations, is, in extending our commercial relations, to have with them as little *political* connexion as possible. So far as we have already formed engagements, let them be fulfilled with perfect good faith. Here let us stop.

Europe has a set of primary interests, which to us have none, or a very remote relation. Hence she must be engaged in frequent controversies, the causes of which are essentially foreign to our concerns. Hence, therefore, it must be unwise in us to implicate ourselves, by artificial ties, in the ordinary vicissitudes of her politics, or the ordinary combinations and collisions of her friendships or enmities.

Our detached and distant situation invites and enables us to pursue a different course. If we remain one people, under an efficient government, the period is not far off, when we may defy material injury from external annoyance; when we may take such an attitude as will cause the neutrality, we may at any time resolve upon, to be scrupulously respected; when belligerent nations, under the impossibility of making acquisitions upon us, will not lightly hazard the giving us provocation; when we may choose peace or war, as our interest, guided by justice, shall counsel.

Why forego the advantages of so peculiar a situation? Why quit our own to stand upon foreign ground? Why, by interweaving our destiny with that of any part of Europe, entangle our peace and prosperity in the toils of European ambition, rivalship, interest, humor, or caprice?

It is our true policy to steer clear of permanent alliances with any portion of the foreign world; so far, I mean, as we are now at liberty to do it; for let me not be understood as capable of patronising infidelity to existing engagements. I hold the maxim no less applicable to public than to private affairs, that honesty is always the best policy. I repeat it, therefore, let those engagements be observed in their genuine sense. But, in my opinion, it is unnecessary and would be unwise to extend them.

Taking care always to keep ourselves, by suitable establishments, on a respectable defensive posture, we may safely trust to temporary alliances for extraordinary emergencies.

Harmony, and a liberal intercourse with all nations, are recommended by policy, humanity, and interest. But even our commercial policy should hold an equal and impartial hand; neither seeking nor granting exclusive favors or preferences; consulting the natural course of things; diffusing and diversifying by gentle means the streams of commerce, but forcing nothing; establishing, with powers so disposed, in order to give trade a stable course, to define the rights of our merchants, and to enable the government to support them, conventional rules of intercourse, the best that present circumstances and mutual opinion will permit, but temporary, and liable to be from time to time abandoned or varied, as experience and circumstances shall dictate; constantly keeping in view, that it is folly in one nation to look for disinterested favors from another;

that it must pay with a portion of its independence for whatever it may accept under that character; that, by such acceptance, it may place itself in the condition of having given equivalents for nominal favors, and yet of being reproached with ingratitude for not giving more. There can be no greater error than to expect or calculate upon real favors from nation to nation. It is an illusion, which experience must cure, which a just pride ought to discard.

In offering to you, my countrymen, these counsels of an old and affectionate friend, I dare not hope they will make the strong and lasting impression I could wish; that they will control the usual current of the passions, or prevent our nation from running the course, which has hitherto marked the destiny of nations. But, if I may even flatter myself, that they may be productive of some partial benefit, some occasional good; that they may now and then recur to moderate the fury of party spirit, to warn against the mischiefs of foreign intrigue, to guard against the impostures of pretended patriotism; this hope will be a full recompense for the solicitude for your welfare, by which they have been dictated.

How far, in the discharge of my official duties, I have been guided by the principles which have been delineated, the public records and other evidences of my conduct must witness to you and to the world. To myself, the assurance of my own conscience is, that I have at least believed myself to be guided by them.

In relation to the still subsisting war in Europe, my Proclamation of the 22d of April, 1793, is the index to my Plan. Sanctioned by your approving voice, and by that of your Representatives in both Houses of Congress, the spirit of that measure has continually governed me, uninfluenced by any attempts to deter or divert me from it.

After deliberate examination, with the aid of the best lights I could obtain, I was well satisfied that our country, under all the circumstances of the case, had a right to take, and was bound in duty and interest to take, a neutral position. Having taken it, I determined, as far as should depend upon me, to maintain it, with moderation, perseverance, and firmness.

The considerations, which respect the right to hold this conduct, it is not necessary on this occasion to detail. I will only observe, that, according to my understanding of the matter, that right, so far from being denied by any of the Belligerent Powers, has been virtually admitted by all.

The duty of holding a neutral conduct may be inferred, without any thing more, from the obligation which justice and humanity impose on every nation, in cases in which it is free to act, to maintain inviolate the relations of peace and amity towards other nations.

The inducements of interest for observing that conduct will best be referred to your own reflections and experience. With me, a predominant motive has been to endeavor to gain time to our country to settle and mature its yet recent institutions, and to progress without interruption to that degree of strength and

consistency, which is necessary to give it, humanly speaking, the command of its own fortunes.

Though, in reviewing the incidents of my administration, I am unconscious of intentional error, I am nevertheless too sensible of my defects not to think it probable that I may have committed many errors. Whatever they may be, I fervently beseech the Almighty to avert or mitigate the evils to which they may tend. I shall also carry with me the hope, that my Country will never cease to view them with indulgence; and that, after forty-five years of my life dedicated to its service with an upright zeal, the faults of incompetent abilities will be consigned to oblivion, as myself must soon be to the mansions of rest.

Relying on its kindness in this as in other things, and actuated by that fervent love towards it, which is so natural to a man, who views in it the native soil of himself and his progenitors for several generations; I anticipate with pleasing expectation that retreat, in which I promise myself to realize, without alloy, the sweet enjoyment of partaking, in the midst of my fellow-citizens, the benign influence of good laws under a free government, the ever favorite object of my heart, and the happy reward, as I trust, of our mutual cares, labors, and dangers.

GEORGE WASHINGTON.

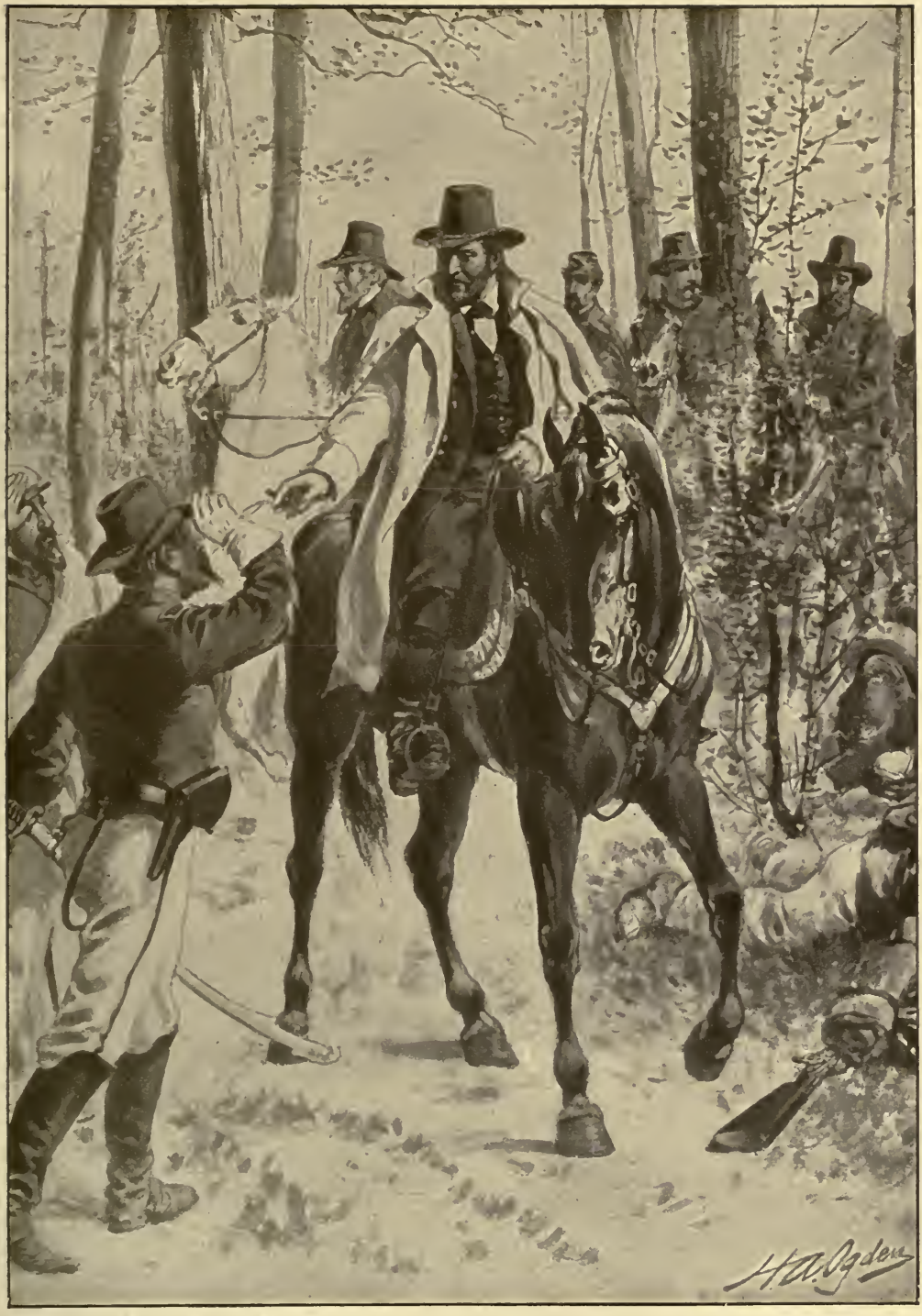
United States, September 17th, 1796.

GENERAL CHRONOLOGY.

ANCIENT TIMES.

B. C.

2700 Menes first King of Egypt.
2500 Supposed founding of the Chaldæan Empire by Nimrod.
2240 Supposed founding of China by Fohi.
2217 Supposed founding of Nineveh by Asshur.
2100 Egypt conquered by the Hyksos, or Shepherd Kings.
2082 Abraham settled in the Promised Land of Canaan.
1867 Jacob and his family settled in Egypt.
1856 Supposed founding of Argos, in Greece, by Inachus.
1652 Moses led the Israelites out of Egypt.
1612 Death of Moses.
" The Israelites, led by Joshua, settled in Canaan.
1556 Supposed founding of Athens, in Greece, by Cecrops.
1525 The Hyksos expelled from Egypt.
1520 Supposed founding of Sparta, in Greece, by Lelex.
" Supposed founding of Corinth, in Greece.



Copyright, 1897, by Knight & Brown

GRANT IN THE WILDERNESS

From the Painting by H. A. Ogden

1493 Supposed founding of Thebes, in Greece, by Cadmus.
1263 Argonautic Expedition.
1250 The Assyrian Empire founded.
1245 Overthrow of the Midianites by Gideon.
1194–1184 The Trojan War.
1100 Return of the Heraclidæ.
1095–1055 Saul first King over Israel.
1068 Death of Codrus, the last King of Athens.
1055–1015 David King over Israel.
1050 Tyre became the leading Phœnician state.
1015–975 Solomon King over Israel.
1004 Solomon completed the Temple of Jerusalem.
975 Revolt of the Ten Tribes.
878 Carthage founded by the Phœnicians under Queen Dido.
850 Lycurgus established his code at Sparta.
776 The First Olympiad.
753 Rome founded by Romulus.
743–723 The First Messenian War.
721 The Israelites carried into the Assyrian Captivity.
716 Disappearance of Romulus.
708 The Kingdom of Media founded.
685–668 The Second Messenian War.
625 Nineveh destroyed and the Assyrian Empire overthrown by the Medes and Babylonians.
" The Bablyonian Empire founded by Nabopolassar.
624 Draco framed a code of laws for Athens.
600 Rise of Buddhism in India.
594 Solon framed a code for Athens.
586 The Jews carried into the Babylonian Captivity.
560 Usurpation of Pisistratus at Athens.
559 Cyrus the Great founded the Medo-Persian Empire.
546 Cyrus the Great conquered the Kingdom of Lydia.
538 Cyrus the Great conquered Babylon.
536 Cyrus the Great permitted the Jews to return to Palestine.
530 Cyrus the Great defeated and killed by the Scythians.
525 Cambyses, King of Persia, conquered Egypt.
521 Darius Hystaspes became King of Persia.
510 Hippias expelled from Athens and the Athenian Republic restored.
509 Tarquin the Proud expelled from Rome.
" Rome becomes a Republic.
495 Revolt of the Greek cities of Asia Minor against Persia.
494 Plebeian insurrection at Rome.
" Tribunes chosen at Rome.

490 Banishment of Coriolanus from Rome.
" Commencement of the Persian War against Greece.
" Persian invasion of Greece.
" Battle of Marathon.
480 Invasion of Greece by Xerxes, King of Persia.
" Battle of Thermopylæ.
" Athens burned by the Persians.
" Battle of Salamis, } Greek victories over the Persians,
479 Battle of Platæa, } Greek victories over the Persians,
" Battle of Mycalé, } Greek victories over the Persians,
471 Themistocles banished from Athens.
469 Battle of Eurymedon.
464 Earthquake at Sparta.
463 Rebellion of the Spartan Helots and the Messenians.
460 Ezra and Nehemiah rebuild Jerusalem.
458 Dictatorship of Cincinnatus.
450 Decemvirs chosen in Rome.
449 Peace made between Greece and Persia.
448 Abolition of the Office of Decemvir.
431 Commencement of the Peloponnesian War.
429 Plague at Athens and death of Pericles.
421 Peace of Nicias,
415 Athenian Expedition against Syracuse.
405 Battle of Ægospotamos.
404 Surrender of Athens to the Spartans.
" The Thirty Tyrants rule in Athens.
403 The Council of Ten in Athens.
" Democracy restored in Athens.
400 Retreat of the Ten Thousand Greeks from Persia.
399 Death of Socrates.
395 Conquest of Veii by the Romans under Camillus.
387 Peace of Antalcidas.
" Italy invaded by the Gauls under Brennus.
" Battle on the Allia,—the Romans defeated by the Gauls.
" Rome taken and burned by the Gauls.
383 Commencement of the Theban War.
371 Battle of Leuctra.
366 Adoption of the Laws of Caius Licinius Stolo.
362 Battle of Mantinea.
358 Beginning of the Sacred War in Greece.
350 Destruction of Sidon.
343 First war between the Romans and Samnites begun.
342 War between the Romans and the Latins.

338 Battle of Vesuvius,—Patriotic devotion of Decius.
" Battle of Chæronea and end of Greek independence.
336 Assassination of Philip of Macedon.
335 Thebes, Greece, destroyed by Alexander the Great.
334 Alexander's invasion of the Persian Empire.
" Battle of the Granicus, } Victories of Alexander the Great.
333 Battle of the Issus, }
332 Tyre taken and destroyed by Alexander the Great.
" Siege and capture of Gaza by Alexander the Great.
331 Founding of Alexandria in Egypt.
" Battle of Arbela and Gaugamela.
330 Assassination of Darius Codomannus, King of Persia.
328 Conquest of Scythia by Alexander the Great.
327 Alexander's invasion of India and defeat of Porus.
324 Death of Alexander the Great at Babylon.
322 Demosthenes destroys himself by poison.
321 The Romans defeated by the Samnites and obliged to pass under the yoke
301 Battle of Ipsus and dismemberment of Alexander's empire.
290 Subjugation of the Samnites by the Romans.
281 Pyrrhus, King of Epirus, engages in a war with Rome.
280 Invasion of Macedon and Greece by the Gauls under Brennus.
279 Defeat of the Gauls at Thermopylæ.
275 Defeat of Pyrrhus by the Romans.
272 Death of Pyrrhus at Argos.
" Conquest of Tarentum by the Romans.
263 Commencement of the First Punic War.
255 Defeat of the Romans and captivity of Regulus.
250 Battle of Panormus—Defeat of the Carthaginians.
" Rise of the Achaian League under Aratus of Sicyon.
" The Parthian Empire founded.
240 End of the First Punic War.
238 Sicily made a Roman province.
228 Conquest of the Illyrians by the Romans.
222 Conquest of the Cisalpine Gauls by the Romans.
221 Death of Cleomenes III. and capture of Sparta by the Macedonians.
219 Capture of Saguntum, in Spain, by the Carthaginians.
218 Beginning of the Second Punic War.
217 Hannibal's passage of the Alps and invasion of Italy.
" Battle of the Ticinus, }
" Battle of the Trebia, }
" Battle of Placentia, } Victories of Hannibal.
" Battle of Trasimenus, }
216 Battle of Cannæ, }

215 Building of the Great Wall in China.
212 Syracuse taken and destroyed by the Romans.
207 Battle of the Metaurus,—Hasdrubal defeated by the Romans.
" Sparta subdued by Philopœmen, the successor of Aratus.
202 Battle of Zama and end of the Second Punic War.
197 Battle of Cynoscephalæ.
191 Battle of Magnesia.
183 Death of Hannibal and Scipio Africanus.
168 Battle of Pydna and conquest of Macedon by the Romans.
149 Beginning of the Third Punic War.
146 Carthage taken and destroyed by Scipio Æmilianus.
" Destruction of Corinth and conquest of Greece by the Romans.
133 Numantia, in Spain, taken and destroyed by Scipio Æmilianus.
132 Tiberius Gracchus endeavors to secure the enforcement of the agrarian law, but is defeated and slain.
121 Caius Gracchus attempts to secure the enforcement of the agrarian law, but is killed in a tumult.
106 Jugurtha, King of Numidia, defeated and captured by the Romans.
101 The Cimbri and Teutones annihilated by the Romans.
90 The Social War in Italy begun.—It lasted two years.
88 First war between Rome and Mithridates, King of Pontus.
" The civil war between Marius and Sylla begun.
86 Dictatorship and death of Marius.
84 Sylla defeats Mithridates.
81 Sylla assumes the the Dictatorship.
78 Resignation and death of Sylla.
70 The rebellion of Sertorius in Spain suppressed.
" The rebellious slaves in Italy under Spartacus subdued by Crassus.
67 The Cilician pirates subdued by Pompey.
66 Pompey's victory over Mithridates.
65 Pompey overthrows the Syrian Empire of the Seleucidæ.
63 Jerusalem taken and destroyed by Pompey.
" Mithridates terminates his life by poison.
" Catiline's conspiracy at Rome.
60 The First Triumvirate at Rome,—Cæsar, Pompey, and Crassus.
60 Defeat and death of Crassus in Parthia.
58 Julius Cæsar made governor of Gaul.
55 Cæsar's first invasion of Britain.
54 Cæsar's second invasion of Britain.
52 Final conquest of Gaul by Cæsar.
49 The civil war between Pompey and Cæsar commenced.
" Cæsar crosses the Rubicon and marches to Rome.
48 Battle of Pharsalia and assassination of Pompey.

47 Cæsar overthrows Ptolemy in Egypt.
" Cæsar's triumph over Pharnaces, the son of Mithridates.
46 Battle of Thapsus,—the Roman republicans defeated by Cæsar.
45 Battle of Munda,—Pompey's sons defeated by Cæsar.
44 Dictatorship of Cæsar.
" Assassination of Cæsar.
43 The Second Triumvirate at Rome,—Antony, Octavius, and Lepidus.
42 Battle of Philippi and suicide of Brutus and Cassius.
31 Battle of Actium and suicide of Mark Antony and Cleopatra.
30 Egypt becomes a Roman province.
" Octavius becomes Emperor, with the title of Augustus.

A. D.
9 Defeat of the Roman legions under Varus by the Germans.
14 Death of the Emperor Augustus.
51 Caractacus, the British chief, carried a captive to Rome.
64 Burning of Rome by order of the Emperor Nero.
" Defeat of the British queen, Boadicea, by Suetonius Paulinus.
68 Overthrow and death of Nero.
70 Jerusalem taken and destroyed by Titus.
79 Destruction of Herculaneum and Pompeii.
96 Final conquest of Britain by the Romans under Julius Agricola.
226 Beginning of the Persian Empire of the Sassanidæ.
305 Abdication of the Emperor Diocletian.
312 Constantine the Great becomes sole Emperor of Rome.
325 Constantine the Great embraces Christianity.
336 Constantine makes Constantinople the capital of his empire.
357 Death of Constantine the Great at Nicomedia, in Asia Minor.
361 Julian the Apostate becomes Emperor of Rome.
363 Julian's unfortunate expedition against the New Persians.
364 The Roman Empire divided between Valentinian and Valens.
396 Stilicho, the general of Honorius, defeats the Goths in Greece.
406 The Romans under Stilicho defeat the barbarians.
410 Rome taken and pillaged by Alaric, King of the Goths.
451 Attila, King of the Huns, defeated at Chalons by the Romans.
452 Attila's retreat into Pannonia.
472 Rome taken and plundered by Genseric, King of the Vandals.
476 Downfall of the Roman Empire of the West.

THE MIDDLE AGES.

A. D.
486 Clovis, King of the Franks, conquers Gaul.
496 Clovis defeats the Alemanni in the battle of Tolbiac and embraces Christianity.

507 Clovis puts to death the other chiefs of the Franks.
527 Justinian becomes Emperor of the East.
535 Belisarius overthrows the Vandal kingdom in Africa.
537 Belisarius defends Rome against the attacks of the Goths.
554 Tejas, the last Gothic king, slain in battle with Narses.
565 Death of the Emperor Justinian.
568 The Lombard kingdom in Italy founded by Alboin.
622 The Hegira, or Mohammed's flight from Mecca.
632 Death of Mohammed.
638 Conquest of Syria by the Saracens.
640 Conquest of Egypt by the Saracens.
651 Conquest of Persia by the Saracens.
660 Accession of the Ommiyades.
712 Invasion and conquest of Spain by the Saracens.
732 Defeat of the Saracens near Tours by Charles Martel.
752 The dynasty of the Ommiyades overthrown by the Abbassides.
" Beginning of the Pope's temporal power.
768 Death of Pepin the Little and division of the Frank kingdom.
771 Charlemagne becomes sole monarch of the Franks.
772 Charlemagne forces the Saxons to a peace.
775 Charlemagne overthrows the Lombard kingdom in Italy.
778 Charlemagne's rear-guard cut to pieces in the pass of Roncesvalles.
800 Charlemagne crowned at Rome Emperor of the West.
804 Final subjugation of the Saxons by Charlemagne.
814 Death of Charlemagne.
827 Founding of the Kingdom of England by Egbert.
841 Battle of Fontenaille.
843 Partition Treaty of Verdun.
871 Alfred the Great becomes King of England.
875 The Kingdom of Norway founded by Harald Fairhair and Denmark by Gorm the Old.
898 Charles the Simple becomes King of France.
900 The Ynglians found the Kingdom of Sweden.
901 Death of Alfred the Great.
911 Germany becomes an elective empire.
933 Henry the Fowler, Emperor of Germany, defeats the Magyars at Merseberg.
973 Otho the Great, Emperor of Germany, defeats the Hungarians at Lechfeld.
981 Greenland discovered by an Icelander.
987 Hugh Capet ascends the throne of France.
997 Death of Hugh Capet.
1000 Stephen the Pious assumes the dignity of King of Hungary.

1000 Vladimir the Great becomes sovereign of Russia.
1002 Greenland colonized by Icelanders.
" Massacre of the Danes in England.
1016 Canute the Great of Denmark becomes King of England.
1025 Conversion of Canute the Great to Christianity.
1031 Dissolution of the Saracen Caliphate of Cordova.
1060 Robert Guiscard, the Norman duke, conquers Southern Italy.
1066 Battle of Hastings and conquest of England by Duke William of Normandy, who then becomes King of England.
1077 Henry IV. of Germany humiliated by Pope Gregory VII. (Hildebrand).
1081 The Emperor Henry IV. leads an expedition against Hildebrand.
1081 Hildebrand deposed and Clement III. made Pope.
1085 Pope Urban II., at the Council of Clermont, preaches the First Crusade.
1096 The First Crusade undertaken.
1097 The Christian army under Godfrey of Bouillon arrives in Palestine.
" The Crusaders besiege and take Antioch.
1099 Capture of Jerusalem by the Crusaders.
1130 Roger II. founds the Kingdom of Naples and Sicily.
1147 St. Bernard of Clairvaux originates the Second Crusade.
1152 Frederic Barbarossa becomes Emperor of Germany.
1154 Henry Plantagenet ascends the throne of England.
1170 Assassination of Thomas á Becket, Archbishop of Canterbury.
1172 Ireland conquered by King Henry II. of England.
1176 Battles of Lignano,—Frederic Barbarossa defeated by the Milanese.
1179 Henry the Lion deprived of his territories by Frederic Barbarossa.
1180 Philip Augustus ascends the throne of France.
1187 Sultan Saladin of Egypt wrests Jerusalem from the Christians.
1189 Death of Henry II. of England and accession of Richard the Lion-hearted.
1190 The Third Crusade begun,—Death of Frederic Barbarossa.
1191 Defeat of Saladin by Richard the Lion-hearted.
1192 Richard the Lion-hearted imprisoned in Germany.
1199 Death of Richard the Lion-hearted and accession of John.
1204 Fourth Crusade and temporary subversion of the Greek Empire.
1205 The Pope causes the Cross to be preached against the Albigenses.
1213 The Child's Crusade.
1215 King John of England forced to sign Magna Charta.
1218 Frederic II. becomes Emperor of Germany.
1226 Louis IX., or St. Louis, becomes King of France.
1227 Zingis-Khan, chief of the Moguls, begins his career of conquest.
1228 The Emperor Frederic II. undertakes the Fifth Crusade.
1234 King Andrew II. of Hungary grants the Golden Privilege.
1237 Russia made tributary to the Khan of the Golden Horde.

1244 Defeat of the Christians at Gaza by the Corasmins.
1250 Death of the Emperor Frederic II. of Germany.
" The Sixth Crusade,—Captivity of St. Louis.
1258 The Moguls overthrow the Caliphate of Bagdad.
1266 The foundations of the English House of Commons laid.
1270 The Seventh Crusade,—Death of St. Louis.
1273 Count Rudolf of Hapsburg elected Emperor of Germany.
1282 The Massacre of the Sicilian Vespers.
1285 Philip the Fair becomes King of France.
1291 Acre, the last Christian stronghold in Palestine, taken by the Turks.
1296 Battle of Dunbar,—John Baliol defeated by Edward I. of England.
" Battle of Stirling,—the English defeated by William Wallace.
1298 Battle of Falkirk,—William Wallace defeated by Edward I.
1305 Martyrdom of William Wallace, the Scottish patriot.
" Avignon, in France, becomes the seat of the papacy.
1314 Battle of Bannockburn,—defeat of Edward II. of England.
1315 Battle of Morgarten,—the Austrians defeated by the Swiss.
1328 Philip of Valois ascends the throne of France.
1346 Battle of Crecy,—Edward III. of England defeats the French.
" Battle of Nevil's Cross,—David Bruce taken prisoner.
1347 Calais surrendered to Edward III. of England after a long siege.
" Cola di Rienzi becomes the head of a new Roman Republic.
1354 Assassination of Cola di Rienzi, the Last of the Tribunes.
1356 Battle of Poitiers,—King John of France taken prisoner.
1364 Death of John the Good of France.
1376 Death of the Black Prince.
1377 Death of Edward III. of England.
1381 Wat Tyler's Insurrection in England.
1386 Battle of Sempach,—Patriotic devotion of Arnold Winkelried.
1397 Union of Calmar,—Denmark, Sweden, and Norway united.
1399 Dethronement of Richard II. of England by Henry of Lancaster.
1402 Battle of Angora,—Sultan Bajazet taken prisoner by Tamerlane.
1403 Battle of Shrewsbury,—Henry IV. of England defeats the barons.
1414 The Council of Constance assembles.
1415 Battle of Agincourt,—Henry V. of England defeats the French.
1417 Martyrdom of John Huss and Jerome of Prague.
1419 Beginning of the Hussite War, which lasts seventeen years.
1422 Treaty of Troyes,—Accession of Henry VI. of England.
1429 Joan of Arc compels the English to raise the siege of Orleans.
1431 Joan of Arc, the Maid of Orleans, perished at the stake.
1453 The English driven out of France.
" Sultan Mohammed II. captures Constantinople and puts an end to the Byzantine or Greek Empire.

1455 Commencement of the Wars of the Roses in England.
1461 Edward IV. becomes King of England and Louis XI. of France.
1471 Battles of Barnet and Tewksbury,—the Lancastrians overthrown.
1476 Battles of Granson and Morat,—defeats of Charles the Bold.
1477 Battle of Nancy and death of Charles the Bold of Burgundy.
1479 Union of Aragon and Castile under Ferdinand and Isabella.
1483 Death of Edward IV. of England and Louis XI. of France.
1485 Battle of Bosworth Field and death of Richard III.
1486 Bartholomew Diaz discovers the Cape of Good Hope.
1492 The Moorish Kingdom of Granda conquered by Ferdinand and Isabella.
" Discovery of America by Christopher Columbus.
1493 Founding of San Domingo by Columbus.
1497 Vasco da Gama's voyage to India around the Cape of Good Hope.
" Discovery of North America by Sebastian Cabot.
1498 Discovery of South America by Columbus.
1499 The Emperor Maximilian I. of Germany acknowledges the independence of Switzerland.

SIXTEENTH CENTURY.

A. D.
1501 Discovery of Central America by Columbus.
1504 Ferdinand of Spain obtains possession of Naples.
1505 Death of Ivan the Great, Grand Duke of Moscow.
1506 Death of Christopher Columbus at Valladolid, in Spain.
1507 The city of Ormuz, in Persia, conquered by Albuquerque.
1508 League of Cambray against Venice.
1509 Death of Henry VII. of England and accession of Henry VIII.
1510 Albuquerque conquers Goa, which becomes the capital of Portuguese Asia.
1512 John Ponce de Leon discovers Florida.
" Conquest of Navarre by Ferdinand the Catholic of Spain.
1513 Balboa discovers the Pacific Ocean.
" John de Medici becomes Pope with the title of Leo X.
" Battle of the Spurs, France, } September 10th.
" Battle of Flodden Field, England, } September 10th.
1515 Death of Louis XII. of France and accession of Francis I.
" Battle of Marignano, or Battle of the Giants, Italy.
1517 Commencement of the Religious Reformation by Martin Luther.
" Conquest of Egypt by the Turks.
" Discovery of Mexico by Cordova.
1519 Death of the Emperor Maximilian I. and accession of Charles V.
1520 Luther excommunicated by the Pope and his writings condemned.
" Luther burns the papal bull of condemnation.
" Luther appears before the Diet of Worms.
" Commencement of the first war between Charles V. and Francis I.

1520 The Field of the Cloth of Gold.
" Massacre of Stockholm.
" Solyman the Magnificent becomes Sultan of Turkey.
" Ferdinand Magellan's circumnavigation of the globe.
1521 Conquest of Mexico by the Spaniards under Fernando Cortez.
" Henry VIII. of England writes a volume against the Reformation.
1523 Death of the Chevalier Bayard.
" Gustavus Vasa liberates Sweden from the Danish yoke.
1524 John Verrazzani explores the Atlantic coast of North America.
1525 Battle of Pavia,—Francis I. defeated and made prisoner.
" Establishment of the Mogul Empire in India by Baber.
1526 Peace of Madrid and release of Francis I.
" Battle of Mohacz and death of Louis II. of Hungary.
" Discovery of the La Plata river by Sebastian Cabot.
1527 The Holy League formed against Charles V.
" Second war between Charles V. and Francis I.
" Rome taken and pillaged by the Germans and Spaniards.
1528 Andria Doria frees Genoa from French supremacy.
1529 Ladies' Peace of Cambray between Charles V. and Francis I.
" Siege of Vienna by Sultan Solyman the Magnificent.
" The Protestation of the German Reformers at the Diet of Spire.
" Discovery of Peru by Francisco Pizarro.
1530 Diet of Augsburg,—The Augsburg Confession.
" The League of Schmalkald formed by the German Protestants.
" Religious war in Switzerland,—Battle of Kappel and death of Zwingli.
" Death of Cardinal Wolsey, November 29th.
1532 Conquest of Peru by the Spaniards under Francisco Pizarro.
1533 Henry VIII. divorces Catharine of Aragon and marries Anne Boleyn.
" Accession of Ivan the Terrible, Czar of Russia.
1534 Henry VIII. created Head of the Church in England.
" James Cartier discovers the St. Lawrence river.
1535 Cartier's second voyage up the St. Lawrence.
" First expedition of Charles V. to Africa.
1536 Henry VIII. causes Anne Boleyn to be beheaded, and marries Jane Seymour.
" Third war between Charles V. and Francis I.
1538 The Ten Years' Truce of Nice between Charles V. and Francis I.
1540 The Order of Jesuits founded by Ignatius Loyola.
1541 Discovery of the Mississippi river by Ferdinand De Soto.
" Second African expedition of Charles V.
1542 Fourth war between Charles V. and Francis I.
" War between England and Scotland,—Battle of Solway Moss.
1543 Bombardment of Nice by the French and Turkish fleets.

1544 Battle of Cerisoles.
" Peace of Crespy between Charles V. and Francis I.
1545 Opening of the Council of Trent.
1546 Death of Dr. Martin Luther, February 18th.
1547 Beginning of the religious war in Germany.
" Death of Henry VIII. of England and accession of Edward VI.
" Death of Francis I. of France and accession of Henry II.
" English invasion of Scotland.—Battle of Pinkie.
1552 Duke Maurice of Saxony makes war on the Emperor Charles V.
" Henry II. of France seizes the fortresses in Lorraine.
" Religious Peace of Passau.
1553 Death of Edward VI. of England and accession of Mary.
1554 Unsuccessful siege of Metz by the Emperor Charles V.
" Religious Peace of Augsburg.
1556 Abdication and retirement of the Emperor Charles V.
" Philip II., King of Spain, and Ferdinand I., Emperor of Germany.
1557 War of England and Spain against France.
" Battle of St. Quentin,—the French defeat the English and Spaniards.
1558 The French recover Calais from the English.
" Death of Queen Mary of England and accession of Elizabeth.
" Death of Charles V.
1559 Peace of Cateau-Cambresis between France and Spain.
" Death of Henry II. of France and accession of Francis II.
1560 Death of Francis II. of France and accession of Charles IX.
1562 The first religious war in France.
1563 Peace of Amboise between the French Catholics and Huguenots.
" Hungary comes under the House of Hapsburg.
1564 Death of the Emperor Ferdinand I. and accession of Maximilian II.
1565 The Catholic nobles in the Netherlands petition for toleration.
" Mary, Queen of Scots, marries Lord Darnley.
1566 Murder of Mary's favorite, David Rizzio.
" Death of Sultan Solyman the Magnificent of Turkey.
1567 The second religious war in France.
" Philip II. appoints the Duke of Alva Governor of the Netherlands.
" Murder of Lord Darnley, the husband of Mary, Queen of Scots.
" Mary's marriage with the Earl of Bothwell.
1568 The Peace of St. Germain closes the second religious war in France.
" Queen Mary of Scots flees to England, where she is kept a prisoner.
1571 Battle of Lepanto,—the Turkish navy annihilated.
1572 Massacre of St. Bartholomew.
" The revolted States of the Netherlands choose William of Orange for their Stadtholder.
1574 Death of King Charles IX. of France and accession of Henry III.

1576 The Pacification of Ghent.
" Death of the Emperor Maximilian II. of Germany and accession of Rudolf II.
1579 The Union of Utrecht.
1580 Portugal united with Spain.
1581 Assassination of William of Orange, Stadtholder of Holland.
1587 Execution of Mary, Queen of Scots, by order of Elizabeth.
1588 The Spanish Armada sent against England.—Destroyed by storms.
" Rebellion in Paris against King Henry III.
" Death of the Czar Ivan the Terrible of Russia.
1589 Henry III. besieges Paris.
" Assassination of Henry III. and accession of Henry IV.
1590 Siege of Paris by King Henry IV.
1593 Henry IV. becomes a Catholic and thus brings about a peace.
1598 Edict of Nantes issued by Henry IV., tolerating Protestantism.
" Death of Philip II. of Spain and accession of Philip III.
" The Earl of Tyrone heads a Catholic rebellion in Ireland.
1600 The English East-India Company chartered by Queen Elizabeth.

SEVENTEENTH CENTURY.

A. D.
1601 Execution of the Earl of Essex, Queen Elizabeth's favorite.
1602 Bartholomew Gosnold explores the New England coast.
1603 Death of Queen Elizabeth of England and accession of James I.
" Martin Pring explores the New England coast.
1605 The French colony of Acadia (now Nova Scotia) founded by De Monts.
" The Gunpowder Plot in London.
1606 Martin Pring's second visit to the New England coast.
1607 The first permanent English settlement in America at Jamestown.
1608 Quebec, in Canada, founded by Samuel Champlain.
1609 Samuel Champlain discovers Lake Champlain.
" Henry Hudson discovers and explores the Hudson river.
" Holland becomes independent of Spain.
1610 Assassination of Henry IV. of France and accession of Louis XIII.
" Expulsion of 600,000 Moors from Spain.
" The Starving Time in Virginia.
1612 Death of the Emperor Rudolf II. and accession of Matthias.
" Capture of Moscow by the Poles.
1613 Michael Romanoff becomes Czar of Russia.
1614 Captain John Smith explores and names New England.
1618 Execution of Sir Walter Raleigh.
" Beginning of the Thirty Years' War by the Bohemian revolt.
1619 Death of the Emperor Matthias and accession of Ferdinand II.

1619 The first legislative assembly in America met at Jamestown, June 28.
" The Dutch colony of Batavia, in Java, founded.
1620 Slavery introduced into Virginia.
" The Puritan settlement of Plymouth, in New England, December 21.
1621 The Virginia House of Burgesses established.
" Death of Philip III. of Spain and accession of Philip IV.
1622 Ormuz wrested from the Portuguese by Shah Abbas of Persia.
" The first Indian war and massacre in Virginia.
1623 The Dutch colony of New Netherland established.
1624 Cardinal Richelieu becomes Prime-Minister of France.
" King James I. of England makes Virginia a royal Province.
1625 Death of James I. of England and accession of Charles I.
" Frederic, King of Bohemia, defeated by the Emperor Ferdinand II.
1625 King Christian IV. of Denmark aids the German Protestants.
1626 Defeat of Christian IV. at Lutter by Tilly, the imperial general.
1628 Validity of the Petition of Right acknowledged by Charles I.
" Richelieu humbles the Huguenots by the capture of La Rochelle.
" Salem, Massachusetts, founded by John Endicott.
1629 Peace of Lubec between the King of Denmark and the Emperor of Germany.
" The Edict of Restitution published by the Emperor Ferdinand II.
" Charles I. of England dissolves his Parliament, which is not again convened for eleven years.
1630 Boston, Massachusetts, founded by John Winthrop.
" King Gustavus Adolphus of Sweden aids the German Protestants.
1631 Magdeburg taken and destroyed by Tilly.
" Battle of Breitenfeld and Leipsic,—Tilly defeated by Gustavus.
1632 Battle of Lutzen,—victory and death of Gustavus Adolphus.
1633 Alliance of Heilbron between the Swedes and the Germans.
1634 Assassination of Wallenstein by order of the Emperor Ferdinand II.
" Battle of Nordlingen.
" Settlement of Maryland by English Roman Catholics.
1635 Clayborne's first rebellion in Maryland.
" Peace of Prague between the German Princes and the Emperor.
" Roger Williams banished from Massachusetts.
1636 Founding of Providence, Rhode Island, by Roger Williams.
" Settlement of Hartford, Connecticut, by Rev. Thomas Hooker.
1637 Extermination of the Pequod Indians by the Connecticut settlers.
" Death of the Emperor Ferdinand II. and accession of Ferdinand III.
" Presbyterian rebellion in Scotland.
1637 Founding of Harvard College at Cambridge, Massachusetts.
1638 Founding of New Haven, Connecticut, by Rev. John Davenport.
" Settlement of Newport, Rhode Island, by William Coddington.

1638 Settlement of New Sweden (now Delaware).
" Sultan Amurah IV. of Turkey causes a massacre of the inhabitants of Bagdad.
1640 Portugal recovers her independence.
" Frederic William, the Great Elector of Brandenburg, begins his reign.
1641 Catholic rebellion in Ireland.
1642 Commencement of the civil war in England between the Cavaliers and the Roundheads.
" Battle of Edge Hill, England, October 3d.
" Death of Cardinal Richelieu, December.
1643 Death of Louis XIII. of France and accession of Louis XIV.
" Battle of Rocroi,—the Spaniards defeated by the French.
" Battle of Newbury, England.
" Union of the New England colonies.
1644 Battle of Marston Moor,—Lord Fairfax defeats the royalists, July 9th.
" Second Indian war in Virginia.
" Union of Rhode Island and Providence Plantations.
" The Manchu-Tartar dynasty ascends the throne of China.
1645 Clayborne's second rebellion in Maryland.
" Battle of Naseby,—Charles I. overthrow, June 14th.
1648 Peace of Westphalia terminates the Thirty Years' War.
" The Civil Wars of the Fronde commence in France.
" Colonel Pride's Purge,—81 Presbyterians expelled from Parliament.
1649 Execution of King Charles I. of England, January 30th.
" The Commonwealth of England established.
" The Toleration Act passed by the Maryland Assembly.
1650 Battle of Dunbar,—the Scots defeated by Cromwell, September 3d.
1651 Battle of Worcester,—the English royalists defeated by Cromwell, September 3rd.
" The Navigation Act passed by the English Parliament.
1652 Commencement of a naval war between England and Holland.
1653 Cromwell dissolves the Long Parliament, April.
" Praise-God Barebone's Parliament, April to December.
" Oliver Cromwell created Lord Protector of England, December.
1654 Abdication of Queen Christina of Sweden.
" Peace between England and Holland.
1655 War between England and Spain.
" Conquest of the island of Jamaica by the English Admiral Penn.
" Civil war in Maryland between the Catholics and Protestants.
" Conquest of New Sweden by Governor Stuyvesant of New Netherland.
1656 Persecution of Quakers in Boston, Massachusetts.
" Three days' battle of Warsaw,—the Swedes defeat the Poles.
1657 Death of the Emperor Ferdinand III. and accession of Leopold I.

1658 Death of Oliver Cromwell, September 3rd.
" Richard Cromwell becomes Lord Protector, but soon resigns.
1659 Aurungzebe ascends the Mogul throne in India.
" The Treaty of the Pyrenees between France and Spain.
1660 Restoration of Monarchy in England,—Charles II., King, May 29th.
1661 Death of Cardinal Mazarin, Prime-Minister of France.
1663 Naval war between England and Holland.
" Charter granted to Rhode Island by King Charles II. of England.
" Settlement of North Carolina by emigrants from Virginia.
1664 Conquest of New Netherland by the English.
" Settlement of Elizabethtown, New Jersey, by English Puritans.
1665 Connecticut and New Haven united under one charter granted by Charles II.
" Great plague in London.
1666 Great fire in London.
1667 Peace of Breda between England and Holland.
" Louis XIV. of France makes conquests in the Spanish Netherlands.
1668 Triple Alliance of England, Holland, and Sweden against France.
" Peace of Aix la Chapelle,—Louis XIV. restores his conquests.
" Peace between Spain and Portugal after 26 years of war.
1669 Conquest of Candia (Crete) by the Turks.
1670 Settlement of South Carolina by English emigrants.
1671 Emmerik Tokeli's insurrection in Hungary.
1672 Louis XIV, invades Holland with a powerful army.
1673 Louis Joliet and James Marquette explore the Mississippi river.
" John Sobieski, King of Poland, defeats 200,000 Turks at Kotzim.
" New York taken by a Dutch fleet.
1674 New York restored to the English.
" Spain and Germany join Holland in the war against France.
1675 Battle of Fehrbellin,—the Swedes defeated by the Great Elector.
" Beginning of King Philip's War in New England, July 4th.
1676 Subjugation of the New England Indians and death of King Philip.
" Bacon's Rebellion in Virginia.
1678 Peace of Nimeguen between France and the Allies.
" The Habeas Corpus Act passed by the English Parliament.
1679 Eleven days' battle at Tangier between the English and the Moors.
1680 Charleston, South Carolina, founded.
1681 Louis XIV. wrests the free city of Strassburg from the German Empire.
1682 Philadelphia and Pennsylvania founded by William Penn.
" Robert de La Salle explores the Mississippi river.
1683 John Sobieski, King of Poland, drives the Turks from Vienna.
" Rye House Plot in England.—Execution of Russell and Sidney.
" Bombardment of Algiers by a French fleet.

1684 Genoa bombarded by the French navy.
1685 Death of Charles II. of England and accession of James II.
" Revocation of the Edict of Nantes and persecution of the Huguenots.
1686 League of Augsburg,—Germany, Spain, Holland, and Sweden against France.
1687 The Connecticut charter concealed from Sir Edmund Andros.
1688 Death of Frederic William, the Great Elector of Brandenburg.
" Desolation of the Palatinate by the French.
" Revolution in England and flight of James II.
1689 The Bill of Rights passed by the English Parliament.
" William and Mary created joint sovereigns of England.
" Sir Edmund Andros deposed and imprisoned in Boston.
" England joins the Allies in the war against Louis XIV.
" Rebellion of the Scotch Highlanders against William and Mary.
" Battle of Killiecrankie and death of Lord Dundee.
" Catholic rebellion in Ireland in favor of James II.
" Peter the Great becomes sole Czar of Russia.
" Dover, New Hampshire, burned by the French and Indians.
1690 Schenectady, New York, destroyed by the French and Indians.
" Battle of the Boyne, Ireland,—James II. defeated by William III.
1691 Battle of Aughrim, Ireland, and death of the Irish General St. Ruth.
" Massacre of Glencoe, Scotland.
" Acadia seized and plundered by Sir William Phipps.
1692 Massachusetts made a royal province.
" Salem Witchcraft.
" Naval battle off Cape La Hogue.—Beginning of England's naval superiority.
" Battle of Neerwinden,—William III. defeated by the French.
1695 War of Germany, Russia, Poland and Venice against Turkey.
1696 Death of John Sobieski, King of Poland.
1697 Peace of Ryswick between France and the Allies.
" Battle of Zenta,—Prince Eugene defeats the Turks.
" Charles XII. ascends the throne of Sweden.
" Governor Fletcher of New York defied at Hartford by Captain Wadsworth.
1699 Peace of Carlowitz between Turkey and the Allies.
" The English erect Fort William at Calcutta, Hindoostan.
1700 Death of Charles II. of Spain and accession of Philip of Anjou.
" Charles XII. of Sweden compels the King of Denmark to make peace.
" Battle of Narva,—Charles XII. defeats the Czar Peter the Great.

EIGHTEENTH CENTURY.

A. D.

1701 Founding of the Kingdom of Prussia.
" Founding of Yale College in Connecticut.
1702 Founding of Mobile in the present Alabama.
" Death of William III. of England and accession of Queen Anne.
" Commencement of the War of the Spanish Succession.
" Charles XII. of Sweden enters Warsaw in triumph.
" Deerfield, Massachusetts, burned by the French and Indians.
1703 St. Petersburg founded by the Czar Peter the Great.
" Charles XII. of Sweden deposes Augustus II. of Poland.
" Protestant insurrection in France.
" Protestant insurrection in Hungary.
1704 Stanislaus Leczinski elected King of Poland.
" Capture of Gibraltar by Sir George Rooke.
" Battle of Blenheim, August 13th.
1705 Death of the Emperor Leopold I. and accession of Joseph I.
1706 Battle of Ramillies, May 23d.
" Battle of Turin, September 6th.
" Peace of Altranstadt between Charles XII. and the Elector of Saxony.
" A Franco-Spanish fleet attacks Charleston, South Carolina.
1707 Parliamentary Union of England and Scotland.
" Battle of Almanza, Spain, April 25th.
" Death of Aurungzebe, the great Mogul Emperor of India.
1708 Battle of Oudenarde, July 11th.
" Charles XII. of Sweden invades Russia.
1709 Battle of Pultowa, July 8th.
" Battle of Malplaquet, September 11th.
1710 The French colony of Acadia conquered by the English.
" Charles XII. of Sweden seeks refuge in Turkey.
1711 Unfortunate expedition of Sir Hovenden Walker against Canada.
" The Tuscarora Indians make war on the North Carolina settlers.
" Death of the Emperor Joseph II. and accession of Charles VI.
" The Hungarian insurrection of Count Ragotzky suppressed.
1713 Peace of Utrecht.
1714 Peace of Rastadt.
" Death of Queen Anne of England and accession of George I.
1715 The Yamasee Indians make war on the South Carolinians.
" Charles XII. returns to Sweden.
" Death of Louis XIV. of France and accession of Louis XV.
" Rebellion in Scotland against the House of Brunswick.
1716 Battle of Sheriff Muir, Scotland.
" Austria joins Venice in a war against the Ottoman Porte.

1716 Charles XII. of Sweden invades Norway.
" Prince Eugene defeats the Turks near Peterwardein.
1717 Prince Eugene annihilates an army of 200,000 Turks at Belgrade.
1718 War of the Quadruple Alliance against Spain.
" Peace of Passarovitz between Austria and Turkey.
" Siege of Frederikshall and death of Charles XII. of Sweden.
" Yale College removed from Saybrook to New Haven.
" Founding of New Orleans, Louisiana.
1721 Peace of Nystadt between Russia and Sweden.
1722 Persia overrun and subdued by the Afghans.
1725 Death of Peter the Great of Russia and accession of Catharine I.
1727 Death of Catharine I. of Russia and accession of Peter II.
" Death of George I. of England and accession of George II.
" Siege of Gibraltar by the Spaniards.
" Conquest of Thibet by the Chinese.
1729 North and South Carolina become separate royal provinces.
" The Natchez Indians massacre the French settlers at Fort Rosalie.
1730 The Empress Anna ascends the throne of Russia.
1732 Birth of George Washington, February 22d.
1733 Savannah, Georgia, founded by James Edward Oglethorpe.
" War of the Polish Succession begins.
1734 Battle of Parma, Italy, between the Sardinians and Austrians.
1735 Peace between France and Germany.
1736 Kouli Khan ascends the throne in Persia with the title of Nadir Shah.
1737 Austria joins Russia in a war against the Ottoman Porte.
1738 Battle of Krotzky, July 21st,—the Turks defeat the Austrians.
" France agrees to the Pragmatic Sanction.
1739 Peace of Belgrade between Austria and Turkey.
" Nadir Shah of Persia invades India and causes 100,000 of the inhabitants of Delhi to be massacred.
" Colonial and maritime war between England and Spain.
" Porto Bello, South America, taken by Admiral Vernon's fleet.
1740 Admiral Vernon and General Wentworth repulsed in an attack upon Carthagena, South America.
" Death of the Emperor Charles VI. of Germany.
" Frederic the Great becomes King of Prussia.
" Coalition against Maria Theresa and War of the Austrian Succession.
" Frederic the Great begins the First Silesian War.
1741 Battle of Molvitz,—defeat of the Austrians by the Prussians.
" A French army under Marshal Belleisle marches into Bohemia.
" Charles VII. elected Emperor of Germany.
" Accession of the Empress Elizabeth of Russia.
" War between Sweden and Russia.

1741 Supposed Negro Plot in New York City.
1742 Peace of Breslau between Austria and Prussia.
" Marshal Belleisle's retreat through Germany to the Rhine.
1743 England's alliance with Maria Theresa.
" Battle of Dettingen,—George II. of England defeats the French.
" Peace of Abo between Sweden and Russia.
1744 The Second Silesian War and Frederic's capture of Prague.
1745 Death of Charles VII. of Germany and election of Francis I.
" Battle of Hohenfriedberg.
" Battle of Sorr.
" Battle of Kesselsdorf,
" Peace of Dresden between Frederic and Maria Theresa.
" Battle of Fontenoy.
" Capture of Louisburg, Acadia, by Admiral Warren and General Pepperell.
" Scotch Rebellion.
" Battle of Preston Pans, Scotland.
1746 Battle of Falkirk, Scotland.
" Battle of Culloden Moor, Scotland.
1747 Assassination of Nadir Shah of Persia.
1748 Peace of Aix-la-Chapelle.
1749 The Ohio Company obtains a land-grant from King George II.
1753 Washington's mission to the French.
1754 Washington's expedition against Fort Du Quesne.
" Battle of the Great Meadows.
" Washington's capitulation at Fort Necessity, July 4th.
" Colonial Congress at Albany, New York.
1755 Capture of French forts in Acadia by Colonel Monckton, June.
" Acadia plundered and desolated by the English, June.
" Battle of the Monongahela and death of Braddock, July 9th.
" Battle of Lake George,—Colonel Williams defeated by Dieskau.
" Great earthquake at Lisbon, Portugal, destroys 30,000 houses.
1756 Coalition against Frederic the Great and beginning of the Seven Years' War.
" Sudden invasion of Saxony by Frederic the Great.
" Battle of Lowositz, Bohemia.
" Surrender of the Saxon army.
" The French wrest the island of Minorca from the English.
" The Marquis de Montcalm captures the English garrison at Oswego.
" Battle of Kittanning,—Colonel John Armstrong defeats the Indians.
" Surajah Dowlah confines 146 Englishmen in the Black Hole of Calcutta.
1757 Battle of Prague, Bohemia, May 6th.
" Battle of Kolin, Bohemia, June 18th.
" Battle of Plassey, India, June 23rd,—Clive defeats Surajah Dowlah.

1757 Battle of Rosbach, Saxony, November 5th.
" Battle of Leuthen, Silesia, December 5th.
" Capture of Fort William Henry by Montcalm.
" William Pitt the Elder becomes Prime Minister of England.
1758 Battle of Zorndorf, Brandenburg, August 24th.
" Battle of Hochkirchen, Saxony, October 14th.
" Capture of Louisburg, Acadia, by Generals Amherst and Wolfe.
" Capture of Fort Frontenac, Canada, by Colonel Bradstreet.
" Capture of Fort Du Quesne by General John Forbes.
1759 Battle of Minden, Havover, August 1st.
" Battle of Kunersdorf, Silesia, August 14th.
" Capture of Ticonderoga and Crown Point by General Amherst.
" Capture of Fort Niagara by General William Johnson.
" Defeat of the French at Quebec and death of Wolfe and Montcalm, September 13th.
" Quebec surrendered to General Murray, September 18th.
" The Jesuits expelled from Paraguay.
1760 Battle of Liegnitz, August 13th.
" Battle of Torgou, November 3d.
" Battle of Sillery, Canada, April 28th.
" Surrender of Montreal to General Murray, September 8th.
" Death of George II. of England and accession of George III.
1761 Battle of Panniput, India, January 7th.
" Family Compact between France and Spain.
" Defeat of the Cherokee Indians in Georgia by Colonel Grant.
" Mason and Dixon's Line established.
" Writs of Assistance tried in the Anglo-American colonies.
1762 Capture of Havana, Cuba, by the British navy.
" Death of the Empress Elizabeth of Russia.
" Murder of the Czar Peter III. of Russia and accession of Catharine II.
1763 Peace of Paris between England and France, February 10th.
" Peace of Hubertsburg between Austria and Prussia.
" Pontiac's War against the English in North America.
1764 Death of Augustus III. of Poland and election of Stanislaus Poniatowski.
1765 The Stamp Act passed by the British Parliament.
" The Stamp Act Congress in New York City, October.
" Death of the Emperor Francis I. and election of Joseph II.
1766 Repeal of the Stamp Act, March 6th.
" Parliament levies duties on articles imported into America.
1767 Civil war in Poland.
" Hyder Ali, Sultan of Mysore, begins a war against the English.
1768 War between Russia and Turkey.
" British troops under General Gage sent to Boston.

1769 Acquisition of Corsica by the French.
1770 Bender stormed and taken by the Russians.
" The Boston Riot and Massacre, March 5th.
1771 Defeat of the Regulators in North Carolina, May 16th.
" Gustavus III. ascends the throne of Sweden.
" Gustavus III. breaks the power of the Swedish aristocracy.
1772 Destruction of the Gaspé.
" First Partition of Poland.
1773 Committees of Correspondence in the Anglo-American colonies.
" Tea-ships sent to America.
" Destruction of tea in Boston harbor, December 16th.
1774 Pugatscheff's rebellion in Russia.
" Passage of the Boston Port Bill by the British Parliament.
" The port of Boston closed against all commerce, June 1st.
" The First Continental Congress assembles in Philadelphia, Sept. 5th.
" Peace of Kudschuk Kainardji between Russia and Turkey.
" Death of Louis XV. of France and accession of Louis XVI.
1775 Pugatscheff, the Don Cossack, beheaded in Moscow.
" American Revolution begins by the skirmishes at Lexington and Concord, April 19th.
" The Second Continental Congress assembles at Philadelphia, May 10th.
" Capture of Ticonderoga by Colonel Ethan Allen, May 10th.
" Capture of Crown Point by Colonel Seth Warner, May 12th.
" Mecklenberg Declaration of Independence, May 20th.
" Washington chosen Commander-in-Chief, June 15th.
" Battle of Bunker's Hill, June 17th.
" American invasion of Canada, September.
" Defeat of Governor Dunmore in Virginia.
" Capture of Montreal by General Montgomery, November 13th.
" Defeat of the Americans at Quebec and death of Montgomery, December 31st.
1776 Lord Dunmore burns Norfolk, Virginia, January 1st.
" Washington begins the siege of Boston, March 2d.
" Evacuation of Boston by General Howe, March 17th.
" The British repulsed at Charleston, South Carolina, June 28th.
" Declaration of American Independence, July 4th.
" Battle of Long Island, August 27th.
" Battle of White Plains, New York, October 28th.
" Capture of Fort Washington by the British, November 16th.
" Washington's retreat across New Jersey, December.
" Battle of Trenton, New Jersey,—1,000 Hessians captured, December 26th.
1777 Battle of Princeton, New Jersey, January 3d.

1777 Skirmish at Ridgefield, Connecticut, April 27th.
" Siege of Fort Schuyler, New York, August.
" Battle of Oriskany, New York, August 6th.
" Battle of Bennington, Vermont, August 16th.
" Battle of Brandywine, Pennsylvania, September 11th.
" Battle of Bemis's Heights, New York, September 19th.
" Massacre of Paoli, Pennsylvania, September 20th.
" Battle of Germantown, Pennsylvania, October 4th.
" Battle of Saratoga, New York, October 7th.
" Surrender of Burgoyne, October 17th.
" Adoption of the Articles of Confereration, November.
" Washington encamps at Valley Forge, December.
1778 Franco-American Alliance.—War between England and France.
" Death of the elder William Pitt.
" Battle of Monmouth, New Jersey, June 28th.
" Massacre of Wyoming, Pennsylvania, July 3d, 4th, and 5th.
" Battle of Quaker Hill, Rhode Island, August 29th.
" Massacre of Cherry Valley, New York, November 11th.
" The British under Colonel Campbell invade Georgia and capture Savannah, December 29th.
" War of the Bavarian Succession.
" Discovery of the Sandwich Islands by Captain Cook.
1779 Capture of Sunbury, Georgia, by the British, January 9th.
" Battle of Kettle Creek, Georgia, February 14th.
" Battle of Brier Creek, Georgia, March 3d.
" Battle of Stono Ferry, South Carolina, June 20th.
" Spain declares war against England, June.
" Siege of Gibraltar commenced by the Spaniards.
" Capture of Stony Point by General Anthony Wayne, July 16th.
" Capture of Paulus Hook by Major Henry Lee, July 19th.
" General Sullivan's chastisement of the Indians in New York, August.
" John Paul Jones's great naval victory off Flamborough Head, Sept. 23d.
" Siege of Savannah begun by the French and Americans, Sept. 23d.
" Unsuccessful assault on the British at Savannah, October 9th.
1780 Sir Henry Clinton lays siege to Charleston, South Carolina, April 9th.
" Surrender of Charleston to the British, May 12th.
" The Gordon or " No Popery " Riots in London, June.
" Skirmish at Springfield, New Jersey, June 23d.
" Battle of Sanders' Creek, South Carolina, August 16th.
" Battle of Fishing Creek, South Carolina, August 18th.
" Arnold's treason discovered, September 22d.
" Execution of Major André, October 2d.
" Battle of King's Mountain, South Carolina, October 7th.

1780 Death of the Empress Maria Theresa of Austria.
" Hyder Ali defeated in India by Sir Eyre Coote.
" Beginning of Tupac Amaru's insurrection in Peru.
" Armed Neutrality against England.
" England declares war against Holland, December 20th.
1781 Mutiny of Pennsylvania troops at Morristown, New Jersey, Jan. 1st.
" Battle of the Cowpens, South Carolina, January 17th.
" Mutiny of New Jersey troops at Pompton, New Jersey, January 18th.
" Battle of Guilford Court House, North Carolina, March 15th.
" Battle of Hobkirk's Hill, South Carolina, April 25th.
" Siege of Fort Ninety-Six, South Carolina, by General Greene, May.
" Capture of Augusta, Georgia, by the Americans, June 5th.
" Battle between the English and Dutch fleets on the Dogger Bank, June.
" Massacre of Fort Griswold, Connecticut, September 6th.
" Battle of Eutaw Springs, South Carolina, September 8th.
" Siege of Yorktown commenced by Washington, September 28th.
" Surrender of Cornwallis at Yorktown, October 19th.
1782 End of Lord North's Administration, March.
" The British House of Commons resolves to end the American war, March 4th.
" Admiral Rodney defeats Count de Grasse in the West Indies, April 12th.
" Grand attack of the French and Spaniards on Gibraltar, Sept. 13th.
" Preliminary Peace of Paris between England and the United States, November 30th.
" The younger William Pitt becomes Prime Minister of England.
" Migration of the Kalmuck Tartars from Russia.
" Tupac Amaru conquered and put to a cruel death.
" Death of Hyder Ali, Sultan of Mysore, and accession of Tippoo Saib.
1783 Preliminary Peace of Paris between England and France, Jan. 20th.
" Definitive Peace of Paris.—American independence acknowledged, September 3d.
" Evacuation of New York City by the British army, November 25th.
" Washington resigns his commission, December 4th.
" Conquest of the Crimea by the Russians under Potemkin.
" Great earthquake at Messana, Italy.
1784 Democratic insurrection in Holland.
1786 Shay's insurrection in Massachusetts.
" Death of Frederic the Great at Potsdam, August 17th.
1787 An Assembly of Notables convened in France, February.
" Assembling of the Constitutional Convention in Philadelphia, May.
" The Constitution of the United States framed, September.
" War of Austria and Russia against Turkey.
" King Frederic William II. of Prussia restores order in Holland.

1787 Rebellions in the Austrian Netherlands and Hungary.
" Impeachment of Warren Hastings by the House of Commons.
1788 Gustavus III. of Sweden makes war on Russia.
" Ratification and adoption of the Constitution of the United States.
" General Washington elected President of the United States.
" Capture of Oczakow by the Russians under Potemkin, December 22d.
1789 The Constitution of the United States goes into operation, March 4th.
" Inauguration of President Washington, April 30th.
" Assembling of the States-General at Versailles, May 5th.
" The States-General declares itself a National Assembly, June 17th.
" The French Revolution begun by the storming of the Bastile, July 14th.
" The Paris mob forces Louis XVI. to remove from Versailles to Paris, October 5th.
" Admission of North Carolina into the American Union, Nov. 29th.
1790 Death of Joseph II. of Germany and accession of Leopold II., February.
" Rhode Island admitted into the American Union, May 29th.
" The Ceremony of Federation in Paris, June 17th.
" Peace between Gustavus III. of Sweden and Catharine II. of Russia.
" Tippoo Saib renews the war against the English East India Company.
" General Harmer defeated by the Indians in Ohio, November 4th.
" Ismail stormed and taken by the Russians under Suwarrow, December 17th.
1791 Vermont admitted as a State of the American Union, February 18th.
" Death of Count Mirabeau, April 2d.
" A new monarchical constitution adopted in Poland, May 3d.
" Siege and capture of Bangalore, India, by Lord Cornwallis.
" Unsuccessful attempt of Louis XVI. to escape from France, June.
" Peace between Austria and Turkey.
" The French Legislative Assembly convenes in Paris, October 1st.
" General St. Clair defeated by the Indians in Ohio, November 4th.
1792 Peace of Jassy between Russia and Turkey, January.
" Death of Leopold II. of Germany and accession of Francis II.
" Lord Cornwallis defeats Tippoo Saib at Seringapatam, India.
" Assassination of King Gustavus III. of Sweden, March 29th.
" France declares war against Austria and Prussia, April 20th.
" Poland invaded by Russian troops, May.
" Kentucky admitted into the American Union, June 1st.
" Insurrection in Paris, June 20th.
" Defeat of Kosciuszko at Dubienka by the Russians, July 17th.
" Austro-Prussian invasion of France, July.
" Insurrection and massacre in Paris, August 10th.
" Flight of General Lafayette to the Austrians.
" Massacre of the Prisons in Paris, September 2d–5th.
" Battle of Valmy, France, September 20th.

1792 The French National Convention assembles in Paris and declares France a Republic, September 22d.
" Battle of Jemappes, Belgium, November 6th.
1793 Execution of King Louis XVI. of France, January 27th.
" France declares war against England, Spain, and Holland, February.
" Battle of Neerwinden, Belgium, March 18th.
" Dumouriez seeks refuge among the Austrians, March.
" Second Partition of Poland, April.
" Insurrection of the Jacobins in Paris, May 31st and June 1st.
" The Reign of Terror in France.
" The insurrection of La Vendée.
" Insurrection of Lyons.
" Insurrection of Marseilles.
" Insurrection of Toulon.
" Siege and reduction of Toulon,—Appearance of Napoleon Bonaparte.
" Insurrections in Brittany and Normandy.
" Trial and execution of Marie Antoinette, October 16th.
" Execution of the Girondist leaders, October 31st.
" The French National Convention abolishes the Christian religion, November 10th.
1794 Execution of Danton and Camille Desmoulins, April.
" Rise of the Poles under Kosciuszko against the Russians, April.
" Execution of Robespierre, St. Just, Couthon, and Henriot, July 28th.
" General Wayne defeats the Indians in Ohio, August 20th.
" Defeat of Kosciuszko by the Russians at Macziewice, October 10th.
" Jay's Treaty between the United States and Great Britain.
" The Whisky Insurrection in Pennsylvania.
1795 Third Partition of Poland, January.
" Holland erected into the Batavian Republic, January.
" The French National Convention surrounded by a mob, March 31st, April 1st.
" Peace of Basle between France and Prussia, April 5th.
" The Insurrection of the 1st Prairial in Paris, May 20th.
" The Austrians take Heidelberg and Mannheim by storm, September.
" Insurrection of the Sections in Paris, October 3d–5th.
" Establishment of the Directory in France, October 27th.
1796 Battles of Montenotte and Mellessimo, Italy, April.
" Battle of Lodi, Italy, May 10th.
" Tennessee admitted into the American Union, June 1st.
" Death of Catharine II. of Russia and accession of Paul.
" Moreau's masterly retreat through the Black Forest, September.
" Spain declares war against England, October 2d.
" Battles of Arcola, Italy, November 15th, 16th, and 17th.

1797 John Adams inaugurated President of the United States, March 4th.
" Preliminary Treaty of Leoben between France and Austria, April 18th.
" The Venetian Republic subverted by Bonaparte.
" The Royalist deputies imprisoned and banished from France, Sept.
" Peace of Campo Formio between France and Austria, October 17th.
" The Cisalpine and Ligurian Republics established in Italy.
" A European Congress assembles at Rastadt, Baden, December.
1798 A new Roman Republic established, February.
" Switzerland converted into the Helvetic Republic.
" Rebellion in Ireland against British authority.
" Bonaparte invades Egypt, July 1st.
" Capture of Alexandria, Egypt, by Bonaparte, July 1st.
" Battle of the Pyramids, Egypt, July 21st.
" Battle of the Nile,—Lord Nelson defeats the French fleet, August 1st.
" Alien and Sedition Laws passed by the United States Congress.
" The Virginia and Kentucky State Rights Resolutions.
" Coalition of Austria, Russia, England, and Turkey against France.
1799 The Parthenopeian Republic established in Naples, January.
" Bonaparte's invasion of Syria, February.
" Siege of Acre, Syria, by Bonaparte, March and April.
" Battle of Mount Tabor, Syria, March.
" Fall of Seringapatam and death of Tippoo Saib, May 4th.
" Battles of Cassano and Trebia, Italy,—French defeats, June.
" The Parthenopeian Republic overthrown, June 13th.
" Battle of Aboukir, Egypt, July 25th.
" Battle of Novi, Italy,—Suwarrow defeats the French, August 5th.
" Battle of Zurich, Switzerland,—Russians defeated by the French, September 25th and 26th.
" Bonaparte overthrows the Directory in France, November 9th.
" Death of General Washington at Mount Vernon, December 14th.
1800 Napoleon created First Consul of the French Republic, January.
" Napoleon's passage over the Alps, May and June.
" Battle of Montebello, Italy, June 9th.
" Battle of Marengo, Italy, June 14th.
" Washington City becomes the Capital of the United States.
" Macdonald's passage over the Splugen, November.
" Battle of Hohenlinden, Bavaria, December 3d.
" Maritime League formed against Great Britain, December 16th.
" Attempted assassination of Bonaparte, December 24th.

NINETEENTH CENTURY.

A. D.

1801 Legislative Union of Great Britain and Ireland, January 1st.
" Peace of Luneville between France and Austria, February 9th.
" Battle of Copenhagen,—Lord Nelson defeats the Danes, March 2d.
" Inauguration of President Thomas Jefferson, March 4th.
" Battle of Canopus, Egypt, and death of Sir Ralph Abercrombie, March 21st.
" Assassination of the Czar Paul and accession of Alexander I., March 24th.
" War between the United States and Tripoli.
" War between Spain and Portugal.
1802 Peace of Badajoz between Spain and Portugal.
" Peace of Amiens between England and France, March 27th.
" Ohio becomes a State of the American Union.
" Bonaparte elected First Consul of France for life.
" Revolt of San Domingo against the French.
1803 Renewal of the war between England and France.
" French invasion and conquest of Hanover.
" Robert Emmett's insurrection in Dublin, Ireland.
" Purchase of Louisiana from France by the United States.
" War between Russia and Persia.
" War between the English and the Mahrattas of India.
" Battle of Assayé, India,—Sir Arthur Wellesley defeats the Mahrattas.
1804 Conspiracy against Bonaparte.
" Execution of the Duke d' Enghein, May 21st.
" War between Great Britain and Spain, December.
" Napoleon crowned "Emperor of the French," December 2d.
1805 Napoleon crowned "King of Northern Italy," May 26th.
" Mehemet Ali becomes Pasha of Egypt.
" Coalition of England, Austria, Russia, and Sweden against Napoleon.
" The Austrian general Mack surrenders Ulm to Napoleon, October 20th.
" Battle of Trafalgar,—victory and death of Lord Nelson, October 21st.
" Battle of Dirnstein, Austria, November 11th.
" Napoleon enters Vienna, the Austrian capital, November 13th.
" Battle of Austerlitz, Austria, December 2d.
" Peace of Pressburg between France and Austria, December 26th.
1806 End of the German Empire and formation of the Confederation of the Rhine.
" Joseph Bonaparte King of Naples and Louis King of Holland.
" Death of William Pitt the Younger and Charles James Fox.
" The English conquer the Cape of Good Hope from the Dutch.
" Capture of Buenos Ayres, South America, by Sir Home Popham.
" War breaks out between France and Prussia, August.

1806 Battle of Saalfeld,—Prince Louis of Prussia defeated and killed, October 10th.
" Battles of Jena and Auerstadt, Prussia, October 14th.
" Napoleon enters Berlin, the capital of Prussia, October 25th.
" Napoleon's Berlin Decree establishing the Continental System, November 21st.
" Battle of Pultusk, Poland,—the French repulsed, December 26th.
1807 Battle of Eylau, Prussia, February 8th.
" Dantzic, Prussia, surrendered to the French, May 24th.
" Battle of Hielsberg, Prussia, June 5th.
" Battle of Friedland, Prussia, June 14th.
" Attack of the Leopard on the Chesapeake, June 22d.
" Peace of Tilsit between France, Russia, and Prussia, July 7th.
" Jerome Bonaparte becomes King of Westphalia.
" War begun between Russia and Turkey.
" A British fleet under Admiral Duckworth repulsed at Constantinople.
" The English under General Fraser take Alexandria in Egypt.
" Buenos Ayres recovered from the English by its inhabitants.
" Robert Fulton's steam navigation experiments crowned with success.
" Bombardment of Copenhagen by the British navy, September 2d–5th.
" Aaron Burr's trial for treason and acquittal, November.
" War of Prussia, France, and Denmark against Sweden.
" The royal family of Portugal sails for Rio Janeiro, in Brazil, Nov. 27th.
" The French occupy Lisbon, the capital of Portugal, November 30th.
" Napoleon's Milan decree forbidding neutrals trading with England, December 17th.
1808 Intrigues of Bayonne,—Dethronement of the Bourbons in Spain.
" Joseph Bonaparte proclaimed King of Spain.
" Beginning of the Peninsular War.
" Dupont's capitulation of Baylen.
" Napoleon's meeting with the Czar Alexander I. at Erfurt, Prussia, July.
" The Portuguese resist the French and are aided by the English, August.
" Battle of Rolica, Portugal, August 19th.
" Battle of Vimiera, Portugal, August 21st.
" Convention of Cintra,—French evacuation of Portugal.
" Napoleon enters Madrid, the capital of Spain, December 4th.
1809 Battle of Corunna, Spain,—victory and death of Sir John Moore, January 16th.
" Surrender of Saragossa to the French after a long siege, February 20th.
" James Madison inaugurated President of the United States, March 4th.
" King Gustavus IV. of Sweden deposed by the Swedish Senate, March 13th.
" Sweden cedes Finland to Russia by the Peace of Frederikshamm.
" War breaks out between France and Austria, April.

1809 Battles of Abensberg and Eckmuhl, Bavaria, April 19th–22d.
" Napoleon enters Vienna, May 13th.
" Battles of Aspern and Esslingen, Austria, May 21st, 22d.
" Eugene Beauharnais defeats the Austrians at Raab, May.
" Revolt of the Tyrolese against the Bavarian Government.
" Unfortunate expedition of the English to the island of Walcheran.
" Pope Pius VII. imprisoned in France, July.
" Battle of Wagram, Austria, July 5th and 6th.
" Battle of Talavera, Spain, July 28th.
" Beginning of the Revolution in Colombia, August.
" Peace of Schoenbrunn between France and Austria, October 14th.
" Napoleon's divorce from Josephine.
1810 Napoleon's marriage with the Archduchess Maria Louisa of Austria, January.
" General Charles John Bernadotte elected Crown Prince of Sweden.
" Holland annexed to the French Empire.
" Beginning of the Revolution in Chili, July.
" Hidalgo begins the Revolution in Mexico, September 16th.
" Battle of Busaca, Spain, September 27th.
" Wellington's retreat to Torres Vedras, October and November.
1811 Mehemet Ali, Pasha of Egypt, causes a massacre of the Mamelukes.
" Attack of the Little Belt on the President, March 16th.
" Battle of Albuera, Spain, May 16th.
" Colombian Declaration of Independence, July 5th.
" Hidalgo, the Mexican insurgent chief, shot, July 27th.
" Battle of Tippecanoe, Indiana, November 7th.
1812 Earthquake at Caracas, South America.
" Louisiana admitted as a State of the American Union.
" Peace of Bucharest between Russia and Turkey.
" The United States declares war against England, June 19th.
" Napoleon declares war against Russia, June 22d.
" Napoleon crosses the Niemen and invades Russia, June 24th.
" Battle of Salamanca, Spain, July 22d.
" Hull's surrender of Detroit, Michigan, August 16th.
" Battle of Smolensko, Russia, August 17th.
" Battle of Borodino, Russia, September 7th.
" Napoleon enters Moscow, September 15th.
" Conflagration of Moscow, September 16th–19th.
" Battle of Queenstown, Canada, October 13th.
" Napoleon begins his retreat from Moscow, October 19th.
" Battles of Krasnoi, Russia, November 16th, 17th, and 18th.
" Terrible passage of the Beresina, December.
1813 Massacre of Frenchtown, Michigan, January 22d.

1813 Prussia joins Russia and Sweden in the war against Napoleon, Feb. 3d.
" Capture of York, or Toronto, Canada, by the Americans, April 27th.
" Battle of Lutzen, Germany, May 2d.
" First siege of Fort Meigs, Ohio, May 5th–9th.
" Battle of Bautzen, Germany, May 20th.
" Battle of Vittoria, Spain, June 21st.
" European Congress at Prague, Bohemia, July 4th.
" Second siege of Fort Meigs, Ohio, July 21st.
" Attack on Fort Stephenson, Ohio, August 2d.
" Austria joins the allies in the war against Napoleon, August 10th.
" Battle of Gros-Beeren, Prussia, August 23d.
" Battle of Katzbach, Prussia, August 26th.
" Battle of Dresden, Saxony, August 26th, 27th.
" Battles of Culm and Nollendorf, Bohemia, August 29th, 30th.
" Battle of Dennewitz, Prussia, September 6th.
" Perry's victory on Lake Erie, September 10th.
" Battle of the Thames, Canada, October 5th.
" Battle of Leipsic, Saxony, October 16th, 17th, and 18th.
" Napoleon begins his retreat from Leipsic, October 19th.
" War with the Creek Indians in Alabama, November.
" Battle of Chrysler's Field, Canada, November 11th.
" Mexican Declaration of Independence, November 13th.
1814 Invasion of France by the allied armies, January 1st.
" Denmark cedes Norway to Sweden by the Peace of Kiel, January.
" Pope Pius VII. restored to his authority in Rome, January.
" Battle of Brienne, France, January 27th.
" Battle of La Rothiere, France, February 1st.
" Napoleon's victory at Montereau, February 18th.
" Battle of Tohopeka, or Great Horse Shoe, Alabama, March 27th.
" First capitulation of Paris to the allies, March 31st.
" Treaty of Fontainbleau,—Napoleon's abdication, April 11th.
" Battle of Toulouse, France,—Wellington defeats Soult, April 11th.
" Napoleon arrives in Elba, May 4th.
" Louis XVIII. placed on the throne of France, May 20th.
" First Peace of Paris between France and the allies, May 30th.
" Battle of Chippewa, Canada, July 5th.
" Battle of Lundy's Lane, Canada, July 25th.
" Battle of Bladensburg, Maryland, August 24th.
" Washington City captured and burned by the British, August 24th.
" Battle of Plattsburg, New York, September 11th.
" Battle of North Point, Maryland, September 12th.
" British bombardment of Fort McHenry, Maryland, Sept. 12th–14th.
" A Congress of European Powers meets at Vienna, October 2d.

1814 Jackson's invasion of Florida and capture of Pensacola, November.
" Battle below New Orleans, Louisiana, December 23d.
" Peace of Ghent between Great Britain and the United States, Dec. 24th.
1815 Battle of New Orleans, Louisiana, January 8th.
" Napoleon returns to France and recovers his throne, March.
" England, Austria, Russia, and Prussia combine against Napoleon.
" Napoleon compels the Prussians to evacuate Charleroi, Belgium, June 15th.
" Battles of Ligny and Quatre-Bras, Belgium, June 16th.
" Battle of Waterloo, Belgium, June 18th.
" Commodore Decatur humbles Algiers, June 30th.
" Second abdication of Napoleon, July 2d.
" Second capitulation of Paris, July 7th.
" Louis XVIII. restored to the throne of France, July 8th.
" Napoleon banished to St. Helena, where he arrives October 2d.
" The Holy Alliance formed, September 25th.
" The Germanic Confederation established.
" Second Peace of Paris between France and the allies, November 20th.
1816 Argentine Declaration of Independence, July 9th.
" Lord Exmouth humbles Algiers, August 27th.
" Indiana admitted as a State of the American Union, December.
1817 Battle of Chacabaco, Chili,—the Spaniards defeated.
" President James Monroe's inauguration, March 4th.
" Admission of Mississippi into the American Union.
" Raids of the Seminole and Creek Indians in Georgia.
" Republican conspiracy in England.
1818 Battle of Maypu and emancipation of Chili, April 5th.
" The Wahabees of Arabia subdued by Mehemet Ali.
" General Jackson's second invasion of Florida and seizure of Pensacola.
" Admission of Illinois as a State of the American Union.
1819 Spain cedes Florida to the United States.
" Popular demonstration at Manchester, England.
" European Congress at Aix la Chapelle.
" Alabama admitted into the American Union.
1820 Death of George III. of England and accession of George IV., January.
" Conquest of Nubia and Kordofan by the Pasha of Egypt.
" Revolution in Spain and reëstablishment of the Cortes Constitution.
" Revolution in Portugal and establishment of a liberal constitution.
" Revolution in Naples and establishment of a liberal constitution.
" The Holy Alliance restores absolute monarchy in Naples.
" Maine admitted into the American Union.
" The Missouri Compromise agreed to.
1821 Death of Napoleon Bonaparte at St. Helena, May 5th.

1821 Revolution in Piedmont crushed by Austrian power.
" Admission of Missouri as a State of the American Union, August 21st.
" Alexander Ypsilanti's proclamation to the Greeks.
" Commencement of the Greek War for Independence.
" Mexico becomes independent of Spain.
" San Martin rouses the Peruvians to revolution.
" War between Turkey and Persia.
1822 Don Augustin Iturbide created Emperor of Mexico.
" Brazil declared an independent empire.
" Desolation of Scio by the Turks.
1823 A French army restores absolutism in Spain.
" Surrender of Puerto Cabello to the Colombians.
" Iturbide, Emperor of Mexico, overthrown.
1824 Death of Lord Byron at Missolonghi, Greece, April 19th.
" Death of Louis XVIII. of France and accession of Charles X.
" General Lafayette's visit to the United States.
" The East-India Company involved in a war with the Burmese.
" A Federal Constitution adopted in Mexico.
" Battle of Junin, Peru, August 6th,—the Spaniards defeated.
" Battle of Ayacucho and emancipation of Peru, December 9th.
1825 General Guadalupe Victoria inaugurated President of Mexico, Jan. 1st.
" John Quincy Adams inaugurated President of the United States, March 4th.
" War between Russia and Persia.
" Death of the Czar Alexander I. and accession of Nicholas.
" France acknowledges the independence of Hayti.
1826 Bloody destruction of the Janissaries at Constantinople.
" Surrender of Callao, Peru, to the Peruvians.
" Spanish American Congress at Panama.
" Capture of Missolonghi, Greece, by the Turks, August.
" Death of John Adams and Thomas Jefferson, July 4th.
1827 Intervention of England, France, and Russia in favor of Greece.
" Battle of Navarino and annihilation of the Turko-Egyptian fleet, Oct. 20th.
" First Railroad in the United States built.
1828 Revolution in Mexico and flight of General Pedraza, November.
" War between Russia and Turkey.
" Abolition of the Test Act by the British Parliament.
" Establishment of the American System.
1829 General Andrew Jackson inaugurated President, March 4th.
" Catholic Emancipation Act passed by Parliament.
" Peace of Adrianople between Russia and Turkey.
1830 Death of George IV. and accession of William IV., June.

1830 The city of Algiers taken by a French fleet, July 4th.
" Revolution in Paris and dethronement of Charles X., July.
" Louis Philippe created " King of the French," August 9th.
" Belgium becomes an independent kingdom.
" Rebellion in Poland against Russian authority, November.
1831 Popular movements in Germany and Italy.
" Battle of Ostrolenka, Poland, May 20th.
" Fall of Warsaw and end of the Polish insurrection, September.
" Assassination of John Capo d' Istria, the Greek President.
" Abdication of Dom Pedro I. of Brazil and accession of Dom Pedro II.
" Mehemet Ali's first rebellion against the Ottoman Porte.
" Dissolution of the Republic of Colombia.
1832 Siege and capture of Acre, Syria, by the Egyptians.
" Battle of Homs, Syria, July 8th,—the Egyptians defeat the Turks.
" The Russians take the Circassian post of Himry, October 8th.
" President Bustamente overthrown in Mexico.
" Santa Anna chosen President of Mexico.
" Civil war in Portugal between Dom Pedro and Dom Miguel.
" Passage of the First Reform Bill by the British Parliament.
" Black Hawk War in Illinois and Wisconsin.
" President Jackson's collision with the U. S. Supreme Court.
" Nullification in South Carolina, November.
1833 Removal of deposits from the United States Bank.
" King Otho I. ascends the throne of Greece, March.
" The Sultan of Turkey cedes Syria to the Pasha of Egypt.
" The British Parliament abolishes slavery in the British West Indies.
" Death of King Ferdinand VII. of Spain and accession of Isabella II.
" Civil war begins in Spain between the Christinos and Carlists.
1835 Beginning of the Texan War for Independence, October.
" Capture of the Alamo by the Mexicans, December 2d.
" Commencement of the Seminole War in Florida, December 29th.
1836 Battle of San Jacinto, Texas, April 21st,—Santa Anna captured.
" Texas becomes an independent republic.
" Arkansas admitted into the American Union.
1837 Michigan becomes a State of the American Union.
" Martin Van Buren inaugurated President of the United States, March 4th.
" Death of William IV. of England and accession of Victoria, June.
" Rebellion in Canada against British authority.
" Osceola, the Seminole chief, treacherously made a prisoner, October.
1838 General Mexia's rebellion in Mexico.
" Vera Cruz, Mexico, attacked by a French fleet, November.
1839 Revolution in Peru and overthrow of General Santa Cruz.
" Mehemet Ali's second rebellion against the Sultan of Turkey.

1839 Battle of Nisib, Syria—the Egyptians defeat the Turks, June 24th.
" England's opium war with China begins.
" Anglo-Indian invasion of Afghanistan.
1840 Acre and Beyreut, Syria, bombarded and taken by the British navy.
" The remains of the Emperor Napoleon I. brought to Paris.
" Sanguinary insurrection in the city of Mexico.
1841 Disastrous retreat of the British from Cabul, Afghanistan.
" Canton, China, captured by the British and ransomed by the Chinese.
" Revolution in Mexico and downfall of Bustamente.
" General William Henry Harrison inaugurated President, March 4th.
" Death of President Harrison, April 4th.
" John Tyler's inauguration, April 6th.
1842 Domestic difficulties in Rhode Island.
" The Treaty of Washington settles the Maine boundary dispute.
" Treaty of Nankin between Great Britain and China, August 29th.
1843 Battles of Hyderabad, Maharajpore, and Punniar, India.
" Annexation of Scinde and Gwalior to British India.
" The Russians take the Circassian fortress of Akulgo by storm.
1844 First experiment with the Electro-Magnetic Telegraph.
" The towns of Tangier and Mogadore, Morocco, bombarded by a French fleet.
" Revolution in Mexico and overthrow and banishment of Santa Anna.
1845 Florida admitted into the American Union, March 3d.
" Inauguration of President James Knox Polk, March 4th.
" Annexation of Texas to the United States, July 4th.
" Battle of Moodkee between the English and the Sikhs, December 6th.
1846 Battles of Ferozeshah, Aliwal, and Sobraon, and end of the First Sikh War.
" The British Parliament repeals the Corn Laws.
" Commencement of hostilities between the Americans and Mexicans, April 26.
" Battle of Palo Alto, Texas, May 8th.
" Battle of Resaca de la Palma, Texas, May 9th.
" The United States declare war against Mexico, May 11th.
" Capture of Matamoras, Mexico, by General Taylor, May 18th.
" Revolution in Mexico and Santa Anna's restoration to power.
" Capture of Monterey, Mexico, by General Taylor, September 24th.
" Conquest of California by Colonel Fremont.
" Battle of Bracito, Mexico,—the Mexicans defeated by Colonel Doniphan, December 25th.
" Iowa admitted into the American Union, December.
1847 Battle of Buena Vista, Mexico, February 22d and 23d.
" Battle of Sacramento, Mexico, February 28th.

1847 Siege and capture of Vera Cruz by General Scott, March.
" Battle of Cerro Gordo, Mexico, April 18th and 19th.
" Battles of San Antonio, Contreras, and Churubusco, August 20th.
" Battle of Molino del Rey, Mexico, September 8th.
" Battle of Chapultepec, Mexico, September 13th.
" General Scott enters the city of Mexico, September 14th.
" The French conquest of Algiers completed by the surrender of Abd el Kader.
" Civil war in Switzerland between the Catholics and Protestants.
1848 Peace of Guadaloupe Hidalgo between Mexico and the United States, February 2d.
" Revolution in Paris and abdication and flight of Louis Philippe, Feb.
" Establishment of the Second French Republic, February.
" Popular movements in the German States, March.
" The First Revolution in Vienna, March.
" Revolution in Milan, Italy, and expulsion of the Austrians, March.
" Revolution in Berlin, March.
" Sicily's revolt against the King of Naples.
" Revolt of Schleswig-Holstein against the King of Denmark.
" First Communist rising in Paris, May 15th.
" The German National Assembly meets at Frankfort, May 18th.
" Archduke John of Austria chosen Regent of Germany.
" Wisconsin admitted into the American Union, May.
" Slavic insurrection in Prague, Bohemia, June.
" Great Communist insurrection in Paris, June.
" The old Austrian field-marshal Radetzky defeats the Sardinians, July.
" Second Revolution in Vienna, October.
" Siege and fall of Vienna, October.
" Dissolution of the Prussian National Assembly.
" Hungarian rebellion against the Austrian Emperor.
" Revolution in Rome and flight of Pope Pius IX., November.
" Establishment of a new Roman Republic, November.
" Louis Napoleon Bonaparte inaugurated President of France, Dec. 20th.
" Abdication of Ferdinand of Austria and accession of Francis Joseph.
1849 The Austrians under Prince Windischgratz enter Pesth, Hungary, January 5th.
" The Magyars lose the strong fortress of Essek, in Slavonia, Jan. 30th.
" Battle of Kapolna, Hungary, February 26th and 27th.
" The Emperor Francis Joseph proclaims a constitution for Austria, March 4th.
" General Zachary Taylor inaugurated President of the United States, March 5th.
" Renewal of the Schleswig-Holstein revolt against Denmark, March.

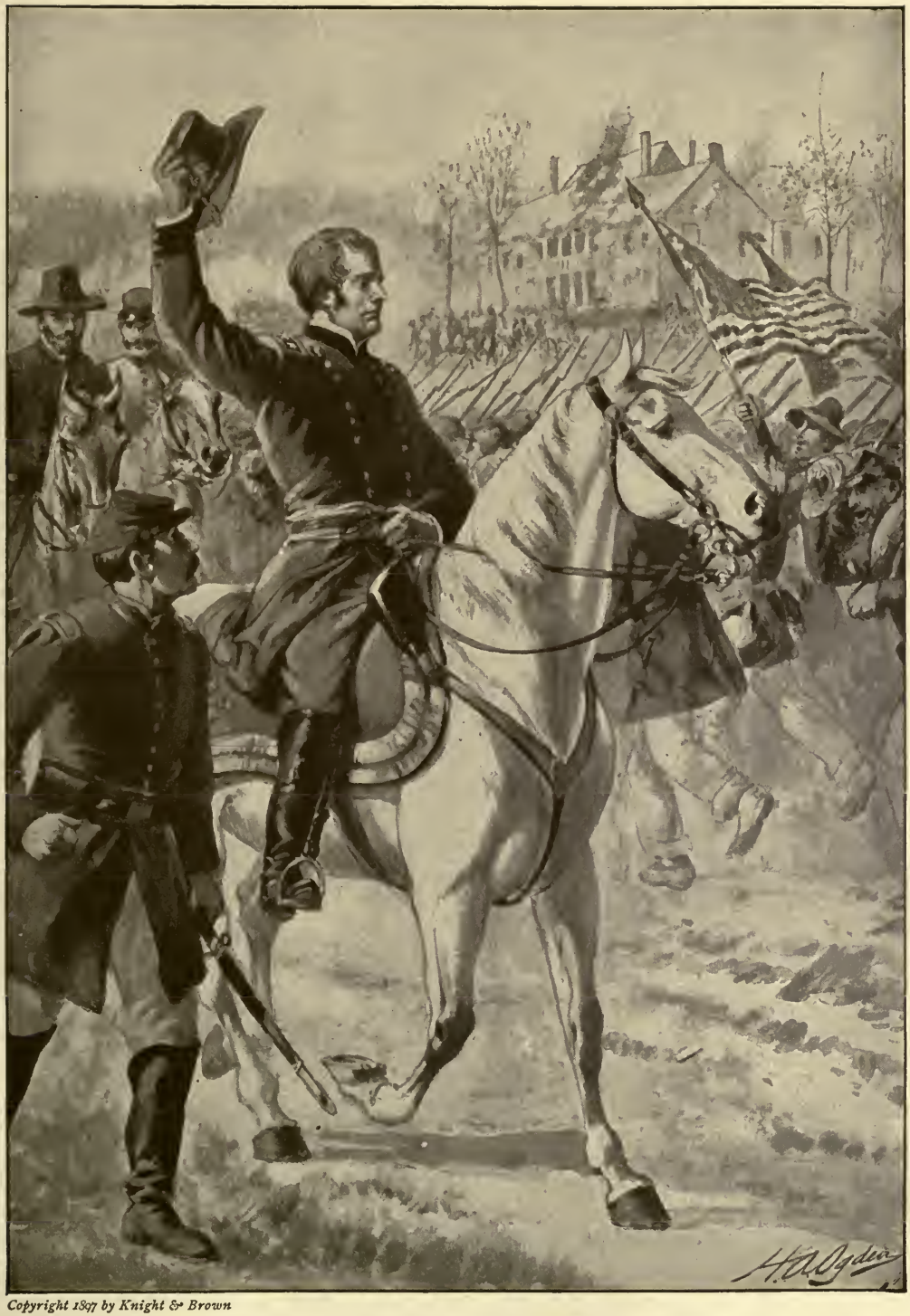
1849 Defeat of the Sardinians by Marshal Radetzky and abdication of Charles Albert.
" Terrific hand-to-hand fighting in Hungary, April.
" Hungarian Declaration of Independence, April 14th.
" Louis Kossuth created Governor of Hungary, April 14th.
" The Magyars under Görgey carry Buda by storm, May 21st.
" The Austrian armies expelled from Hungary, May.
" Invasion of Hungary by the Austrian and Russian armies, June.
" The Magyars under Bem driven from Transylvania.
" Surrender of Rome to a French army after a spirited siege, July 3d.
" Pope Pius IX. restored to his authority in Rome.
" Republican insurrection in Baden.
" Battle of Komorn, Hungary, July 11th.
" General Klapka's grand sortie from Komorn, August 3d.
" Terrific fighting in the Banat, Hungary, August 5th–8th.
" Battle of Temeswar,—defeat of the Magyars under Bem, August 9th.
" Governor Kossuth appoints Görgey Dictator of Hungary, August 10th.
" Görgey's treacherous surrender to the Russians at Villagos, August 13th.
" The Austrians under Radetzky reduce Venice after a long siege, August 25th.
" Surrender of Komorn to the Austrians, September 29th.
" Thirteen Magyar generals and staff-officers executed at Arad, Oct. 6th.
" The Punjab annexed to the Anglo-Indian Empire.
1850 Prussia becomes a constitutional monarchy, February 6th.
" Death of President Taylor, July 9th.
" Inauguration of Millard Fillmore, July 10th.
" Slavery agitation in the United States.
" The Compromise Act passed by the United States Congress, September.
" Admission of California into the American Union.
1851 Louis Kossuth's visit to the United States.
" War between France and Morocco.
" The Coup d' Etat of Louis Napoleon, December 2d.
1852 The Rebellion of Tae-ping-Wang in China begins.
" Second war between the English and the Burmese.
" Louis Napoleon proclaimed " Emperor of the French," December 2d.
1853 Subjugation of the Kaffirs of South Africa by the English.
" Marriage of the Emperor Napoleon III. with Eugenie de Montijo.
" Franklin Pierce inaugurated President of the United States, March 4th.
" Nankin, China, captured by the Tae-ping rebels.
" Santa Anna overthrows Arista's Administration in Mexico.
" War breaks out between Russia and Turkey, October.
" Russian invasion of Turkey.
1854 Turkish victories on the Danube.

1854 Siege of Silistria by the Russians.
" Alliance of England, France, and Turkey against Russia.
" Bombardment of Odessa by the allied fleets, April 22d.
" Allied expedition to the Crimea.
" Battle of Alma, September 20th.
" Siege of Sevastopol commenced, October 17th.
" Battle of Balaklava, October 25th.
" Battle of Inkermann, November 5th.
" Insurrection in Madrid and flight of the queen-mother.
" Passage of the Kansas-Nebraska Act by the United States Congress.
" Revolution in Mexico and final overthrow of Santa Anna.
1855 Death of the Czar Nicholas of Russia and accession of Alexander II.
" Sardinia joins the allies in the Crimean War.
" Sir Charles Napier's attack on Sweaborg, August 9th–14th.
" Fall of Sevastopol, September 9th.
" Capture of Kinburn by General Bazaine, October.
" Omar Pasha's victory over the Russians at the Ingour, November.
" Surrender of Kars, in Asiatic Turkey, to the Russians, Nov. 28th.
" Civil war in Kansas.
1856 Peace of Paris between Russia and the allies, March 30th.
" War between England and Persia.
" War of England and France against China.
" Bombardment and capture of Canton by the English.
1857 James Buchanan inaugurated President of the United States, March 4th.
" The Dred Scott Decision of the United States Supreme Court, March 6th.
" Mormon rebellion in Utah.
" Beginning of the Sepoy Mutiny in British India, April.
" Massacre of Delhi, India.
" Massacre of Cawnpore, India.
" Siege of Lucknow, India.
" General Havelock's victories over Nena Sahib on the Ganges.
" Battle of Mungarwar India, September 21st.
" Siege and fall of Delhi, India, September.
" Cawnpore attacked by 25,000 rebel Sepoys, December.
1858 Capture of Lucknow by Sir Colin Campbell, after a siege, March 17th.
" Reduction of Gwalior, the last stronghold of the Sepoys, June.
" War of France and Spain against Anam.
" Civil war in Mexico between the Liberals and Conservatives.
1859 War breaks out between Austria and Sardinia, April.
" France joins Sardinia against Austria in the Italian War, May.
" Battle of Montebello, Italy, May 20th.
" Battle of Magenta, Italy, June 4th.
" Battle of Melegnano, Italy, June 8th.

1859 Battle of Solferino, Italy, June 24th.
" Peace of Villa Franca between France and Austria, July 11th.
" Capture of Schamyl, the Circassian chief, by the Russians, August.
" War breaks out between Spain and Morocco, October.
" John Brown's insurrection in Virginia, October 19th.
" Execution of John Brown by the authorities of Virginia, December 2d.
1860 The Spaniards under General Prim defeat 40,000 Moors, January 2d.
" Peace between Spain and Morocco, April.
" Capture of Pekin, China by the English and French.
" Treaty of Tien-tsin, between England, France, and China, October.
" Abraham Lincoln elected President of the United States, November
" Rebellious movements in the Slave States.
" Secession of South Carolina from the American Union, Dec. 20th.
" General Garibaldi overthrows King Francis II. of Naples.
1861 Attack on the United States Government steamer "Star of the West," January 9th.
" Secession of Florida, Alabama, Georgia, Mississippi, Louisiana, and Texas.
" President Lincoln's first inauguration, March 4th.
" Fall of Fort Sumter and beginning of the American Civil War, April 14th.
" President Lincoln calls for 75,000 militia, April 15th.
" Secession of Virginia from the American Union, April 17th.
" Massachusetts troops attacked in Baltimore, April 19th.
" Secession of North Carolina, Arkansas, and Tennessee.
" Battle of Big Bethel, Virginia, June 10th.
" Battle of Carthage, Missouri, July 5th.
" Battle of Bull's Run, Virginia, July 21.
" Battle of Wilson's Creek, Missouri, August 10th.
" Capture of Hatteras Inlet, North Carolina, August 29th.
" Capture of Lexington, Missouri, by the Confederates, September.
" Battle of Ball's Bluff, Virginia, October 21st.
" Battle of Belmont, Missouri, November 7th.
" Capture of Port Royal, South Carolina, by Admiral Dupont, Nov. 7th.
" The Czar Alexander II. of Russia promises serf-emancipation, February.
" Renewal of the Circassian war against the Russians, July.
" King Victor Emmanuel of Sardinia created King of Italy.
" Allied English, French, and Spanish expedition against Mexico, December.
1862 Battle of Mill Spring, Kentucky, January 19th.
" Capture of Roanoke Island, North Carolina, February 8th.
" Capture of Fort Donelson, Tennessee, by General Grant, February 16th.
" Battle of Pea Ridge, Arkansas, March 6th, 7th, and 8th.
" Victory of the Monitor over the Merrimac, March 8th.
" Capture of Newbern, North Carolina, by Burnside, March 14th.

1862 Battle of Winchester, Virginia, March 23d.
" Battle of Shiloh, Tennessee, April 6th and 7th.
" Capture of Island No. 10, Mississippi river, April 7th.
" Capture of Fort Pulaski, Georgia, by Captain Gillmore, April 11th.
" Capture of Huntsville, Alabama, by General Mitchel, April 11th.
" Capture of Fort Macon, North Carolina, April 25th.
" Capture of New Orleans by General Butler and Admiral Farragut, April 28th.
" Evacuation of Yorktown, Virginia, by the Confederates, May 3d.
" Battle of Williamsburg, Virginia, May 5th.
" Capture of Natchez, Mississippi, by Admiral Farragut, May 12th.
" Capture of Vera Cruz, Mexico, by the Spaniards.
" Capture of Corinth, Mississippi, by General Halleck, May 29th.
" Battle of Fair Oaks, Virginia, May 31st and June 1st.
" Capture of Memphis, Tennessee, June 6th.
" The Seven Days' Battles near Richmond, Virginia, June 25th,—July 1st.
" Battle of Malvern Hill near Richmond, Virginia, July 1st.
" Defeat of General Pope's army between Manassas and Washington, August 23d–31st.
" Battle of Richmond, Kentucky, August 29th and 30th.
" Garibaldi's defeat at Aspromonte, Italy, August 29th.
" Battle of South Mountain, Maryland, September 14th.
" Surrender of Harper's Ferry, Virginia, September 15th.
" Battle of Antietam, Maryland, September 17th.
" Battle of Iuka, Mississippi, September 19th.
" Battles near Corinth, Mississippi, October 3d, 4th, and 5th.
" Battle of Perryville, Kentucky, October 8th.
" Revolution in Greece and flight of King Otho, October.
" Insurrection in Poland against Russian authority.
" War between the whites and the Sioux Indians in Minnesota.
" Battle of Prairie Grove, Arkansas, December 7th.
" Battle of Fredericksburg, Virginia, December 13th.
" Battle of Murfreesborough, Tennessee, Dec. 29th–Jan. 4th, 1863.
" Sherman's unsuccessful attack on Vicksburg, December 29th.
1863 President Lincoln's Emancipation Proclamation, January 1st.
" Emancipation of the Russian serfs, February 1st.
" Prince George of Denmark becomes King of Greece.
" Battle of Port Gibson, Mississippi, April 29th.
" Battle of Chancellorsville, Virginia, May 2d, 3d, and 4th.
" Battle of Raymond, Mississippi, May 12th.
" Battle of Jackson, Mississippi, May 14th.
" Battle of Champion Hills, Mississippi, May 16th.
" Battle of Big Black River Bridge, Mississippi, May 17th.

1863 Capture of Puebla, Mexico, by the French, after a spirited siege, May 18th.
" West Virginia becomes a State of the American Union, June 1st.
" Battle of Gettysburg, Pennsylvania, July 1st, 2d, and 3d.
" Surrender of Vicksburg, Mississippi, to General Grant, July 4th.
" Union victory at Helena, Arkansas, July 4th.
" Capture of Port Hudson, Louisiana, by General Banks, July 8th.
" The draft riots in New York City, July 13th, 14th, and 15th.
" Capture of the City of Mexico by General Forey, June.
" Siege of Charleston, South Carolina, by General Gillmore.
" Capture of Little Rock, Arkansas, by General Steele, September 10th.
" Battle of Chickamauga, Tennessee, September 19th and 20th.
" Battle of Chattanooga, Tennessee, November 23d, 24th, and 25th.
" Siege of Knoxville, Tennessee, by General Longstreet, November.
1864 War of Prussia and Austria against Denmark, February.
" Grant made a Lieutenant-General, February.
" Battle of Olustee, Florida, February 20th.
" Massacre of Fort Pillow, Tennessee, April 12th.
" General Banks's Red River Expedition, Louisiana.
" The Archduke Maximillian of Austria, Emperor of Mexico.
" Capture of Doppel, Holstein, by the Prussians, April 18th.
" Battles of the Wilderness and Spottsylvania, Virginia, May 5th–13th.
" Battle of Cold Harbor, Virginia, June 1st.
" Battle of Allatoona Pass, Georgia, June.
" Battle of Kenesaw Mountain, Georgia, June.
" Siege of Petersburg and Richmond, Virginia, June.
" Fight between the Kearsarge and the Alabama, June 15th.
" Battle of Monocacy, Maryland, July 9th.
" Capture of the island of Alsen by the Prussians, July 9th.
" War of Brazil and the Argentine Confederation against Paraguay.
" War between Spain and Peru.
" War of England, France, and Holland in Japan.
" Russia suppresses the Polish insurrection.
" Peace of Vienna between Austria, Prussia, and Denmark, October.
" Siege of Atlanta, Georgia, commenced by General Sherman, July 20th.
" Burning of Chambersburg, Pennsylvania, July 30th.
" Farragut's victories in Mobile bay, August.
" Capture of Atlanta, Georgia, by Sherman, September 2d.
" Sheridan's victory at Cedar Creek, Virginia, September 22d.
" Sheridan's victory at Fisher's Hill, Virginia, October 19th.
" Nevada admitted into the American Union, October 31st.
" Reëlection of President Lincoln, November 8th.
" Sherman's grand march through Georgia, November and December.



Copyright 1897 by Knight & Brown

HOOKER AT CHANCELLORSVILLE, MAY 3, 1863

1864 Hood's army annihilated at Nashville, Tennessee, December 15th.
" Capture of Savannah, Georgia, by General Sherman, December 21st.
1865 Capture of Fort Fisher, North Carolina, by General Terry, January 15th.
" Capture of Wilmington, North Carolina, by Terry, February 22d.
" Charleston, South Carolina, evacuated by the Confederates, Feb. 18th.
" Lee's evacuation of Petersburg and Richmond, April 3d.
" Surrender of Lee's army at Appomattox, Virginia, April 9th.
" Capture of Mobile, Alabama, by General Canby, April 12th.
" Assassination of President Lincoln, April 14th.
" Andrew Johnson inaugurated President of the United States, April 15th.
" Surrender of Johnston's army in North Carolina, April 26th.
" Capture of Jefferson Davis near Irwinsville, Georgia, May 10th.
" Close of the Rebellion in the United States, May.
" Adoption of the 13th Amendment of the United States Constitution abolishing slavery.
" War between Spain and Chili.
" Russian conquests in Turkestan.
1866 Alliance of Peru, Chili, Ecuador, Bolivia, and Venezuela against Spain, January.
" Readmission of Tennessee into the American Union, June.
" The Seven Weeks' War of Prussia and Italy against Austria begins, June 14th.
" Battle of Custozza, Italy, June 24th.
" Battle of Sadowa, Bohemia, July 3d.
" Naval battle off the island of Lissa,—Austrian victory.
" The Atlantic Telegraph Cable successfully laid, June.
" Peace of Prague between Austria and Prussia, August 23d.
" The North German Confederation established.
" Peace of Vienna between Austria and Italy, October 3d.
" Insurrection in the island of Candia against the Turks.
" The French forces under Marshal Bazaine evacuate Mexico, December.
1867 Nebraska admitted as a State of the American Union, January 15th.
" The Dominion of Canada established by the British Parliament, Feb.
" Passage of the Military Reconstruction Bill by the United States Congress, March.
" Purchase of Alaska from Russia by the United States, March.
" Siege of Vera Cruz and Mexico by the Liberals of Mexico.
" Capture and execution of the Emperor Maximilian at Queretaro, June 19th.
" Passage of the Second Reform Bill by the British Parliament, August.
" Garibaldi's movement on Rome, September.
" War between Great Britain and Abyssinia, November.
1868 Impeachment of President Johnson, February.

1868 King Theodore of Abyssinia defeated and killed by the English, April.
" Acquittal of President Johnson after a trial of several weeks, May 16th.
" Revolution in Spain and flight of Queen Isabella II., September.
" General U. S. Grant elected President of the United States, Nov. 3d.
" Insurrection in Cuba against Spanish authority, November.
1869 Inauguration of President Grant, March 4th.
" Completion of the Union Pacific Railroad, May.
" Disestablishment of the Anglican Church in Ireland, August.
" Carlist insurrection in Spain, August.
" Republican insurrection in Spain, September.
1870 President Lopez of Paraguay defeated and killed by the Brazilians.
" Adoption of the 15th Amendment of the United States Constitution.
" Prince Leopold of Hohenzollern a candidate for the crown of Spain.
" France declares war against Prussia, July 15th.
" Prussian invasion of France, July 30th.
" Skirmish at Saarbrucken, August 2d.
" Battle of Weissenburg, August 4th.
" Battles of Woerth and Forbach, August 6th.
" Great battles near Metz, August 14th–18th.
" Battle of Gravelotte, France, August 18th.
" Battle of Beaumont, France, August 30th and 31st.
" Battle of Sedan, France, September 1st.
" Surrender of McMahon's army and of Napoleon III., September 2d.
" Revolution in Paris and establishment of the Third French Republic, September 4th.
" Siege of Strassburg by the Germans, August and September.
" Investment and siege of Paris by the Germans, September 16th.
" Italian military occupation of Rome, September 20th.
" Surrender of Strassburg to the Germans, September 27th.
" Bazaine's surrender of Metz, October 27th.
" French victories near Orleans, November 9th and 10th.
" The Duke of Aosta elected King of Spain with title of Amadeus I., November 17th.
1871 Bombardment of Paris by the Germans, January.
" Battle of St. Quentin, France, January.
" Battle of Vendome, France, January 6th.
" Battle of Le Mans, France, January 11th.
" Battle of Belfort, France, January.
" King William of Prussia proclaimed Emperor of Germany, Jan. 19th.
" Capitulation of Paris to the Germans, January 27th.
" The French National Assembly meets at Bordeaux, February 14th.
" Peace of Paris between France and Germany, March 2d.
" Red Republican insurrection breaks out in Paris, March 17th.

1871 Battle of Courbevoie, near Paris, April 3d.
" Siege and bombardment of Paris by the Versaillists, April and May.
" Terrible fighting in Paris, May 21st–27th.
" Battle of Pere la Chaise, Paris, May 27th.
" End of the Paris rebellion, May 28th.
" Treaty of Washington between the United States and England, May.
" Victories of the United States navy over the Koreans, June 10th–11th.
" Revolution and civil war in Mexico, October.
1872 Carlist insurrection in Spain, June.
" Death of President Juarez of Mexico, June 18th.
" Close of the Mexican civil war and presidency of Lerdo de Tejada.
" The Alabama Claims Arbitration Tribunal.
" General Grant reëlected President of the United States, November 5th.
" Death of Horace Greeley, November 29th.
1873 Death of the Ex-Emperor Napoleon III., January 9th.
" Abdication of King Amadeus of Spain and establishment of a Spanish Republic, February 11th.
" Second inauguration of President Grant, March 4th.
" Abolition of slavery in the Spanish island of Porto Rico and dissolution of the Spanish National Assembly, March 22d.
" Carlist insurrection in Spain.
" War between Russia and Khiva.
" Domestic difficulties in Louisiana.
" War with the Modoc Indians in Oregon.
" Resignation of President Thiers and election of Marshal McMahon as President of France, May 24th.
" War between the British and the Ashantees.
" Communist insurrection in Spain.
" War between the Dutch and the Atcheenese of Sumatra.
" The Virginius dispute between Spain and the United States.
" Bombardment of Cartagena, Spain, by the Government forces.
1874 Coup d' etat of General Pavia in Spain, January 2d.
" Passage of a military bill by the German Parliament.
" Fall of Cartagena, Spain, January 14th.
" Capture of Coomassie, the Ashantee capital, by the British, February.
" Fall of Gladstone's Ministry in England, February.
" Egyptian victories in Darfur.
" Siege of Bilbao, Spain, by the Carlists, March and April.
" Relief of Bilbao by Marshal Serrano's army, May 1st.
" Civil war in Arkansas, April and May.
" Veto of the currency-inflation bill by President Grant, April.
" Republican defeat at Estella, Spain, and death of Marshal Concha, June 25th.

1874 Capture of Cuenca, Spain, by the Carlists, July 13th.
" Attempted assassination of Prince Bismarck, July 14th.
" Iceland's millenium, August.
" Insurrection in Louisiana, September.
" Prince Alfonso proclaimed King of Spain, December 31st.
1875 Enabling act of Congress for the admission of Colorado, March 4th.
" Centennial Celebration of Lexington and Concord, April 19th.
" Centennial Celebration of the capture of Ticonderoga, May 10th.
" Centennial Celebration of the Mecklenburg Declaration, May 20th.
" Centennial Celebration of the Battle of Bunker's Hill, June 17th.
" Insurrection in the Herzegovina against the Turks, July.
" Capture of Seo de Urgel, Spain, by the Alfonists, August.
" War between Russia and Khokand, September.
" General Kaufmann defeats 30,000 Khokand troops, September 4th.
" Khokand occupied by General Kaufmann, September 16th.
" War between Egypt and Abyssinia.
" War between the English and the Malays of Malacca, November.
" French Constitution completed, December.
1876 Suppression of the Carlist insurrection in Spain, March.
" Centennial International Exposition at Philadelphia May 10–November 10.
" Centennial Anniversary of American Independence, July 4.
" Colorado admitted into the American Union, July.
" Visit of Dom Pedro II., Emperor of Brazil, to the United States.
" War with the Sioux Indians in Montana.
" Massacre of General Custer and his detachment, June 25.
" Turko-Servian War, July, August and September.
" Disputed Presidential election in the United States.
" Civil war over the Presidency in Mexico.
1877 Queen Victoria proclaimed Empress of India, January 1.
" European Conference at Constantinople, January.
" General Porfirio Diaz overthrows his rivals in Mexico.
" Settlement of the Presidential dispute in the United States, February.
" President Rutherford Birchard Hayes inaugurated, March 5.
" War breaks out between Russia and Turkey, April.
" Russian invasion of Turkey, April.
" Siege of Kars, April and May.
" War with the Nez Perce Indians in Idaho, June–September.
" Railroad labor riots in the United States, July.
" British annexation of the First Transvaal Republic.
" Defeat of the Russians in Armenia, June and July.
" Defeats of the Russians at Plevna, July 19 and 30 and September 12.
" Battles at the Shipka Pass, Bulgaria, August.

1877 Battles of Aladjah Dagh, Armenia, October and November.
" Battle of Deve Boyun, Armenia, November.
" Capture of Kars by the Russians, November 18.
" Capture of Plevna by the Russians, December 10.
1878 Death of King Victor Emmanuel of Italy and accession of Humbert, January 9.
" Death of Pope Pius IX. and accession of Leo XIII., February 7.
" Russian victory at Philippopolis, February.
" Russian advance on Constantinople, February.
" British fleet approaches Constantinople, February.
" Anglo-Russian crisis, February.
" Russo-Turkish armistice, February.
" Peace of San Stefano between Russia and Turkey, March 2.
" Emperor William I. of Germany shot at by Hoedel, May 17.
" Emperor William I. wounded by Dr. Nobiling, June 2.
" Island of Cyprus ceded by Turkey to Great Britain, June.
" Congress of European Powers at Berlin, June 13–July 13.
" Treaty of Berlin, July 13.
" Austria-Hungary acquires Bosnia and Herzegovina, after a desperate struggle with the Bosnians, August and September.
" War with the Bannack Indians in Oregon.
" International Exposition at Paris.
" Activity of the Socialists of Germany and the Nihilists of Russia.
" Passage of a bill by the German Reichstag for the suppression of Socialism.
" War between Great Britain and Afghanistan, November and December.
1879 Resignation of President MacMahon of France and election of Jules Grevy as President of France, January 30.
" Definitive Peace of Constantinople between Russia and Turkey, February 8.
" War of Peru and Bolivia against Chili.
" War between the British and the Zulus in South Africa.
" Czar Alexander II. shot at by a Nihilist, April 14.
" Renewal of the Anglo-Afghan war, September.
" War with the Ute Indians of Colorado.
" Attempt to wreck the Czar's train near Moscow, December.
1880 Dynamite explosion in the Czar's Winter Palace, February 18.
" Lord Beaconsfield's Conservative Ministry in Great Britain succeeded by a Liberal Ministry under Gladstone, April.
" Turkey coerced by the European Powers under Great Britain's leadership to cede Dulcigno to Montenegro.
" General Gonzales elected President of Mexico, July.
" British defeat in Afghanistan, July 30.

1880 James Abram Garfield elected President of the United States, November 2.
" Agrarian agitation in Ireland.
" Chilian victories in Bolivia and Peru.
" Transvaal revolt against the British in South Africa, December.
1881 Boer victory over the British at Majuba Hill, February 27.
" Chili victorious over Bolivia and Peru.
" Inauguration of President Garfield, March 4.
" Assassination of the Czar Alexander II., March 13.
" Accession of Alexander III., March 14.
" Roumania made a kingdom, May 22.
" Russia's war with the Turkomans.
" Death of Lord Beaconsfield, April 19.
" French seizure of Tunis, May.
" President Garfield shot by Charles Jules Guiteau, July 2.
" Passage of the Irish Land Act by the British Parliament, August.
" Death of President Garfield, September 19.
" Inauguration of President Arthur, September 20.
" The Yorktown Centennial, October 19.
1882 Servia made a Kingdom, March 6.
" Assassination of Lord Frederick Cavendish and Under Secretary Burke, May 6.
" Persecution of Russian Jews.
" Herzegovinian revolt against Austria-Hungary.
" Arabi Pasha's rebellion against the Khedive of Egypt.
" Bombardment of Alexandria, Egypt, by a British fleet under Admiral Seymour, July 11–13.
" The Egyptian rebels under Arabi Pasha overthrown by the British under Sir Garnet Wolseley at Tel-el-Kebir, September 13.
1883 French war in Madagascar.
" French war in Tonquin.
" El Mahdi's victory over the Egyptians at El Obeid, November.
" Hicks Pasha defeated and killed by the Egyptian rebels, December 3.
1884 Baker Pasha defeated by the Egyptian rebels, February 4.
" Sinkat taken and its garrison massacred by the Egyptian rebels, February 11.
" Tokar taken by the Egyptian rebels, February 21.
" General Graham defeats the Egyptian rebels at Teb, February 29, and at Tamanieb, March 13 and 27.
" Massacre of the garrisons of Shendy and Berber by the Egyptian rebels, April 15 and May 26.
" France's war with China.
" Capture of Keelung, China, by the French navy, August 5.
" Bombardment of Foochow, China, by the French navy, August 23–25.

1884 War between France and China, August.
" French reoccupation of Keelung and seizure of Formosa, October.
" Chinese repulsed by the French at Kep, in Tonquin, October.
" French repulsed by the Chinese at Tamsui, Formosa, October 12.
" Chinese defeated by the French at Tuyen-Kwang, October 13.
" Passage of the Franchise Bill by the British Parliament.
" General Porfirio Diaz elected President of Mexico, July.
" Grover Cleveland elected President of the United States, November 4.
" Kongo Free State established in Central Africa.
" World's Fair at New Orleans.
1885 French capture the Keelung coal mines, January 25.
" French occupied Langson, February 14.
" Inauguration of President Cleveland, March 4.
" Disastrous French defeat at Langson, March.
" Peace between France and China, April 3.
" Gladstone's resignation and Lord Salisbury's first Ministry, June 22.
" French in Anam attacked by Anamites, July 6.
" Ex-President Grant's death, July 23.
" Grant's funeral pageant in New York City, August 8.
" Eastern Roumelia's union with Bulgaria, September 18.
" French victory over the Anamites, October 26.
" Death of El Mahdi.
" British conquest of Burmah.
" Servo-Bulgarian War, October, November and December.
" Death of King Alfonso XII. of Spain, November 25.
" Accession of King Alfonso XIII. of Spain, November 26.
" Reëlection of President Grevy, of France, December 28.
1886 Gladstone's second Ministry begun, February 1.
" Chicago Anarchist riot, May 6.
" Dispute between the United States and Mexico.
" Dispute between the United States and Canada.
" Gladstone's Home Rule Bill defeated, June.
" Lord Salisbury's second Ministry begun, July 20.
" Prince Alexander of Bulgaria deposed by Russia, August.
" Earthquake at Charleston, South Carolina, August 31.
" Renewal of the Irish agrarian agitation.
" Discovery of the Rand gold mines.
" Dedication of the Statue of Liberty on Bedloe's Island, October 26.
1887 Osman Digma defeated by the Abyssinians.
" Italians defeated by the Abyssinians, February.
" Italy's annexation of Massowah.
" New Coercion Bill for Ireland.
" Jubilee Anniversary of Queen Victoria's accession, June 20.

1887 Prince Ferdinand of Saxe-Coburg elected Prince of Bulgaria, July 7.
" Centennial Anniversary of the formation of the United States Constitution at Philadelphia, September 15–17.
" Execution of the Chicago Anarchists, November 11.
" Resignation of President Grevy, December 2.
" Sadi-Carnot elected President of France, December 3.
1888 Death of Emperor William I. of Germany, March 9.
" Accession of Emperor Frederick III. in Germany, March 9.
" Death of Frederick III., June 15.
" Accession of William II., June 15.
" British Indian invasion of Thibet.
" British Indian conquest of the Black Mountain tribes.
" Reëlection of President Diaz in Mexico, July.
" Benjamin Harrison elected President of the United States, November 6.
" British-Egyptian victories over the Mahdists on the Upper Nile.
" British-Egyptian victory over the Mahdists at Suakin, December 20.
1889 Dispute between the United States and Germany about Samoa, January.
" General Boulanger's election to the French National Assembly, January 26.
" Admission of Montana, Washington, North Dakota and South Dakota into the Union, February 22.
" Inauguration of President Benjamin Harrison, March 4.
" King Milan's abdication in Servia and accession of Alexander I., March 6.
" Emin Bey's victories over the Mahdists.
" King John of Abyssinia killed in battle with the Mahdists at Metemneh, March 10.
" Persecution of General Boulanger, April.
" Centennial Anniversary of President Washington's inauguration in New York City, April 30.
" Johnstown calamity, May 31.
" Overwhelming Republican victory in the French elections, September 22.
" Overthrow of the Emperor Dom Pedro II. and establishment of the Brazilian Republic, November.
" International Exposition in Paris.
" Pan-American Congress at Washington.
" British-Portuguese dispute.
1890 Bismarck's retirement and General von Caprivi as Chancellor, March.
" French war in Dahomey.
" French victories over rebels in Tonquin, April.
" Renewal of the persecution of Russian Jews.
" Partition of Africa.
" British cession of Heligoland to Germany.
" Passage of the McKinley Tariff Act by the United States Congress.

1890 Passage of the Sherman Silver Act by the United States Congress.
" Admission of Idaho and Wyoming into the Union.
" Liberal rising in the Swiss canton of Ticino, September 11.
" Major Panitza's conspiracy in Bulgaria.
" Manipur revolt in British India, September 21.
" Death of William III., King of Holland, and accession of Queen Wilhelmina, November 23.
" War with the Sioux Indians in Nebraska and South Dakota, December.
" Sitting Bull shot dead by Indian police, December 15.
1891 Subjugation of the Sioux, January.
" Civil war in Chili begun, January.
" Egyptian victory over the Dervishes at Suakin, January 27.
" Egyptian capture of Handoub, January 28.
" Egyptian capture of Tokar and defeat of the Dervishes, February 19.
" New Orleans lynching trouble between the United States and Italy.
" Valparaiso incident difficulty between the United States and Chili.
" Alaskan seal fisheries dispute between the United States and Great Britain.
" Ex-Queen Natalie's expulsion from Servia, May.
" Switzerland's six hundredth anniversary, August 12.
" Overthrow and suicide of President Balmaceda in Chili, September.
" British suppression of the Manipur revolt in India, September 13.
" Death of ex-President Grevy, September 9.
" Suicide of General Boulanger, September 30.
" Death of Charles Stewart Parnell, October 7.
" British expansion in South Africa.
" Famine in Russia.
" Republican revolt at Oporto, Portugal, crushed.
" Portuguese troubles in Mozambique and Guinea.
" Revolt against the Portuguese in Goa, India.
" Anarchist outrages in Spain.
" Franco-Russian Alliance.
" Civil war in Brazil, November and December.
1892 Reëlection of President Porfirio Diaz in Mexico, July.
" Strike at Homestead, Pa., July.
" Anarchist outrages in Paris.
" Republican centennial in Paris, September 22.
" Gladstone's fourth Ministry begun, August 18.
" World's Fair at Madrid in honor of Columbus.
" Cleveland's second election as President, November 8.
" Panama Canal scandal and investigation in Paris, December.
1893 Trial and imprisonment of the Panama Canal directors.
" Monarchy overthrown and a republic established in Hawaii, January 19.
" President Cleveland's second inauguration, March 4.

1893 King Alexander's coup d' etat in Servia, April 13.
" World's Columbian Exposition at Chicago, May 1–October 30.
" Seal fisheries arbitration between the United States and Great Britain decided, August 15.
" Anti-silver coinage in British India.
" Manchester Ship Canal finished, June 1.
" Matabele revolt against the British in South Africa.
" Gladstone's Second Home Rule Bill rejected by the House of Lords, September 22.
" Financial panic and business depression in the United States.
" Repeal of the Sherman Silver Act.
" France's quarrel with Siam, July.
" Final overthrow of the Boulangist war party in France.
" Continued Anarchist outrages in Spain.
" Vaillant's bomb in the Chamber of Deputies, December 9.
" Other Anarchist outrages in Paris.
" Revolt under Admirals de Mello and da Gama in Brazil.
1894 Admiral Benham's bold action in Brazil, January.
" Siam's cession of territory to France, January.
" Gladstone's retirement and Lord Rosebery's succession, March.
" Dispensary troubles in South Carolina, April.
" Assassination of President Sadi-Carnot, June 24.
" Casimir-Perier elected President of France, June 27.
" Great railway strike at Chicago, July.
" Passage of the Wilson Tariff Act by the United States Congress, August.
" Admission of Utah.
" General von Caprivi succeeded by Prince Hohenlohe as Chancellor of Germany, October 26.
" Death of the Czar Alexander III., November 1.
" Accession of the Czar Nicholas II., November 2.
" Turkish massacres in Armenia.
" Spain's dispute with Morocco.
" World's Fair at Antwerp, Belgium.
" Frontier troubles in the North-west of British India.
1895 British occupation of Wazaristan and Chitral.
" Philippine and Cuban rebellions against Spain.
" Italian victory over the Abyssinians near Antola, January 13, 14.
" Resignation of President Casimir-Perier, January 16.
" Felix Faure elected President of France, January 18.
" Italian victory at Senafa and capture of Adigrat, March 25.
" Alliança trouble between Spain and the United States, March.
" Continued Turkish massacres in Armenia.
" Kongo Free State annexed to Belgium.

1895 Opening of the North Sea and Baltic Canal, June.
" Lord Salisbury's third Ministry begun, June.
" Assassination of M. Stamboloff in Bulgaria, July 15.
" Coup d' etat of the Crown Prince of Greece.
" Cotton States Exposition at Atlanta, September 18–December 18.
" French war in Senegambia.
" French war in Madagascar.
" French capture of Antananarivo, October 21.
" French protectorate over Madagascar, October 21.
" Pamir delimitation agreement between Great Britain, Afghanistan, Russia and China.
" Great Italian defeat by the Abyssinians, December.
" President Cleveland's warlike message on the British-Venezuelan boundary dispute, December 17.
" Dr. Jameson's raid into the Transvaal, December.
1896 Defeat of the Jameson raiders by the Boers, January.
" Great Italian defeat by the Abyssinians near Adown, March 1.
" French annexation of Madagascar.
" British-Ashantee war.
" British-Egyptian victories under General Kitchener over the Dervishes.
" Matabele and Mashona revolt against the British suppressed.
" The usurper in Zanzibar overthrown by a British squadron.
" Queen Victoria's Diamond Jubilee, June.
" British wars in Chitral and Afghanistan.
" Massacre of Armenians in Constantinople, September 6.
" Peace between Italy and Abyssinia, October 26.
" Hungary's millennial anniversary.
" William McKinley elected President of the United States, November 3.
1897 Inauguration of President McKinley, March 4.
" Græco-Turkish War, March, April and May.
" Passage of the Dingley Tariff Act by the United States Congress.
" British wars in West Africa.
" Assassination of Canovas del Castillo, Prime Minister of Spain, August 8.
" Germany's acquisition of Kiao-Chau Bay in China.
" Russia's acquisition of Port Arthur and Talienwan, China.
1898 Greater New York organized, January 1.
" Destruction of the American battleship *Maine* in Havana harbor, February 15.
" Opening of the Spanish-American War, April 21.
" American blockade of the Cuban coast, April 22.
" Bombardment of Matanzas, April 27.
" Naval battle of Manila Bay, May 1.
" American invasion of Cuba, May.

1898 Fight at Cardenas, May 11.
" Fight at Cuenfuegos, May 11.
" Bombardment of San Juan, Porto Rico, May 12.
" Gladstone's death, May 19.
" Bombardment of Santiago harbor forts, May 31.
" Hobson's bold exploit, June 3.
" Renewed bombardment of Santiago harbor forts, June 7.
" Skirmish at Guantanamo, June 10.
" General Shafter's invasion of Cuba, June 22–24.
" Battle of La Quisanas, June 24.
" Land battle of Santiago, July 1–3.
" Naval battle of Santiago harbor, July 3.
" Surrender of Santiago, July 14.
" American occupation of Santiago, July 17.
" Capture of Nipe, July 21.
" Bismarck's death, July 30.
" American conquest of Porto Rico, July and August.
" American invasion of the Philippines, May–August.
" Spanish repulse at Manila, July 31.
" Peace protocol signed at Washington, August 12.
" Annexation of Hawaii to the United States, August 12.
" Capture of Manila, August 13.
" British-Egyptian victory by General Kitchener over the Khalifa at Omdurman, September 2.
" Assassination of the Empress Elizabeth of Austria, September 4.
" Anglo-French dispute over the Fashoda incident, October–December.
" Chippewa Indian rising in Minnesota, October.
" The case of Captain Dreyfus agitated in France.
" Definitive Peace of Paris between Spain and the United States, December 10.
1899 Spanish retirement from Cuba, January 1.
" Filipino rising against the Americans, February 4.
" Three days' battle at Manila, February 4–6.
" Bombardment and capture of Iloilo, February 11.
" Death of President Faure of France, February 16.
" Emile Loubet elected President of France, February 17.
" Burning of Manila, February 22.
" Capture of Malolos, March 31.
" British and American bombardment of Samoan villages, March and April.
" Capture of Calumpit, in the Philippines, April 27.
" Capture of San Fernando, May 5.
" Bloemfontein Conference for the settlement of the British-Boer dispute, May.

1899 General Lawton's victories in the Philippines, June.
" Plot against King Alexander of Servia.
" Disarmament proposal of the Czar Nicholas II.
" The Hague Peace Conference.
" Russification of Finland.
" Reopening of the Dreyfus case.
" Second trial and conviction of Captain Dreyfus.
" Boer ultimatum and opening of the British-Boer War, October 9–11.
" Boer invasion of Cape Colony and Natal, October 11.
" Battle of Glencoe, October 20.
" Battle of Elandslaagte, October 21.
" Sieges of Kimberley, Mafeking and Ladysmith.
" Battle of San Jacinto, in the Philippines, November 4.
" Battle of Belmont, South Africa, November 22, 23.
" Battle of Graspan, November 25.
" Battle of the Modder River, November 28.
" Final overthrow of the Khalifa at Gedid by the British, November 29.
" Battle of Stormberg Junction, December 10.
" Battle of Magersfontein, December 11.
" Battle of Colenso, December 15.
" Death of General Lawton in the Philippines, December 19.
1900 Battles of Colesburg and Sunnyside, South Africa, January 1.
" Generals Wheaton's and Schwan's successes, January.
" Beginning of Guerrilla warfare in the Philippines January.
" Boer repulse at Ladysmith, January 6.
" British repulse at Spion Kop, January 23, 24.
" British repulse at Vaal Krantz, February 5–8.
" Relief of Kimberley, February 14.
" Battles around Paardeburg, February 18–27.
" Conje's surrender to Lord Roberts, February 27.
" Capture of Pieter's Hill, February 27.
" Relief of Ladysmith, February 28.
" Capture of Bloemfontein, March 13.
" Siege and relief of Wepener, March and April.
" Relief of Mafeking, May 17.
" Occupation of Johannesburg by Lord Roberts, May 31.
" Occupation of Pretoria by Lord Roberts, June 5.
" Boer guerrilla warfare begun, June 15.
" Fifth British-Ashantee war.
" Boer outbreak in China and siege of the foreign legations at Pekin, June–August.
" Murder of Baron von Ketteler, Germany's Minister in Pekin, June 20.
" German expedition to China.

1900 Assassination of King Humbert of Italy, July 29.
" Accession of Victor Emmanuel III. as King of Italy, July 30.
" International Exposition at Paris.
" Rescue of the besieged legations by the forces of Great Britain, France, Russian, Japan and the United States, August 14.
" Commonweath of Australia established.
" British Ministry sustained by the Parliamentary elections, September.
" Russian occupation of Manchuria.
" Prince Hohenlohe succeeded as German Chancellor by Count von Bülow, October.
" Reëlection of President McKinley, November 6.
1901 Death of Queen Victoria, January 22.
" Accession of Edward VII. as King of Great Britain and Ireland and Emperor of India, January 23.
" Queen Victoria's funeral, February 2.
" President McKinley's inauguration, March 4.
" Capture of Aguinaldo, March 23.
" Death of the Dowager Empress Victoria of Germany, August 6.
" Pan-American Exposition at Buffalo, May–October.
" Bellarmino's surrender, July 4.
" President McKinley shot by Leon Czolgosz, September 6.
" Death of President McKinley, September 14.
" Vice President Roosevelt sworn in as President, September 14.
" Pan-American Congress in the city of Mexico.
" British war with the Mad Mullah of Somaliland.
" Outbreaks in Russian cities.
" Finland's extinction.
" Servia's new constitution.
1902 Students' riots in Moscow and St. Petersburg.
" Malvar's surrender, April 16.
" Moro revolt.
" Pacification of the Philippines.
" Exposition at Charleston, South Carolina.
" Cuban Republic established, May 20.
" Volcanic eruptions in the island of Martinique, May.
" Coronation of King Alfonso XIII. of Spain, May 17.
" Isthmian Canal Bill passed by the United States Congress, June.
" Arbitrary rule of King Alexander of Servia.
" Anti-Turkish revolts in Macedonia and Albania, July.
" Lord Salisbury's retirement and Balfour's succession, July 13.
" Fall of the Campanile at Venice, July 14.
" British victories over the Mad Mullah of Somaliland.
" Anthracite coal strike in Pennsylvania.

1902 British and German warships blockade Venezuelan ports, November and December.
" Lord Curzon's Durbar at Delhi, December 29.
1903 Massacre of Jews at Kischeneff, Russia, April 18, 19.
" Usurpation of King Alexander of Servia.
" Assassination of King Alexander and Queen Draga of Servia, June 11.
" Death of Pope Leo XIII., July 20.
" Election of Pope Pius X., August 4.
" Lord Salisbury's death, August 22.
" Panama's secession from Colombia, November 3.
1904 Great fire in Baltimore, February 7, 8.
" Russo-Japanese War begun, February 8.
" Russian vessels attacked and wrecked at Port Arthur and Chemulpo, February 8, 9.
" Destruction of the Petropavlovsk, with Admiral Makaroff on board, April 13.
" Louisiana Purchase Exposition at St. Louis, April 30–September.
" Battles of Vafangow and Telissu, June.
" Battle of Kinchow, June.
" Second battle of Vafangow, July.
" Battle of Fenshui Pass, July.
" Battle near Port Arthur, July.
" British Indian occupation of Lassa, Thibet, August.
" Battle of Liao-Yang, September.
" Battle of the Sahke river, November.
" Siege and bombardment of Port Arthur.
" Reëlection of President Roosevelt, November 8.
" German war in South-west Africa.
" Revolutionary demonstrations in Russian cities, December.
1905 Fall of Port Arthur, January 2.
" Military massacre in St. Petersburg, January 22.
" Battle of the Hun river, January 26–30.
" Battle of Moukden, February 21–March 12.
" President Roosevelt's second inauguration, March 4.
" Great Japanese naval victory in the China Sea, May 27, 28.
" Lewis and Clarke Exposition at Portland, Oregon, June 1–October.
" Dissolution of the union of Sweden and Norway, June 7.
" Peace of Portsmouth, September 5.
" Riots and massacres in Poland and in Moscow and other Russian cities.
" Mutinies of Russian warships at Odessa.
" Prince Charles of Denmark elected King of Norway as Hakon VII., November.

1906 Christian IX. of Denmark died; succeeded by Frederick VIII., January
" Eruption of Mount Vesuvius, April 7, 8.
" San Francisco wrecked by an earthquake, April 18.
" Election Disputes in Cuba; United States assumed control, September
" First parliament of Persia opened, September 12.
1907 Church and State Separation Law promulgated in France, January.
" Emperor of Korea abdicated, July 19.
" Financial panic in New York City, October.
1908 Carlos of Portugal assassinated; succeeded by Manuel II., February.
" Constitution of 1876 restored in Turkey and parliament granted, July 24

SOVEREIGNS AND RULERS OF MODERN NATIONS.

THE POPES.

A. D.
42 St. Peter (crucified).
66 St. Clement I.
78 St. Cletus (martyred).
91 St. Clement II. (abdicated).
100 St. Evaristus (martyred).
109 St. Alexander I. (martyred).
119 St. Sixtus I. (martyred).
127 St. Telesphorus (martyred).
139 St. Hyginus.
142 St. Pius I. (martyred).
157 St. Anicetus.
168 St. Soterus (martyred).
177 St. Eleutherius.
193 St. Victor I. (martyred).
202 St. Zephyrinus.
219 St. Calixtus I. (martyred).
222 A Vacancy.
223 St. Urban I. (beheaded).
230 St. Pontianus (banished).
235 St. Anterus (martyred).
236 St. Fabian (martyred).
250 A Vacancy.
251 St. Cornelius.
252 St. Lucius I. (martyred).
253 St. Stephen I. (martyred).
257 St. Sixtus II. (martyred).
258 A Vacancy.
259 St. Dionysius.
269 St. Felix I. (died in prison).
275 St. Eutychianus.
283 St. Caius.
296 St. Marcellinus.
304 A Vacancy.
308 St. Marcellus (banished).
310 St. Eusebius.
311 St. Milchiades.
314 St. Sylvester I.

A. D.
336 St. Marcus.
337 St. Julius I.
352 Liberius (banished).
355 Felix II., anti-pope.
358 Liberius restored.
358 Felix II. again.
359 Liberius again (martyred).
366 St. Damasus I.
367 Ursinus (banished).
384 Siricius.
398 St. Anastasius I.
402 St. Innocent I.
417 St. Zozimus.
418 St. Boniface I.
422 St. Celestine.
432 Sixtus III.
440 St. Leo I. the Great.
461 St. Hilary.
468 St. Simplicius.
483 St. Felix III.
492 St. Gelasius I.
496 St. Athanasius II.
498 Symmachus.
498 Laurentius, anti-pope.
514 Hormisdas.
523 John I.
526 Felix IV.
530 Boniface II.
533 John II.
535 Agapetus I.
536 St. Silverius (banished).
537 Vigilius.
555 Pelagius I.
560 John III.
573 A Vacancy.
574 Benedict I.
578 Pelagius II.

590 St. Gregory I. the Great.
604 Sabinianus.
606 Boniface III.
607 Boniface IV.
614 St. Deusdedit.
617 Boniface V.
625 Honorius I.
639 A Vacancy.
640 Severinus.
640 John IV.
642 Theodorus I.
649 Martin I.
654 Eugenius I.
657 Vitalianus.
672 Adeodatus.
676 Domnus I.
678 St. Agathon.
682 St. Leo II.
683 A Vacancy.
684 Benedict II.
685 John V.
686 Conon.
687 Sergius I.
701 John VI.
705 John VII.
708 Sisinnius.
708 Constantine.
715 St. Gregory II.
731 Gregory III.
741 St. Zacharias.
752 Stephen II. (beginning of Pope's temporal power).
757 Paul I.
768 Stephen III.
772 Adrian I.
795 Leo III. (crowned Charlemagne).
816 Stephen IV.
817 Pascal I.
824 Eugenius II.
827 Valentine.
828 Gregory IV.
844 Sergius II.
847 Leo IV.
855 Benedict III.
855 Athanasius, anti-pope.
858 Nicholas I. the Great.
867 Adrian II.
872 John VIII.
882 Martin II.
884 Adrian III.
885 Stephen V.
891 Formosus (detested, corpse cast into Tiber).
896 Boniface VI. (deposed).
897 Stephen VI. (strangled in prison).
897 Romanus, anti-pope.
898 Theodore II.
898 John IX.
900 Benedict IV.
903 Leo V. (died in prison).
903 Christopher.
904 Sergius III. (immoral).
911 Anastasius III.
913 Landonius, or Lando.
914 John X. (stifled to death).
928 Leo VI.
929 Stephen VII.
931 John XI. (died a prisoner in St. Angelo Castle).
936 Leo VII. (zealous and pious).
939 Stephen VIII. (of fierce character).
942 Martin III.
946 Agapetus II. (of holy life).
956 John XII. (infamous, murdered).
963 Leo VIII.
964 Benedict V.
965 John XIII.
972 Benedict VI. (murdered in prison).
974 Domnus II.
974 Boniface VII.
975 Benedict VII.
983 John XIV.
984 John XV.
985 John XVI.
996 Gregory V.
999 Sylvester II.
1003 John XVII.
1003 John XVIII. (abdicated).
1009 Sergius IV.
1012 Benedict VIII.
1024 John XIX. (bought papacy).
1033 Benedict IX. (Pope at 12 years, deposed).
1044 Gregory VI. (abdicated).
1046 Clement II.
1047 Benedict IX. restored.
1048 Damasus II.
1048 St. Leo IX.
1054 A Vacancy.
1055 Victor II.
1057 Stephen IX.
1058 Benedict X.
1058 Nicholas II.
1061 Alexander II.
1073 Gregory VII. (Hildebrand)—a blest Pope.
1085 A Vacancy.
1086 Victor III.
1088 Urban II.
1099 Pascal II.
1118 Gelasius II. (became a monk).
1119 Calixtus II.
1124 Honorius II.
1130 Innocent II.

1138 Victor III., (Anacletus II. anti-pope).
1143 Celestine II.
1144 Lucius II.
1145 Eugenius III.
1153 Anastasius IV.
1154 Adrian IV. (Nicholas Breakspeare, an Englishman).
1159 Alexander III.
1181 Lucius III.
1185 Urban III.
1187 Gregory VIII.
1187 Clement III.
1191 Celestine III.
1198 Innocent III. (able Pope).
1216 Honorius III.
1227 Gregory IX.
1241 Celestine IV.
1241 A Vacancy.
1243 Innocent IV.
1254 Alexander IV.
1261 Urban IV.
1265 Clement IV.
1268 A Vacancy.
1271 Gregory X.
1276 Innocent V.
1276 Adrian V.
1276 Vicedominus (died next day).
1276 John XX. or XXI.
1277 Nicholas III.
1281 Martin IV.
1285 Honorius IV.
1288 Nicholas IV.
1292 A Vacancy.
1294 St. Celestine V. (resigned).
1294 Boniface VIII. (able Pope).
1303 Benedict XI. (poisoned).
1304 A Vacancy.
1305 Clement V. (first Pope at Avignon).
1314 A Vacancy.
1316 John XXII.
1334 Benedict XII. (Nicholas V. anti-pope at Rome).
1342 Clement VI.
1352 Innocent VI.
1362 Urban V.
1370 Gregory XI. (restores papal residence to Rome).
1378 Urban VI. (His severity caused Robert of Geneva to be elected as Clement VII).
1378 Clement VII., anti-pope.
1389 Boniface IX.
1394 Benedict XIII. (anti-pope at Avignon).
1404 Innocent VII.
1406 Gregory XII., anti-pope.
1409 Alexander V. (poisoned).
1410 John XXIII. (deposed).
1417 Martin V.
1424 Clement VIII. (resigned 1429).
1431 Eugenius IV. (deposed by Council of Basle).
1439 Felix V., anti-pope (resigned in 1449).
1447 Nicholas V.
1455 Calixtus III.
1458 Pius II. (Æneas Silvius).
1464 Paul II.
1471 Sixtus IV.
1484 Innocent VIII.
1492 Alexander VI. (worst of Popes).
1503 Pius III.
1503 Julius II. (warlike Pope).
1513 Leo X. (John de Medici).
1522 Adrian VI.
1523 Clement VII. (Julius de Medici).
1534 Paul III.
1550 Julius III.
1555 Marcellus II.
1555 Paul IV.
1559 Pius IV. (Cardinal de Medici).
1566 St. Pius V.
1572 Gregory XIII. (reformed calendar).
1585 Sixtus V. (able ruler).
1590 Urban VII. (died in 12 days).
1590 Gregory XIV.
1591 Innocent IX.
1592 Clement VIII.
1605 Leo XI.
1605 Paul V.
1621 Gregory XV.
1623 Urban VIII.
1644 Innocent X.
1655 Alexander VII.
1667 Clement IX.
1670 Clement X.
1676 Innocent XI.
1689 Alexander VIII.
1691 Innocent XII.
1700 Clement XI.
1721 Innocent XIII.
1724 Benedict XIII.
1730 Clement XII.
1740 Benedict XIV.
1758 Clement XIII.
1769 Clement XIV.
1775 Pius VI.
1800 Pius VII.
1823 Leo XII.
1829 Pius VIII.
1831 Gregory XVI.
1846 Pius IX.
1878 Leo XIII.
1903 Pius X.

KINGS AND QUEENS OF ENGLAND.

Anglo-Saxon Kings.

A. D.
827 Egbert.
838 Ethelwolf.
857 Ethelbald.
860 Ethelbert.
866 Ethelred I.
871 Alfred the Great.
901 Edward the Elder.
925 Athelstan.
940 Edmund I.
946 Edred.
955 Edwy.
959 Edgar.
975 Edward the Martyr.
978 Ethelred II.
1016 Edmund Ironside.

Danish Kings.

1017 Canute the Great (of Denmark).
1036 Harold Harefoot.
1039 Hardicanute (of Denmark).

Saxon Kings.

1041 Edward the Confessor.
1066 Harold.

Norman Kings.

1066 William the Conqueror (Duke of Normandy).
1087 William Rufus.
1100 Henry I. (Beauclerc). } Dukes of Normandy.
1135 Stephen (Count of Blois). } Dukes of Normandy.

The Plantagenets.

1154 Henry II. (Earl of Anjou). } Dukes of Normandy.
1189 Richard the Lion-hearted. } Dukes of Normandy.
1199 John. } Dukes of Normandy.
1216 Henry III.
1272 Edward I.

A. D.
1307 Edward II.
1327 Edward III.
1377 Richard II.
1399 Henry IV. } House of Lancaster.
1413 Henry V. } House of Lancaster.
1422 Henry VI. } House of Lancaster.
1461 Edward IV. } House of York.
1483 Edward V. } House of York.
1483 Richard III. } House of York.

The Tudors.

1485 Henry VII.
1509 Henry VIII.
1547 Edward VI.
1553 Mary I.
1558 Elizabeth.

The Stuarts.—Kings of England and Scotland.

1603 James I. (James VI. of Scotland).
1625 Charles I. (beheaded 1649).
1649 The Commonwealth (Oliver Cromwell, Lord Protector, 1653; Richard Cromwell, 1658).
1660 Charles II.
1685 James II. (James VII. of Scotland), deposed 1688.
1689 William III. and Mary II. (William of Orange, Stadtholder of the Dutch Republic).
1702 Anne (England and Scotland united in 1707).

House of Brunswick.—Kings of Great Britain.

1714 George I. } Electors of Hanover.
1727 George II. } Electors of Hanover.
1760 George III. } Electors of Hanover.
1820 George IV. } Kings of Hanover.
1830 William IV. } Kings of Hanover.
1837 Victoria. ("Empress of India").
1901 Edward VII. ("Emperor of India").

KINGS AND QUEENS OF SCOTLAND.

Dynasty of Kenneth.

A. D.
843 Kenneth MacAlpine (first King of all Scotland).
854 Donald V.
858 Constantine II.
874 Ethus.
876 Gregory the Great.
893 Donald VI.

A. D.
904 Constantine III.
944 Malcolm I.
953 Induff.
961 Duff.
965 Cullen.
970 Kenneth III.
994 Constantine IV.
995 Kenneth the Grim.

1003 Malcolm II.
1033 Duncan I.
1039 Macbeth.
1057 Malcolm III., Canmore.
1093 Donald VII., or Donald Bane (deposed).
1094 Duncan II.
1094 Donald VII. (restored and deposed).
1098 Edgar.
1107 Alexander I., the Fierce.
1124 David I.
1153 Malcolm IV.
1165 William the Lion.
1214 Alexander II.
1249 Alexander III.
1285 Margaret (the "Maid of Norway").

Houses of Baliol and Bruce.

1292 John Baliol (deposed by Edward I. of England).
1296 Edward I. of England.
1306 Robert Bruce.
1329 David Rruce (driven away).
1332 Edward Baliol.
1342 David Bruce restored.

House of Stuart.

1371 Robert II.
1390 Robert III.
1406 An Interregnum.
1424 James I. (murdered).
1437 James II.
1460 James III. (murdered).
1488 James IV. (killed at Flodden).
1513 James V.
1542 Mary (beheaded in England in 1587).
1567 James VI. (became James I. of England in 1603).
1625 Charles I. (also King of England, beheaded in 1649).
1649 Under Commonwealth of England.
1660 Charles II. (also King of England).
1685 James II (James II. of England, deposed in 1689).
1689 William and Mary.
1702 Anne.
1707 Union of Scotland and England.

KINGS, EMPERORS AND PRESIDENTS OF FRANCE.

Merovingian Kings.

A. D.
481 Clovis.
511 Childebert I.
Clodimir.
Thierry I.
Clotaire I.
} Kingdom Divided.
584 Theodebert I.
548 Theodebald.
558 Clotaire I. sole king.
561 Charibert.
Gontram.
Sigebert I.
Chilperic I.
} Kingdom Divided.
575 Childebert II.
584 Clotaire II.
596 Thierry II.
Theodebert II.
} Jointly.
613 Clotaire II. sole king.
628 Dagobert I., the Great.
638 Clovis II.
Sigebert II.
} Jointly.
656 Clotaire III.
670 Childeric II.
670 Thierry III.
674 Dagobert II.
691 Clovis III.
695 Childebert III., the Just.
} Pepin d'Heristal, Mayor of the Palace.

A. D.
711 Dagobert III.
715 Chilperic II. (deposed).
717 Clotaire IV.
720 Chilperic II. restored.
720 Thierry IV.
737 An Interregnum.
} Charles Martel, Mayor of the Palace.
742 Childeric III., the Stupid, (deposed in 751 by Pepin the Little, son of Charles Martel).

Carlovingian Kings.

751 Pepin the Little (son of Charles Martel).
768 Charlemagne, or Charles the Great (and Carloman until 771).
814 Louis le Debonnaire.
840 Charles the Bald.
877 Louis II., the Stammerer.
879 Louis III. and Carloman II.
884 Charles III. (usurper).
887 Hugh, or Eudes, Count of Paris.
898 Charles the Simple.
922 Robert.
923 Raoul, or Rudolf.
936 Louis IV., d'Outremer.
954 Lothaire.

986 Louis V., the Sluggard (deposed in 987 by Hugh Capet).

House of Capet.

987 Hugh Capet.
997 Robert the Pious.
1031 Henry I.
1060 Philip I.
1108 Louis VI., the Fat.
1137 Louis VII.
1180 Philip Augustus.
1223 Louis VIII., the Lion.
1226 Louis IX., or St. Louis.
1270 Philip the Hardy.
1285 Philip the Fair.
1314 Louis X.
1316 Philip the Tall.
1321 Charles the Fair.

House of Valois.

1328 Philip of Valois.
1350 John the Good.
1364 Charles V., the Wise.
1380 Charles VI.
1422 Charles VII., the Victorious.
1461 Louis XI.
1483 Charles VIII., the Affable and Courteous.
1498 Louis XII., the Father of his People.
1515 Francis I.
1547 Henry II.
1559 Francis II.
1560 Charles IX.
1574 Henry III.

House of Bourbon.

1589 Henry IV. (Henry III. of Navarre).
1610 Louis XIII.
1643 Louis XIV.
1715 Louis XV.
1774 Louis XVI. (beheaded 1793).

The First Republic.

1792 National Convention.
1795 Directory.
1799 Napoleon Bonaparte, First Consul.

The First Empire.

1804 Napoleon I. (Bonaparte).

The First Bourbon Restoration.

1814 Louis XVIII.

The Hundred Days.

1815 Napoleon I. restored.

The Second Bourbon Restoration.

1815 Louis XVIII. restored.
1824 Charles X.

House of Orleans.

1830 Louis Philippe.

Second Republic.

1848 Louis Napoleon Bonaparte, President.

Second Empire.

1852 Napoleon III. (Louis Napoleon).

Third Republic.

1870 Provisional Government.
1871 Louis Adolphe Thiers, President.
1873 Maurice MacMahon, President.
1879 Jules Grevy, President.
1888 Sadi Carnot, President
1894 Casimir Perier, President.
1895 Felix Faure, President.
1899 Emile Loubet, President.
1906 M. Fallieres, President.

GERMAN KINGS AND EMPERORS.

Carlovingians.

A. D.
800 Charlemagne.
814 Louis le Debonnaire.
840 Lothaire.
855 Louis the German.
875 Charles the Bald (King of France).
877 An Interregnum.
880 Charles the Fat (deposed).
887 Arnulf.
898 Louis the Blind.
898 Louis the Child (deposed).

House of Franconia.

911 Conrad I.

House of Saxony.

919 Henry the Fowler.
936 Otho the Great.
973 Otho II.
983 Otho III.
1002 Henry II., the Saint (of Bavaria).

House of Franconia.

1024 Conrad II.
1039 Henry III.
1056 Henry IV.
1106 Henry V.

House of Saxony.

1125 Lothaire.

The Höhenstaufen.

1138 Conrad III.
1152 Frederick Barbarossa.

1190 Henry VI.
1197 Otho IV. and Philip of Swabia.
1218 Frederick II.
1250 An Interregnum of 23 years.

Different Dynasties.

1273 Rudolf of Hapsburg.
1291 Adolf of Nassau.
1298 Albert I. of Austria (Hapsburg).
1308 Henry VII. (of the House of Luxemburg).
1313 Louis of Bavaria and Frederick the Fair of Austria.
1330 Louis of Bavaria alone.
1347 Charles IV. } Kings of Bohemia.
1378 Wenceslas. }
1400 Rupert of the Palatinate.
1410 Sigismund (King of Hungary and Bohemia).

Austrian House of Hapsburg.

1438 Albert II., of Austria.
1440 Frederick III.
1493 Maximilian I. (first Archduke of Austria).
1519 Charles V. (Charles I. of Spain).
1556 Ferdinand I. } Archdukes of Austria, and Kings of Hungary and Bohemia.
1564 Maximilian II.
1576 Rudolf II.
1612 Matthias.
1619 Ferdinand II.
1637 Ferdinand III.
1657 Leopold I.
1705 Joseph I.
1711 Charles VI.
1740 An Interregnum.

House of Bavaria.

1741 Charles VII.

Austrian House of Hapsburg-Lorraine.

1745 Francis I. } Kings of Hungary and Bohemia.
1765 Joseph II.
1790 Leopold II.
1792 Francis II. (until 1806).
1806 *Confederation of the Rhine.*
1815 *Germanic Confederation.*
1867 *North German Confederation.*

House of Hohenzollern.

1871 William I. } Kings of Prussia.
1888 Frederick.
1888 William II.

DUKES, ARCHDUKES AND EMPERORS OF AUSTRIA.

Margraves of Austria.

A. D.
928 Leopold I., the Illustrious.
973 Henry I., the Rebel.
1018 Albert I., the Victorious.
1056 Ernest the Valiant.
1075 Leopold II., the Beautiful.
1096 Leopold III.
1136 Albert II.
1136 Leopold IV., the Saint.
1140 Leopold V., the Liberal.
1142 Henry II.

Dukes of Austria.

1156 Henry II. (as Duke).
1177 Leopold VI., the Virtuous.
1194 Frederick I., the Catholic.
1198 Leopold VII., the Glorious.
1230 Frederick II., the Warlike.
1246 An Interregnum.

Austrian Dukes—House of Hapsburg.

1278 Rudolf I. (of Hapsburg).
1282 Albert I.
1305 Rudolf II.
1308 Frederick III., the Fair, and Leopold I.
1326 Frederick III. alone.

A. D.
1330 Albert II. the Wise, and Otho.
1339 Albert II. alone.
1358 Rudolf III.
1365 Albert III. and Leopold III.
1386 An Interregnum.
1395 William I. and his brothers and cousin Albert IV., the Wonder.
1411 Albert V., the Severe.
1437 Albert VI. (Emperor Albert II. of Germany).
1439 Ladislas.
1457 Frederick IV. (Frederick III. of Germany), and Albert VI.

Austrian Archdukes—House of Hapsburg.

1493 Maximilian I. (German Emperor).
1519 Charles I. (Emperor Charles V. of Germany).
1521 Ferdinand I. } Emperors of Germany.
1664 Maximilian II. }
1576 Rudolf I. (Emperor Rudolf II).
1608 Matthias. } Emperors of Germany.
1619 Ferdinand II.
1637 Ferdinand III.
1657 Leopold I.
1705 Joseph I.

1711 Charles II. (Emperor Charles VI. of Germany).
1740 Maria Theresa.
1780 Joseph II. } Emperors of Germany.
1790 Leopold II }
1792 Francis I. (Francis II. of Germany).

Emperors of Austria—House of Hapsburg-Lorraine.

1804 Francis I. (Francis II. of Germany from 1792 to 1806).
1835 Ferdinand I.
1848 Francis Joseph.

ELECTORS OF BRANDENBURG, DUKES AND KINGS OF PRUSSIA.

Margraves of Brandenburg.

A. D.
1134 Albert I., the Bear.
1170 Otho I.
1184 Otho II.
1206 Albert II.
1221 John I. and Otho III.
1266 John II.
1282 Otho IV.
1309 Waldemar.
1319 Henry I., the Young.
1320 An Interregnum.
1323 Louis I., of Bavaria.
1352 Louis II., the Roman.
1365 Otho V., the Sluggard.
1373 Wenceslas of Bohemia.
1378 Sigismund of Bohemia (deposed).
1388 Jossus the Bearded.
1411 Sigismund restored.

House of Hohenzollern.

1415 Frederick I.
1440 Frederick II., Ironside.
1470 Albert III., the German Achilles.

Electors of Brandenburg—House of Hohenzollern.

1476 John III. (Elector in 1486).
A. D.
1499 Joachim I.
1535 Joachim II.
1571 John George.
1598 Joachim Frederick.
1608 John Sigismund.

Electors of Brandenburg and Dukes of Prussia—House of Hohenzollern.

1618 John Sigismund.
1619 George William.
1640 Frederick William the Great Elector.
1688 Frederick III.

Kings of Prussia—House of Hohenzollern.

1701 Frederick I. (Elector Frederick III).
1713 Frederick William I.
1740 Frederick II., the Great.
1786 Frederick William II.
1797 Frederick William III.
1840 Frederick William IV.
1861 William I. (became Emperor of Germany in 1871).
1888 Frederick III. } Emperors of Germany.
1888 William II. }

RUSSIAN GRAND-DUKES, CZARS AND EMPERORS.

Grand-Dukes of Kiev.

A. D.
875 Rurik.
879 Oleg.
913 Igor I.
945 Olga (widow regent).
955 Sviatoslav I.
973 Jaropolk I.
980 Vladimir the Great.
1015 Sviatopolk I.
1018 Jaraslav, or Jaroslaf I.
1054 Isiaslav I.
1073 Sviatoslav II.
1078 Wsewolod I.
1093 Sviatopolk II.
1113 Vladimir II.
1125 Mitislav.
1132 Jaropolk II.
A. D.
1138 Wiatschelav.
1139 Wsevolod II.
1146 Isiaslav II. and Igor II.
1153 Rostislav.
1149 Jurie, or George I.

Grand-Duke of Vladimir.

1157 Andrew I. }
1175 Michael I. }
1177 Wsevolod III. }
1213 Jurie, or George II. }
1217 Constantine. }
1238 Jaraslav II.
1245 Alexander Nevski.
1263 Jaraslav III.
1270 Vasili, or Basil I.
1275 Demetri I.

1281 Andrew II.
1294 Daniel Alexandrovitsch.
1303 Jurie, or George III. (deposed).
1305 Michael III.
1320 Vasili, or Basil II.
1325 Jurie, or George III. restored.
1327 Alexander II.

Grand Dukes of Moscow.

1328 Ivan, or John I.
1340 Simeon the Proud.
1353 Ivan, or John II.
1359 Demetri II. (Prince of Susdal).
1362 Demetri III. (Donskoi).
1389 Vasili, or Basil III. (Temnoi).
1425 Vasili, or Basil IV.
1462 Ivan, or John III., the Great.
1505 Vasili, or Basil V.

Czars of Moscow.

1533 Ivan, or John IV., the Terrible.
1588 Feodor, or Theodore I.
1598 Demetri.
1598 Boris Godonoff.
1605 Feodor, or Theodore II.
1606 Demetri (impostor).
1606 Vasili Zouinski.
1610 Ladislas VII. of Poland.

Russian Czars, Emperors and Empresses of the House of Romanoff.

1613 Michael Romanoff.
1645 Alexis.
1676 Feodor.
1682 Ivan V. and Peter I.
1689 Peter I., the Great. alone.
1725 Catharine I.
1727 Peter II.
1730 Anna.
1740 Ivan VI.
1741 Elizabeth.
1762 Peter III.
1762 Catharine II.
1796 Paul.
1801 Alexander I.
1825 Nicholas I.
1855 Alexander II.
1881 Alexander III.
1894 Nicholas II.

} Emperors and Empresses.

DUKES OF SAVOY, KINGS OF SARDINIA AND KINGS OF ITALY.

Duke of Savoy.

A. D.
1416 Amadeus VIII., the Pacific.
1440 Ludovic.
1465 Amadeus IX., the Saint.
1472 Philibert I., the Hunter.
1482 Charles I., the Warlike.
1489 Charles II.
1496 Philip Lackland.
1497 Philibert II., the Fair.
1504 Charles III., the Good.
1553 Emmanuel Philibert, Iron Hand.
1580 Charles Emanuel I., the Great.
1630 Victor Amadeus I.
1637 Francis Hyacinthus.
1638 Charles Emmanuel II.
1675 Victor Amadeus II.

Kings of Sardinia and Dukes of Savoy.

A. D.
1720 Victor Amadeus II.
1730 Charles Emmanuel III.
1773 Victor Amadeus III.
1796 Charles Emmanuel IV.

Kings of Sardinia—House of Savoy.

1802 Victor Emmanuel I.
1821 Charles Felix.
1831 Charles Albert.
1849 Victor Emmanuel II.

Kings of Italy—House of Savoy.

1861 Victor Emmanuel II.
1878 Humbert.
1900 Victor Emmanuel III.

KINGS OF NAPLES AND SICILY.

Norman Dynasty.

A. D.
1131 Roger I.
1154 William I., the Bad.
1166 William II., the Good.
1189 Tancred.
1194 William III.

Hohenstaufen Dynasty.

1197 Emperor Frederick II., of Germany.
A. D.
1250 Conrad.
1254 Conradin.
1258 Manfred.

House of Anjou.

1266 Charles of Anjou.

Kings of Naples—House of Anjou.

1282 Charles I. of Anjou.
1285 Charles II.
1309 Robert the Wise.

1343 Joanna I.
1382 Charles III.
1382 Louis I.
1385 Louis II.
1386 Ladislas of Hungary.
1414 Joanna II. (to 1435).

Kings of Sicily—House of Aragon.

1282 Peter I. (III. of Aragon).
1285 James I. (II. of Aragon).
1295 Frederick II.
1337 Peter II.
1342 Louis.
1355 Frederick III.
1376 Maria and Martin.
1402 Martin I.
1409 Martin II.
1410 Ferdinand I.
1416 Alfonso I. (to 1435).

King of Naples and Sicily—House of Aragon

1435 Alfonso I. (to 1458).

Kings of Naples—House of Aragon.

1458 Ferdinand I.
1494 Alfonso II.
1495 Ferdinand II.
1496 Frederick II. (to 1501).

Kings of Sicily—House of Aragon.

1458 John of Aragon.
1479 Ferdinand the Catholic (to 1503).

Naples and Sicily under the Kings of Spain.

1503 Ferdinand III. (V. of Spain).
1516 Charles I. (of Spain and V. of Germany).
1556 Philip I. (II. of Spain).
1598 Philip II. (III. of Spain).
1621 Philip III. (IV. of Spain).
1666 Charles II. (of Spain).
1700 Philip IV. (V. of Spain).
1707 Charles III. of Austria (VI. of Germany).

King of Naples.

1713 Charles III. of Austria.

King of Sicily.

1713 Victor Amadeus of Savoy.

Kings of Naples and Sicily.

1720 Charles III. of Austria.
1735 Charles IV. (III. of Spain).
1759 Ferdinand IV.

Kings of Naples.

1806 Joseph Bonaparte,
1808 Joachim Murat.

King of Sicily.

1806 Ferdinand IV. (to 1815).

Kings of Naples and Sicily.

1815 Ferdinand IV. restored.
1825 Francis I.
1830 Ferdinand V.
1859 Francis II. (Kingdom annexed to Italy, 1861).

KINGS OF HUNGARY.

Dynasty of Arpad.

A. D.
1000 Stephen the Pius.
1038 Peter the German (deposed).
1041 Aba, or Owen.
1044 Peter the German restored.
1047 Andrew I.
1061 Bela I.
1064 Salamon.
1075 Geisa I.
1077 Ladislas I., the Pious.
1095 Colomon.
1114 Stephen II., Thunder.
1131 Bela II.
1141 Geisa II.
1161 Stephen III.
1173 Bela III.
1196 Emmeric.
1204 Ladislas II.
1205 Andrew II.
1235 Bela IV.

A. D.
1270 Stephen IV.
1272 Ladislas III.
1290 Andrew III.

Elective Kings of Different Dynasties.

1301 Wenceslas of Bohemia.
1309 Charles Robert of Anjou.
1342 Louis the Great (of Anjou, also King of Poland, 1370–1382).
1382 Mary ("King Mary").
1385 Charles of Durazzo.
1387 Sigismund (King of Bohemia and Emperor of Germany).
1437 Albert of Austria (Emperor Albert I. of Germany).
1439 Elizabeth.
1440 Ladislas IV. (King of Poland).
1444 An Interregnum.
1445 John Hunniyades (regent).
1458 Ladislas V.

1458 Matthias Corvinus.
1490 Ladislas VI. (King of Poland).
1516 Louis II.
1526 John Zapolya.

Austrian House of Hapsburg.

1526 Ferdinand I. (Archduke of Austria, and Emperor of Germany, 1556–1564).
1563 Maximilian (Maximilian II., Archduke of Austria and Emperor of Germany).
1572 Rudolf (Archduke of Austria and Emperor Rudolf II. of Germany).
1608 Matthias II. (Matthias, Archduke of Austria and Emperor of Germany).
1618 Ferdinand II. } Archdukes of Austria and Emperors of Germany.
1625 Ferdinand III. }
1647 Ferdinand IV.
1655 Leopold I. } Archdukes of Austria and Emperors of Germany.
1687 Joseph I. }
1711 Charles III. (Archduke Charles of Austria, and Emperor Charles VI of Germany).
1740 Maria Theresa (Archduchess of Austria and wife of Emperor Francis I. of Germany).
1780 Joseph II. } Archdukes of Austria and Emperors of Germany.
1790 Leopold II. }
1792 Francis I. (Archduke Francis of Austria to 1804, and Emperor Francis II. of Germany to 1806, and Emperor Francis I. of Austria, 1804–1835).
1835 Ferdinand V. (Emperor Ferdinand I. of Austria).
1848 Francis Joseph (Emperor of Austria).

KINGS OF POLAND.

Dynasty of Piast.

A. D.
1000 Boleslas I.
1025 Micislas II.
1034 Richsa, queen-regent.
1037 An Interregnum.
1041 Casimir I.
1058 Boleslas II., the Intrepid.
1081 Ladislas I., the Careless.
1102 Boleslas III., Wry-mouth.
1138 Ladislas II.
1146 Boleslas IV., the Curled.
1173 Micislas III., the Old (deposed).
1177 Casimir II., the Just.
1194 Lesko V., the White (deposed).
1200 Micislas III. restored.
1202 Ladislas III.
1206 Lesko the White restored.
1227 Boleslas V., the Chaste.
1279 Lesko VI., the Black.
1289 An Interregnum.
1295 Premislas.
1304 Ladislas IV., the Short.
1333 Casimir III., the Great.

Elective Kings of Different Dynasties.

1370 Louis the Great (King of Hungary).
1382 Maria.

A. D.
1384 Ladislas V. (Jagello). } The Jagellos.
1434 Ladislas VI.
1444 Casimir IV.
1492 John Albert.
1501 Alexander.
1506 Sigismund I., the Great.
1548 Sigismund II.
1572 An Interregnum.
1573 Henry of Valois (afterward Henry III. of France).
1575 Stephen Bathori.
1586 An Interregnum.
1587 Sigismund III.
1632 Ladislas VII.
1648 John Casimir.
1668 An Interregnum.
1669 Michael Wiesnowiski.
1674 John Sobieski.
1696 An Interregnum.
1697 Frederick Augustus I. (Elector of Saxony).
1704 Stanislas Leczinski.
1709 Frederick Augustus I. restored.
1733 Frederick Augustus II. (Elector of Saxony).
1763 An Interregnum.
1764 Stanislas Poniatowski (deposed in 1795, when Poland's independence ended).

KINGS OF DENMARK.

Dynasty of Skiold.

A. D.
875 Gorm the Old.

A. D.
941 Harald Bluetooth.
991 Sweyn I.

1014 Canute the Great (conqueror of England, Sweden and Norway).
1035 Hardicanute.
1042 Magnus the Good, of Norway.
1047 Sweyn II.
1073 An Interregnum.
1076 Harald the Simple.
1080 Canute IV.
1086 Olaf the Hungry.
1095 Eric the Good.
1103 An Interregnum.
1105 Nicholas I.
1135 Eric Harefoot.
1137 Eric the Lamb.
1147 Sweyn III. and Canute V.
1154 Sweyn III. alone.
1157 Waldemar the Great.
1182 Canute the Pious.
1202 Waldemar the Conqueror.
1241 Eric IV.
1250 Abel.
1252 Christopher I.
1259 Eric V.
1236 Eric VI.
1320 Christopher II.
1334 An Interregnum.
1340 Waldemar III.
1375 An Interregnum.
1376 Olaf V.
1387 Margaret.
1397 Margaret and Eric VII (Eric XIII. of Sweden).
1412 Eric VII. alone.
1438 An Interregnum.
1440 Christopher III. of Sweden.

House of Oldenberg.

1448 Christian I.
1481 John.
1513 Christian II.
1523 Frederick I.
1533 Christian III.
1559 Frederick II.
1588 Christian IV.
1648 Frederick III.
1670 Christian V.
1699 Frederick IV.
1730 Christian VI.
1746 Frederick V.
1766 Christian VII.
1808 Frederick VI.
1839 Christian VIII.
1848 Frederick VII.
1863 Christian IX.
1906 Frederick VIII.

KINGS OF NORWAY.

A. D.
875 Harald Fairhair (Harfager)
934 Eric I.
940 Hako the Good.
963 Harald Graafeld.
977 Hako Jarl.
995 Olaf Trygvæson.
1015 Olaf the Saint.
1028 Canute the Great of Denmark.
1036 Magnus the Bastard.
1047 Harald Hardrada.
1066 Olaf III. and Magnus II.
1069 Olaf III. alone.
1093 Magnus Barefoot.
1103 Sigurd I., Eystein II. and Olaf IV.
1122 Sigurd I. alone.
1130 Magnus IV. and Harald IV.
1136 Sigurd II.
1136 Inge I., Eystein III., Hako III., and Magnus V.

A. D.
1162 Magnus V. alone.
1186 Swerro.
1202 Hako III.
1204 Guthrum.
1205 Inge II.
1207 Hako IV.
1280 Magnus VI.
1286 Eric II.
1299 Hako V.
1319 Magnus VII. (Magnus III. of Sweden).
1343 Hako VI.
1380 Olaf V. (Olaf II. of Denmark).
1397 *Norway united to Denmark by the Union of Calmar.*
1814 *Norway united with Sweden by the Peace of Kiel.*
1905 *Norway independent, under the House of Oldenburg, of Denmark.*
1905 Hako VII.

KINGS OF SWEDEN.

A. D.
1000 Olaf Skotkonung.
1026 Edmund Colbrenner.
1051 Edmund Slemme.
1056 Stenkil.

A. D.
1066 Halstan.
1090 Ingo I., the Great.
1112 Philip.
1118 Ingo II.

1129 Swerker I.
1155 Eric IX., the Pious.
1161 Charles VII.
1167 Canute.
1199 Swerker II.
1210 Eric X.
1216 John I.
1222 Eric XI., the Stammerer.
1250 Berger Jarl, regent.
1250 Waldemar I.
1275 Magnus I.
1290 Berger II.
1319 Magnus Smæk (deposed).
1350 Eric XII.
1359 Magnus Smæk restored.
1363 Albert of Mecklenburg.
1397 *Sweden united with Denmark by the Union of Calmar.*
1412 Eric XIII.
1440 Christopher.
1448 Charles III.
1471 An Interregnum.
1483 John II. (John I. of Denmark).
1502 An Interregnum.
1503 Steno Sture I.
1512 Steno Sture II.
1520 Christian II. of Denmark.

House of Vasa.

1523 Gustavus Vasa.
1560 Eric XIV.
1569 John III.
1592 Sigismund.
1599 Charles IX.
1611 Gustavus Adolphus.
1632 Christina (abdicated).
1654 Charles X.
1660 Charles XI.
1697 Charles XII.
1718 Ulrica Eleanora.
1721 Frederick of Hesse Cassel.
1751 Adolphus Frederick.
1771 Gustavus III. (murdered).
1792 Gustavus IV. (deposed).
1809 Charles XIII.

Kings of Sweden and Norway—House of Bernadotte.

1818 Charles XIV.
1844 Oscar I.
1859 Charles XV.
1872 Oscar II.
1908 Gustave V.

KINGS OF PORTUGAL.

House of Burgundy.

A. D.
1139 Alfonso I. (Son of Henry of Burgundy).
1185 Sancho I.
1212 Alfonso II., the Fat.
1223 Sancho II., the Idle.
1248 Alfonso III.
1279 Denis (the "Father of his Country").
1325 Alfonso IV., the Brave.
1357 Pedro the Severe.
1367 Ferdinand I.
1385 John I., the Bastard.
1433 Duarte (Edward).
1438 Alfonso V., the African.
1481 John II., the Perfect.
1495 Manuel the Great.
1521 John III., the Great.
1557 Sebastian.

A. D.
1578 Henry.
1580 Antonio.
1580 *Portugal united with Spain for sixty years.*

House of Braganza.

1640 John IV.
1656 Alfonso VI.
1683 Pedro II.
1706 John V.
1750 Joseph.
1777 Pedro III. and Maria I.
1786 Maria I., alone.
1816 John VI.
1826 Pedro IV.
1826 Maria II.
1853 Pedro V.
1861 Luiz.
1889 Charles.
1908 Manuel II.

KINGS OF SPAIN.

House of Trastamara.

A. D.
1479 Ferdinand and Isabella.

Austrian House of Hapsburg.

1516 Charles I. (Emperor Charles V. of Germany).

A. D.
1556 Philip II.
1598 Philip III.
1621 Philip IV.
1665 Charles II.

House of Bourbon.

1700 Philip V. (of Anjou).
1746 Ferdinand VI.
1759 Charles III.
1788 Charles IV.

House of Bonaparte.

1808 Joseph Bonaparte.

House of Bourbon.

1813 Ferdinand VII.
1833 Isabella II.
1868 An Interregnum.

House of Savoy.

1871 Amadeo.
1873 *Spanish Republic.*

House of Bourbon.

1874 Alfonso XII.
1886 Alfonso XIII.

SULTANS OF TURKEY.

A. D.
1299 Othman, Osman, or Ottoman.
1326 Orchan.
1360 Amurath, or Murad I. (murdered).
1389 Bajazet I. (died a prisoner).
1403 Solyman I. (dethroned).
1410 Musa-Chelebi.
1413 Mohammed I.
1421 Amurath, or Murad II.
1451 Mohammed II.
1481 Bajazet II.
1512 Selim I.
1520 Solyman II., the Magnificent.
1566 Selim II.
1574 Amurath, or Murad III.
1595 Mohammed III.
1603 Ahmed, or Achmet I.
1617 Mustapha I. (deposed).
1618 Othman II. (murdered).
1622 Mustapha I. restored and murdered.

A. D.
1623 Amurath, or Murad IV.
1640 Ibrahim (murdered).
1649 Mohammed IV. (deposed).
1687 Solyman III.
1691 Ahmed, or Achmet II.
1695 Mustapha II. (deposed).
1703 Ahmed, or Achmet III. (deposed).
1730 Mahmoud I., or Mohammed V.
1754 Othman III.
1757 Mustapha III.
1774 Abdul-Hamid I.
1789 Selim III. (deposed and murdered).
1807 Mustapha IV. (deposed and murdered).
1808 Mahmoud II., or Mohammed VI.
1839 Abdul-Medjid.
1861 Abdul-Aziz (murdered).
1876 Amurath, or Murad V. (deposed).
1876 Abdul-Hamid II.

DYNASTIES AND LATE EMPERORS OF CHINA.

Ancient Dynasties.

B. C.
2207 Hia Dynasty.
1767 Shang Dynasty.
1122 Chow Dynasty.
256 Tsin Dynasty.
207 Hang Dynasty.

The Three Kingdoms.

A. D.
220 Shohang Dynasty (to 263).
220 Goei Dynasty in the North (to 265).
220 El Dynasty in the South (to 280).

Mediæval Dynasties.

265 Tsin Dynasty.
420 U-ta Dynasty.
589 Sui Dynasty.

A. D.
617 Tang Dynasty.
907 Hehu-u-ta Dynasty.
960 Song Dynasty.
1279 Mogul Khans.
1368 Ming Dynasty.

Ta-tsing, or Manchu-Tartar Dynasty.

1644 Shun-chi.
1662 Kang-hi
1722 Yung-ching.
1735 Kien-lung.
1795 Kia-king.
1820 Taou-kwang.
1850 Hien-fung.
1862 Yung-chi.
1875 Kwang-su (Dowager Empress rules).
1908 Pu-Yi (Prince Chun, regent).

KINGS OF BAVARIA.

A. D.
1805 Maximilian Joseph I.
1825 Louis I. (abdicated).
1848 Maximilian Joseph II.

A. D.
1864 Louis II. (drowned himself).
1886 Otho.

KINGS OF WURTEMBERG.

A. D.
1805 Frederick I.
1816 William I.
1864 Charles I.
1891 William II.

KINGS OF HANOVER.

A. D.
1814 Geo. William Frederick (George III. of England).
1820 Geo. Augustus Frederick (George IV. of England).
1830 William Henry (William IV. of England).
1837 Ernest Augustus (Duke of Cumberland).
1851 George V. (kingdom annexed to Prussia, 1866).

KINGS OF SAXONY.

A. D.
1806 Frederick Augustus I.
1827 Anthony Clement.
1836 Frederick Augustus II.
1854 John.
1904 Frederick Augustus III.

KINGS OF HOLLAND.

House of Bonaparte.

A. D.
1806 Louis Bonaparte (till 1810).
1810 *Holland annexed to the French Empire.*

House of Orange, or Nassau.

A. D.
1814 William I.
1840 William II. (abdicated).
1849 William III.
1890 Wilhelmina.

KINGS OF BELGIUM.

House of Saxe-Coburg.

A. D.
1830 Leopold I.
1865 Leopold II.

KINGS OF GREECE.

House of Bavaria.

A. D.
1833 Otho (deposed 1862).

House of Denmark.

A. D.
1863 George I.

KINGS OF ITALY.

House of Savoy.

A. D.
1861 Victor Emmanuel II. (formerly King Victor Emmanuel II. of Sardinia).
1878 Humbert.
1900 Victor Emmanuel III.

EMPERORS OF BRAZIL.

House of Braganza.

A. D.
1822 Dom Pedro I. (abdicated).
1831 Dom Pedro II. (deposed).
1889 Brazil a Republic.

KINGS OF SERVIA.

A. D.
1882 Milan (abdicated).
1889 Alexander.
1903 Peter.

KING OF ROUMANIA.

House of Hohenzollern.

A. D.
1881 Charles.

BRITISH GOVERNORS AND VICEROYS OF INDIA.

Governors-General.

A. D.
1772 Warren Hastings.
1785 Sir John McPherson.
1786 Lord Cornwallis.
1793 Sir John Shore.
1796 Lord Cornwallis.
1798 Sir Alured Clarke.
1798 Lord Mornington.
1805 Lord Cornwallis.
1805 Sir George Hilaro Barlow.
1807 Lord Minto.
1813 Marquis of Hastings.
1823 Hon. John Adam.
1823 Right Hon. George Canning.
1823 Lord Amherst.
1828 Hon. Wm. Butterworth Bayley.
1828 Lord Wm. Cavendish Bentinck.
1835 Sir Charles Theophilus Metcalf.

A. D.
1836 Lord Auckland.
1842 Lord Ellenborough.
1844 William Wilberforce Bird.
1844 Sir Henry Hardinge.
1848 Lord Dalhousie.
1856 Lord Canning.

Viceroys.

1858 Lord Elgin.
1863 Lord Lawrence.
1868 Lord Mayo (assassinated).
1872 Lord Northbrook.
1876 Lord Lytton.
1881 Marquis of Ripon.
1884 Lord Dufferin.
1888 Lord Lansdowne.
1893 Lord Elgin.
1899 Lord Curzon.
1905 Earl of Minto.

PRESIDENTS OF THE UNITED STATES.

A. D.
1789 George Washington (of Virginia).
1797 John Adams (of Massachusetts).
1801 Thomas Jefferson (of Virginia).
1809 James Madison (of Virginia).
1817 James Monroe (of Virginia).
1825 John Quincy Adams (of Massachusetts).
1829 Andrew Jackson (of Tennessee).
1837 Martin Van Buren (of New York).
1841 Wm. Henry Harrison (of Ohio).
1841 John Tyler (of Virginia).
1845 James Knox Polk (of Tennessee).
1849 Zachary Taylor (of Louisiana).
1850 Millard Fillmore (of New York).

A. D.
1853 Franklin Pierce (of New Hampshire).
1857 James Buchanan (of Pennsylvania).
1861 Abraham Lincoln (of Illinois).
1865 Andrew Johnson (of Tennessee).
1869 Ulysses Simpson Grant (of Illinois).
1877 Rutherford Birchard Hayes (of Ohio).
1881 James Abram Garfield (of Ohio).
1881 Chester Allan Arthur (of New York).
1885 Grover Cleveland (of New York).
1889 Benjamin Harrison (of Indiana).
1893 Grover Cleveland (of New York).
1897 William McKinley (of Ohio).
1901 Theodore Roosevelt (of New York).
William Howard Taft (of Ohio).

PASHAS AND KHEDIVES OF EGYPT.

A. D.
1805 Mehemet Ali.
1848 Ibrahim Pasha.
1848 Abbas Pasha.
1854 Said Pasha.
} Pashas.

A. D.
1863 Ismail Pasha.
1879 Tewfik Pasha.
1892 Abbas Pasha.
} Khedives.

EMPERORS AND PRESIDENTS OF MEXICO.

Emperor.

A. D.
1822 Don Augustin Iturbide (driven off in 1823 and shot in 1824).

Presidents.

A. D.
1825 Guadalupe Victoria.
1829 Guerrero.

1830 Bustamente.
1832 Pedraza.
1833 Antonio Lopez de Santa Anna.
1837 Bustamente.
1841 Santa Anna.
1845 Herrera.
1846 Paredes.
1846 Santa Anna.
1848 Herrera.
1851 Arista.
1853 Santa Anna.
1854 Alvarez.
1856 Comonfort.
1858 Zuloaga.
1860 Benito Juarez.

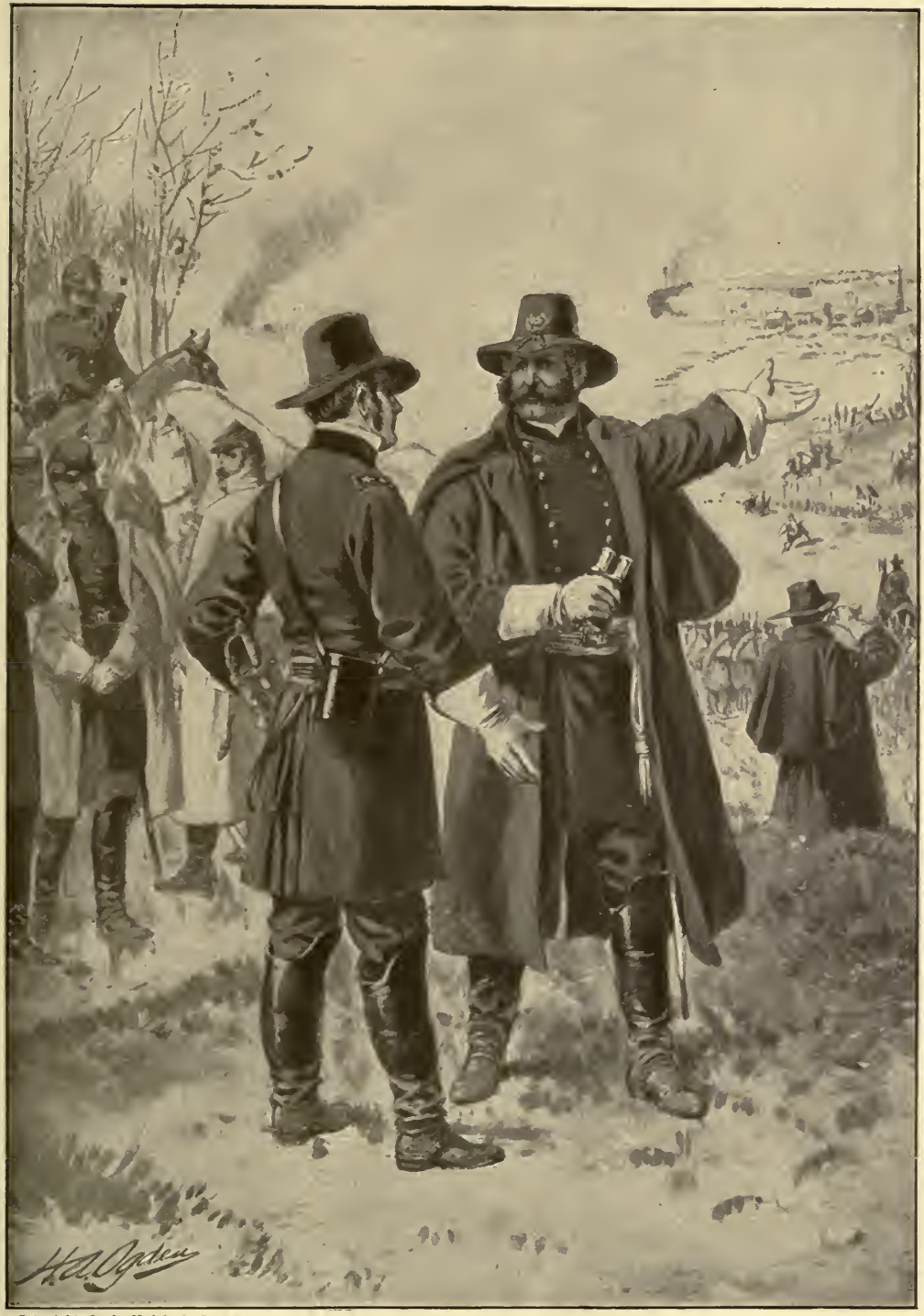
Emperor and Presidents.

1864 Maximilian of Austria, Emperor (deposed and shot in 1867).
1864 Benito Juarez, President.
1872 Sebastian Lerdo de Tejada.
1877 Porfirio Diaz.
1881 Gonzales.
1885 Porfirio Diaz.

PRESIDENTS AND VICE PRESIDENTS OF THE UNITED STATES.

PRESIDENTS.	WHEN.	HOW LONG.	STATE FROM.	PARTY.	VICE PRESIDENTS.
George Washington	1789–1797	8 yrs.	Virginia	Federalist	John Adams
John Adams	1797–1801	4 yrs.	Massachusetts	Federalist	Thomas Jefferson
Thomas Jefferson	1801–1809	8 yrs.	Virginia	Democratic	Aaron Burr—George Clinton
James Madison	1809–1817	8 yrs.	Virginia	Democratic	George Clinton—Elbridge Gerry
James Monroe	1817–1825	8 yrs.	Virginia	Democratic	Daniel D. Tompkins
John Quincy Adams	1825–1829	4 yrs.	Massachusetts	Democratic	John Caldwell Calhoun
Andrew Jackson	1829–1837	8 yrs.	Tennessee	Democratic	John Caldwell Calhoun—Martin Van Buren
Martin Van Buren	1837–1841	4 yrs.	New York	Democratic	Richard Mentor Johnson
William Henry Harrison	1841	1 mo.	Ohio	Whig	John Tyler
John Tyler	1841–1845	3 yrs. 11 mo.	Virginia	Whig	
James Knox Polk	1845–1849	4 yrs.	Tennessee	Democratic	George Mifflin Dallas
Zachary Taylor	1849–1850	1 yr. 4 mo.	Louisiana	Whig	Millard Fillmore
Millard Fillmore	1850–1853	2 yrs. 8 mo.	New York	Whig	
Franklin Pierce	1853–1857	4 yrs.	New Hampshire	Democratic	William Rufus King
James Buchanan	1857–1861	4 yrs.	Pennsylvania	Democratic	John Cabell Breckinridge
Abraham Lincoln	1861–1865	4 yrs. 1½ mo.	Illinois	Republican	Hannibal Hamlin—Andrew Johnson
Andrew Johnson	1865–1869	3 yrs. 10½ mo.	Tennessee	Republican	
Ulysses Simpson Grant	1869–1877	8 yrs.	Illinois	Republican	Schuyler Colfax—Henry Wilson
Rutherford Birchard Hayes	1877–1881	4 yrs.	Ohio	Republican	William Almon Wheeler
James Abram Garfield	1881	6½ mo.	Ohio	Republican	Chester Allan Arthur
Chester Allan Arthur	1881–1885	3 yrs. 5½ mo.	New York	Republican	
Grover Cleveland	1885–1889	4 yrs.	New York	Democratic	Thomas Andrews Hendricks
Benjamin Harrison	1889–1893	4 yrs.	Indiana	Republican	Levi Parsons Morton
Grover Cleveland	1893–1897	4 yrs.	New York	Democratic	Adlai Ewing Stevenson
William McKinley	1897–1901	4 yrs. 6½ mo.	Ohio	Republican	Garrett A. Hobart—Theodore Roosevelt
Theodore Roosevelt	1901		New York	Republican	Charles Warren Fairbanks

STATES.	SETTLED BY	WHERE SETTLED.	WHEN SETTLED	WHEN ADMITTED.
Virginia	English	Jamestown	1607	1788
Massachusetts	English	Plymouth	1620	1788
New York	Dutch	New York	1623	1788
New Hampshire	English	Dover	1623	1788
Connecticut	English	Windsor	1633	1788
Maryland	English	St. Mary's	1634	1788
Rhode Island	English	Providence	1636	1790
Delaware	Swedes	Christina	1638	1787
North Carolina	English	Chowan River	1650	1789
New Jersey	English	Elizabeth	1664	1787
South Carolina	English	Ashley River	1670	1788
Pennsylvania	English	Chester	1681	1787
Georgia	English	Savannah	1733	1788
Vermont	English	Fort Dummer	1724	1791
Kentucky	English	Boonesborough	1775	1792
Tennessee	English	Fort Loudon	1757	1796
Ohio	Americans	Marietta	1788	1802
Louisiana	French	Iberville	1699	1812
Indiana	French	Vincennes	1705	1816
Mississippi	French	Biloxi	1699	1817
Illinois	French	Kaskaskia	1682	1818
Alabama	French	Mobile	1702	1819
Maine	English	Bristol	1625	1820
Missouri	French	St. Genevieve	1755	1821
Arkansas	French	Arkansas Post	1685	1836
Michigan	French	Sault Sta Marie	1668	1837
Florida	Spaniards	St. Augustine	1565	1845
Texas	Spaniards	San Antonio	1692	1845
Iowa	Americans	Burlington	1833	1846
Wisconsin	French	Green Bay	1745	1848
California	Spaniards	San Diego	1769	1850
Minnesota	Americans	St. Paul	1838	1858
Oregon	Americans	Astoria	1811	1859
Kansas	Americans			1861
West Virginia	English			1863
Nevada	Americans			1864
Nebraska	Americans			1867
Colorado	Americans			1876
North Dakota	Americans			1889
South Dakota	Americans			1889
Montana	Americans			1889
Washington	Americans			1889
Idaho	Americans			1890
Wyoming	Americans			1890
Utah	Americans	Salt Lake City	1848	1894
Oklahoma	Americans			1906



Copyright 1897 by Knight & Brown

BURNSIDE AT FREDERICKSBURG, DECEMBER 13, 1862

THE BRITISH EMPIRE.

The British Empire embraces the United Kingdom of Great Britain and Ireland and all its colonies and dependencies throughout the world, having a population of over four hundred million and an area of more than nine million square miles. The colonies are found in every quarter of the globe—in Europe, Asia, Africa, Oceanica, North America and South America; and are as follows:

IN EUROPE.

Isle of Man, the Channel Isles (Jersey, Guernsey and Alderney), Gibraltar and Malta.

IN ASIA.

Island of Cyprus, British India (consisting of Hindoostan, Burmah, Beloochistan, and Sikkim in Thibet), Ceylon, Straits Settlements (consisting of Singapore, Penang, Wellesley, Malacca and the Dindings), the Andaman and Nicobar Islands, the Laccadive Islands, the Keeling Islands and other smaller groups, Island of Perim, Aden in Arabia and the Island of Hong Kong and the opposite peninsula of Kowloon in China.

IN AFRICA.

Cape Colony, Natal, Kaffraria, Zululand, Basutoland, Bechuanaland, Rhodesia, Vaal River Colony, Orange River Colony, the Colony of Walfish Bay, British Somaliland, Nigeria, British Equatorial Africa, Sierra Leone, Gambia, the Gold Coast, Lagos, Island of Socotra, Island of Mauritius, the Amirante and Seychelle Islands, the Island of Ascension, the Island of St. Helena and the Island of Tristan d'Acunha.

IN OCEANICA

Australia (consisting of the States of Victoria, New South Wales, South Australia, West Australia, Queensland and the Northern Territory), Tasmania, New Zealand, Norfolk Island, the Fiji Islands, Cook's Islands, Chatham Islands, Auckland Island, Lord Howe Island, Fanning Island, Starbuck Island, the eastern part of New Guinea, the northern part of Borneo, and the Island of Labuan.

IN NORTH AMERICA.

Canada (consisting of the Provinces of Nova Scotia, New Brunswick, Prince Edward's Island, Quebec, Ontario, Manitoba and British Columbia, and the Northwest Territories of Saskatckawan, Keewatin, Alberta and Assiniboia, along with Labrador in the east and the region around Hudson's Bay), Newfoundland,

British Honduras, the Bermuda Islands, the Bahama Islands, Jamacia and other West India Islands, such as Trinidad, Barbadoes, the Cayman Islands, and most of the Lesser Antilles including Tobago, Grenada, St. Vincent, St. Lucia, Dominica, Montserrat, Antigua, St. Christopher, Barbrida, Nevis, Anguila, and most of the Virgin Islands.

IN SOUTH AMERICA.

British Guiana and the Falkland Islands.

IN OTHER QUARTERS.

The two small volcanic islands of St. Paul and New Amsterdam, in the Indian Ocean; and Victoria Land, Enderby Land and Graham's Land, near the South Pole.

SEVEN WONDERS OF THE ANCIENT WORLD.

Pyramids of Egypt.
Walls and Hanging Gardens of Babylon.
Mausolæum, or tomb of Mausolus, at Halicarnassus.
Temple of Artemis, or Diana, at Ephesus.
Temple and Statue of Zeus, or Jupiter, at Olympia, in Elis.
Pharos at Alexandria, in Egypt.
Colossus of Rhodes.

HISTORIC LEGENDS.

We will now note the legends of history—stories which were formerly believed to be true, but many of which modern scholars, historians and antiquarians have demonstrated to be pure fables.

Many Grecian and Roman legends are so remarkable and extravagant that their falsity is at once apparent; as the stories of the circumstances which they narrate are so entirely out of the natural order of things that their occurrence could not have been possible. The most remarkable legend of the Middle Ages is that of William Tell and Gesler in Swiss history; and the mast famous of modern legends is that of Captain John Smith and Pocahontas in our own history.

GRECIAN LEGENDS.

Inachus, Cecrops, Lelex, Cadmus, Danaus, and Pelops.—The oldest city in Greece was Argos, the capital of Argolis, which was founded in the year 1856 B. C., by Inachus, a Phœnician. In the year 1556 B. C.—three hundred years after the founding of Argos—Cecrops, an Egyptian, founded in Attica a city which he named Athens in honor of the Goddess Athena. The Egyptian, Lelex, is said to have founded Sparta, B. C. 1520. The Phœnician, Cadmus, is said to have founded Thebes and its famous citadel, the Cadméa, B. C. 1493. The Egyptian, Danaus, is said to have arrived at Argos B. C. 1485, with fifty daughters, and to have taught the people to dig wells. The Phrygian prince, Pelops, is said to have landed on the peninsula of Southern Greece, named in his honor Peloponnesus, or Island of Pelops, about 1350 B. C.

Hercules.—A fabulous personage of Greece's Heroic Age was Hercules [*Her'-ku-leez*], celebrated for his wonderful feats of strength. He was reputed to be the son of Zeus and Alcmena, the wife of Amphitryon, king of Thebes. While yet an infant in his cradle, Hercules is said to have strangled two huge serpents which the goddess Hera had sent to destroy him. The twelve labors which Hera exacted of Hercules were the following: 1. He killed the Nemean lion and wore his skin in the remainder of his exploits. 2. He slew the Lernean hydra, whose heads multiplied sevenfold on being severed. 3. He brought to Eurystheus upon his shoulders the Erymanthean boar. 4. He subdued the golden-horned and brazen-hoofed stag of Diana. 5. He destroyed with his arrows the foul Stymphalian birds. 6. He cleansed the Augean stables. 7. He tamed the furious bull of Crete. 8. He gave Diomedes to be devoured by his own horses. 9. He vanquished the Amazons. 10. He killed the three-headed Geryon, king of Gades [now Cadiz], in Spain, and brought his oxen to Greece. 11. He killed the hundred-headed dragon of the Hesperides, and obtained the golden apples of

his garden. 12. He dragged the three-headed dog Cerberus from the gate of Hades, into which he descended twice. Hercules killed the centaur Nessus with an arrow poisoned with the blood of the Lernean hydra, because the centaur had insulted the hero's wife, Dejanira. The dying centaur persuaded Dejanira to give a tunic dipped in his blood to her husband in reconciliation; but as soon as Hercules clothed himself in this garment he was poisoned by it, and perished in the flames of a funeral pile which he built on Mount Œta. Zeus received him as a god, and gave to him in marriage Hebe, the goddess of youth. Hercules is usually represented as a robust man, leaning on his club, wearing the skin of the Nemean lion on his shoulders, and holding the Hesperian fruit in his hands.

Theseus.—Theseus, a fabulous king of Athens, was another legendary character of early Greece, and was regarded as the civilizer of Attica. He is said to have kidnapped the beautiful Helen, daughter of Tyndarus, king of Sparta; but Helen was rescued by her brothers, Castor and Pollux, who were afterwards deified.

Argonautic Expedition.—In the time of Hercules, Jason, a prince of Thessaly, went on the celebrated Argonautic Expedition, so called from the ship Argo, in which he sailed. The following is the story of the Argonautic Expedition, according to the Greek poets. Phryxus, a Theban prince, and his sister Helle, being obliged to leave their native country to escape the cruelty of their step-mother, mounted the back of a winged ram with a golden fleece, to be conveyed to Colchis, a country on the eastern border of the Euxine, or Black Sea, where an uncle of theirs was king. While passing over the strait now called the Dardanelles, Helle became giddy, fell into the water and was drowned; whence the strait received the name of Hellespont, or Sea of Helle. Phryxus arrived safely in Colchis, and sacrified his winged ram to Jupiter in acknowledgment of Divine protection, and put the golden fleece into that deity's temple. He was afterwards murdered by his uncle, who wished to obtain the golden fleece. It was to avenge the death of Phryxus and to secure the golden fleece that Jason undertook the Argonautic Expedition. Jason obtained the golden fleece and married Media, a daughter of the king of Colchis.

The Gordian Knot.—While Alexander the Great was conquering Asia Minor, he found in the citadel of Gordium a very ancient chariot with a knot twisted in the most intricate manner, respecting which an oracle had declared that whoever should loosen this knot should conquer Asia. Alexander is said to have cut the knot with his sword, considering that sufficient to make him master of Asia.

Diogenes.—The eccentric philosopher, Diogenes, is said to have lived in a tub and to have worn but a single garment. His only worldly possessions were his tub, a garment, a staff, and a wooden bowl for drinking. One day observing a boy drinking from the hollow of his hand, he dashed his bowl to pieces, saying: "That boy has taught me that I still have something unnecessary." Being seen

at one time with a lighted lantern in mid-day in the streets of Athens, and being asked what he was hunting, he replied: "An honest man." One day, while mending his tub, he is said to have been visited by Alexander the Great, who asked the philosopher what he could do to better his condition. Diogenes replied: "Nothing except to get out of the sunshine." Alexander thereupon remarked: "Were I not Alexander, I would be Diogenes."

ROMAN LEGENDS.

Legend of Æneas.—According to the Roman legend, Æneas, a famous Trojan warrior, left his native country immediately after the fall of Troy, and made his way to the western shores of Italy, where he founded the city of Lavinium. After slaying in battle Latinus, king of Latium, Æneas united the Latins with his own followers; and thereafter the united people were called Latins. Thirty years afterwards, the Latins removed to the Alban Mount, where they built the city of Alba.

Legend of Romulus and Remus.—Several centuries after the events just related, there reigned at Alba a king named Procas, who had two sons, Numitor and Amulius. When Procas died Numitor was to succeed to the throne of Alba; but Amulius seized the throne and made himself king and afterwards caused the son of Numitor to be slain and made his daughter Sylvia become a Vestal Virgin. Sylvia married Mars, the god of war, with whom she had twin sons, Romulus and Remus. Amulius ordered the two infants to be drowned in the Tiber, but the basket which contained them floated to the foot of the Palatine Hill, where they were found by a she-wolf, which carried them to her den and nursed them as her own offspring. Some time afterward the two children were taken to the house of a shepherd on the Palatine Hill, where they were brought up. At length Remus was taken to Alba and brought before Amulius. Romulus and his friends went to Alba and rescued Remus, killing Amulius, and placed Numitor on the throne of Alba.

Founding of Rome by Romulus.—Romulus and Remus prepared to return to the Palatine Hill, where they resolved to build a city, and they inquired of the gods by divination which should give his name to the city. They watched the heavens for one day and one night; and at sunrise Remus saw six vultures, and soon afterward Romulus saw twelve. It was decided that the favor of the gods was on the side of Romulus, who accordingly began to build a city on the Palatine Hill. When Remus, who was mortified and angry, saw the low wall and the ditch which inclosed the space for the new city, he scornfully leaped over and exclaimed, "Will this keep out an enemy?" Upon this insulting conduct, Remus was slain, either by Romulus or by one of his followers. The city, which was named Rome, in honor of Romulus, is thought to have been founded 753 years before Christ. Rome at first contained a thousand dwellings; and its population was rapidly increased by exiles, criminals, fugitives from

justice, and desperate characters of all sorts, who fled to the new city for refuge.

Romulus, first King of Rome.—Seizure of the Sabine women.—Romulus was chosen the first King of Rome, and a Senate, of one hundred members, was established. But the Romans, as the inhabitants of the new city were called, were without wives; and as the neighboring people refused to give their daughters in marriage to such desperate characters, Romulus determined upon securing by stratagem what he could not obtain by force. He therefore arranged some games and shows at Rome and invited the neighboring people to attend. The Sabines and Latins came in great numbers, bringing their wives and daughters with them. When the shows began, Romulus gave a signal, whereupon the Roman youth rushed upon the unsuspecting strangers, seized the most beautiful maidens, and carried them off for wives.

War with the Sabines—Treachery and death of Tarpeia.—The outrage just mentioned led to a war between the Romans and Sabines. A large army under Titus Tatius, the Sabine king, laid siege to Rome. The Romans garrisoned and fortified the Capitoline Hill. Tarpeia, the daughter of the Roman commander, agreed to open the gates of the fortress to the Sabines if they would give her the golden bracelets which they wore on their arms. She accordingly opened the gates; but as soon as the Sabines entered the fortress, they killed the traitress with their brazen shields. Having gained possession of the Capitoline Hill, the Sabines were able to defy the Romans for a long time.

The Temple of Janus.—Many battles were fought between the Romans and the Sabines in the valleys which divide the Capitoline and Palatine Hills. At length, when the Sabines advanced near the city, the Romans retired inside the city walls and shut the gates. As the Sabines were about to enter the city, the gates flew open; the Romans again shut them; but they opened a second time; a mighty stream of water burst forth from the Temple of Janus, and swept away the Sabines who had entered the city. Ever afterward the gates of the Temple of Janus stood open when Rome was at war, that the gods might come out to aid the Romans; but in time of peace the gates were always closed.

Peace between the Romans and the Sabines—Union of the two nations.—The Romans made great efforts to retake the Capitoline Hill. At length, while the two armies were combatting, the Sabine wives of the Romans rushed between the contending forces, and, by their earnest entreaties and supplications, induced both parties to suspend hostilities. A treaty of peace followed, by which the Romans and the Sabines were to be united as one nation and Romulus and Titus Tatius were to reign jointly at Rome. Soon afterward Titus Tatius was killed at Lavinium, and Romulus thereafter reigned alone.

Death of Romulus.—After a reign of thirty-seven years, Romulus came to his death in an unknown manner. The Roman legend states that, while he was present at a public meeting in the Field of Mars, there arose a great tempest

and whirlwind, while at the same time the sun was eclipsed, and it was as dark as night. When the storm was over, and the light of the sun returned, Romulus was not to be found. It was believed by the superstitious Romans that his father, Mars, the god of war, had carried him to heaven in a fiery chariot. The Romans built a temple to Romulus, and worshiped him as a god by the name of Quirinus. (B. C. 716.)

Tullus Hostilius.—Fight between the Horatii and the Curiatii.—The peaceful Numa Pompilius was succeeded as king of Rome by the warlike Tullus Hostilius, during whose reign the Romans engaged in a war with the Albans. Just as the armies of the Romans and the Albans were about to engage in conflict, they agreed to have the contest decided by a combat to be fought by six champions, three from each side; and the defeated nation was to become subject to the victorious one. In the Roman army there were three brothers named Horatii, and in the Alban army there were three brothers named Curiatii. These, being fixed upon as the champions, took their places between the two armies and engaged in combat. After two of the Horatii had fallen, the other Horatius began to flee; but suddenly turning, he fell upon the three wounded Curiatii, and killed them in succession. When the victorious Horatius returned to Rome, he met his sister Horatia, who had been betrothed to one of the Curiatii. Horatia shrieked aloud, and reproached her brother for his bloody deed, which so enraged Horatius that he plunged a knife into his sister's heart, and she fell dead. For this crime Horatius was condemned to death, but he was afterward pardoned, because by his victory over the Curiatii he had saved the Romans from slavery. By the terms of the agreement made just before the combat, the Albans became subject to the Romans.

Expulsion of Tarquin the Proud and Abolition of Monarchy.—While the Romans were besieging the town of Ardea, Tarquin's sons, Sextus, Titus and Aruns, and their cousin Collatinus, got into a dispute about the good qualities of their wives, and all agreed to visit their homes by surprise. They found the wives of Sextus, Titus and Aruns feasting and making merry, while Lucretia, the wife of Collatinus, was found working at her loom. They all agreed that Lucretia was the worthiest lady. Sextus fell into a violent passion for Lucretia, and shortly afterward he behaved toward her in such a manner that she committed suicide. Lucius Junius Brutus, a relative of the royal family, bound himself by an oath to avenge the wicked act of Sextus. The outrage of Sextus roused the indignation of the Roman people; and Brutus, showing them the bloody corpse of Lucretia and haranguing them, induced them to expel the royal family from the throne of Rome, and to abolish monarchy altogether. Tarquin the Proud and his family, finding themselves abandoned, retired into voluntary exile (B. C. 510).

War with Porsenna, King of Clusium—Horatius Cocles.—Porsenna, King of Clusium, also took the field in favor of the deposed Tarquin the Proud, and advanced against Rome with a large army. The Romans were driven across

the Tiber; but the Roman army was saved by the valor of Horatius Cocles, who alone defended the wooden bridge that crossed the river until the Romans had all crossed, and who then cut down the bridge while the enemy's darts were flying all around him, and at last plunged into the stream and reached the opposite shore in safety.

Mutius Scævola.—At length Porsenna pressed the siege of Rome so closely that the people in the city suffered greatly from famine. But the city was saved by the daring conduct of a young Roman named Mutius Scævola, who penetrated into the enemy's camp for the purpose of assassinating Porsenna, but who, by mistake, killed one of the attendants of the Clusian king. When threatened with torture unless he made a confession, Mutius Scævola thrust his right hand into a fire and kept it there until it was burnt off, to show Porsenna that no torture could induce him to betray the plans of his countrymen. Porsenna, admiring such patriotism and courage, gave Scævola his liberty; when the heroic young Roman warned the Clusian king to raise the siege of Rome and make peace, as three hundred young Romans had sworn to take his life, and that he had been chosen by lot to make the first attempt. Porsenna, alarmed for his life, immediately made peace with the Romans and marched home. So says the Roman legend; but other accounts say that Porsenna reduced Rome, and that the Romans afterwards recovered their independence.

Banishment of Coriolanus—Veturia and Volumnia.—When, during a famine in Rome, a supply of corn arrived from Sicily, the haughty patrician, Caius Marcius Coriolanus, proposed that none should be given to the plebeians until they consented to have the office of Tribunes abolished. This proposal aroused the indignation of the plebeians, and they procured the banishment of Coriolanus. Enraged at this treatment, Coriolanus went to the Volscians; and afterwards he led a Volscian army against Rome, and laid siege to the city, but he was finally induced to retreat from Rome by the entreaties of his wife, Veturia, and his mother, Volumnia, who had gone out of the city at the head of a deputation of Roman ladies to persuade Coriolanus not to be the cause of the ruin of his country. Coriolanus, yielding to the solicitations of his mother, exclaimed: "Mother, you have saved Rome, but you have ruined your son!" It is said that the Volscians, enraged at the retreat of Coriolanus from Rome, put him to death; but a tradition states that he lived to a great age in exile among the Volscians, and that he was often heard to exclaim: "How miserable is the condition of an old man in banishment!"

Dictatorship of Cincinnatus—Mount Algidus.—The Æquians, having broken their peace with Rome, and having formed a camp on Mount Algidus, lured an army of Romans into a narrow defile, where they must have been taken prisoners, had not the patrician Lucius Quintus Cincinnatus, after having been appointed Dictator, come to their relief. The Dictator was an officer superior to the Consuls and the Senate, and he had all power over the laws themselves. When the deputies of the Senate came to inform Cincinnatus that he had been ap-

pointed Dictator, they found him ploughing in the field. He immediately left his plough, took command of the army, and marched against the enemy; and, having surrounded them, compelled them to surrender to the Romans. At the end of sixteen days, Cincinnatus resigned the dictatorship and returned to his plough.

Invasion of Italy by the Gauls.—In 390 B. C., Rome was threatened by a more powerful enemy than she had ever before encountered—namely, the Gauls, who had crossed the Alps into Northern Italy, or Cisalpine Gaul. These barbarians were the inhabitants of the country then called Gaul (now France). According to tradition, a citizen of the Etruscan city of Clusium, having been refused redress from the magistrates of that city for an injury which he had received from one of the chief men of the city, resolved to have revenge on his country. He crossed the Alps into Gaul, taking with him a large quantity of the wines and fruits of Italy. Seeing that the barbarian Gauls were very much pleased with these presents, the injured Clusian invited them to go with him into Italy and take possession of the country which produced these delicacies. Immediately an immense horde of Gauls, taking with them their women and children, crossed the Alps into Italy, and marched to Clusium, to which they laid siege. The people of Clusium applied for aid to the Romans, who thereupon sent ambassadors to induce the Gauls to withdraw from Italy.

March of the Gauls to Rome.—The Roman ambassadors, having failed in the object of their mission, joined the Clusians in an attack on the besieging Gauls, and killed one of the Gallic chiefs. Brennus, the king of the Gauls, demanded satisfaction from the Roman Senate for the conduct of the ambassadors, and when his demand was rejected he took up his march, with 70,000 of his followers, directly for Rome.

Battle on the Allia—Rome Taken and Burned by the Gauls.—On the banks of the river Allia, eleven miles from Rome, a great battle was fought, in which the Roman army, consisting of 40,000 men, was hopelessly annihilated. This defeat rendered it impossible to defend the city, but 1,000 Romans garrisoned the Capitol, which they resolved to defend to the last extremity, while the greater number of the inhabitants of Rome fled for refuge to the neighboring towns. About eighty priests and patricians, resolving never to survive the ruin of their city, clothed themselves in their long robes and awaited death. When the Gauls entered Rome they found the city deserted, and a death-like silence prevailed; but when they entered the Forum, where sat the aged Senators, they were seized with superstitious awe at the sight of those venerable persons, whom they imagined to be divinities. At length, one of the Gauls seized hold of the white beard of Marcus Papirius, one of the Senators. The old man, enraged at this insult, struck the insolent barbarian with his ivory staff; whereupon the Gauls massacred the Senators, and set fire to Rome, which, with the exception of the Capitol and a few houses on the Palatine Hill, was totally reduced to ashes.

Defense of the Capitol.—The Gauls vainly attempted to obtain possession of

the Capitol. They endeavored to climb up the steep ascent in the night, and would have succeeded had not the noise of the sacred geese in the Temple of Juno awoke Marcus Manlius, who immediately hastened to the spot and hurled down the rocky precipice such of the Gauls as attempted to make their way inside the walls of the Capitol.

Departure of the Gauls from Rome.—When famine began to prey upon the Romans who garrisoned the Capitol, and sickness was rapidly reducing the numbers of the Gauls, Brennus, the Gallic chief, agreed to abandon Rome and its territory on condition of receiving a thousand pounds of gold. While the gold was being weighed, the banished patrician Camillus arrived with an army for the relief of the garrison, and ordered the gold to be taken back to the Capitol, saying: "It has ever been the custom of us Romans to ransom our country, not with gold, but with iron." A battle followed, and the Gauls were driven from Rome. The Gallic leader, Brennus, was soon afterward taken prisoner by the Romans and put to death. So says the Roman legend concerning the retreat of the Gauls from Rome; but according to a more probable account, the Gauls were recalled by a sudden invasion of their own country by the Venetians. The fact of the Gallic invasion of Italy and burning of Rome cannot be disputed, but many of alleged incidents and circumstances connected with it are fables.

Death of Regulus.—It is said that after the return of Regulus to Carthage, the Carthaginians, enraged at his conduct in breaking off the negotiations for peace, cruelly tortured him to death. After cutting off his eyelids and putting him into a dark dungeon, they exposed his naked eyes to the burning sun, and then put him into a cask set all around with sharp spikes, where he died in agony. This story is believed to have been invented by the Romans to fire their soldiers with deadly hatred against the Carthaginians; and there are good reasons for believing that Regulus died a natural death.

MEDIÆVAL AND MODERN LEGENDS.

William Tell and Gesler.—The best known legend of the Middle Ages is that of William Tell and Gesler. Gesler was one of the tyrannical Austrian governors expelled by the Swiss. He placed the ducal cap of Austria in the market place of Altorf, and ordered all who passed to bow to the cap, in token of submission. William Tell refused to bow to the cap, and was thereupon imprisoned. Being a good archer, Tell was promised his freedom if he would shoot an apple from his son's head. Tell hit the apple and received his freedom, saying to Gesler: "Had I killed my son, I would have killed you." Tell is said to have been at once seized by order of the enraged tyrant, and conveyed across the lake of Lucerne in a boat in which were Gesler and his attendants; but a violent storm having arisen during the passage, Tell, who was a skillful boatman, was released in order that he might conduct the boat in

safety to the shore; and no sooner had the shore been reached than Tell leaped from the boat, and soon afterward dispatched an arrow into the tyrant's heart, killing him instantly.

Captain John Smith and Pocahontas.—Captain John Smith, the old Virginia pioneer, is said to have been taken prisoner by the Indians, whose chief, Powhatan, determined to put him to death; but Pocahontas, the daughter of Powhatan, is said to have interceded for the prisoner, and saved his life; whereupon Smith was released and permitted to return to Jamestown.

INDEX.

GENERAL REFERENCES.

AARGAU, Landgraviate of, 2111
Aaron, 361, 363, 369
Abaffi, Michael, 3059
Abassa, sister of Haroun al Raschid, 1850
Abbas Pasha, 3574, 3721
Abbas the Great, 2488–2490
  character and government of, 2489
  conquers Ormuz, 2489
  murders his children, 2489
Abbas II., 2490
Abbassides, 1846–1858
  court of, at Bagdad, 1847
Abbott, Rev. John S. C., 3963
Abdallah, 1766
Abdallah the Valiant, 2434
Abdastartus, King of Tyre, 327
Abd-el-Kader, 3581
Abd el Wahab, 3519
Abderrahman I., Khalif of Cordova, 1860–1863
  architecture and art under, 1862
  character of, 1863
  dominions of, 1863
  in Spain, 1863
  palm trees introduced into Spain by, 1862
  works of, 1862
Abderrahman II., 1864
Abderrahman III., 1865–1867
Abderrahman IV., 1872
Abderrahman V., 1872
Abdi-Milkut, King of Sidon, 194
Abdul Aziz, Sultan of Turkey, 3640, 3727
Abdul Hamid I., Sultan of Turkey, 3166
Abdul Hamid II., Sultan of Turkey, 3729, 3907
Abdul Kerim Pasha, 3737
Abdul Medjid, Sultan of Turkey, 3573, 3617
Abdur Rahman Khan, 3796
Abelard, 2052, 2139
Abel of Denmark, 2412
Abensberg, battle of, 3470
Abercrombie, General, 3129
Abercrombie, Sir Ralph, 3432
Aberdeen, Earl of, 3571, 3620
Abergavenny, Earl of, 2898
Abibaal, King of Tyre, 326
Abijah, King of Judah, 404
Abimelech, King of Shechem, 386
Abingdon, Earl of, 3571
Ablavius, 1480
Abo, Peace of, 3101
Aboukir, battle of, 3426
Abraha, 1705
Abraham, 347–353
  and Isaac, 352
  and Keturah, 353
  and Sarah, story of, 350–353
  death of, 353
  in Beersheba, 352
Abraham, Plains of, battle of, 3130
Abram, 347–350
  battle of, with Chedorlaomer, 349
  in Egypt, 348
  migration of, to Canaan, 347
  vision of, 349
  wanderings of, 347, 348
Absimarus, 1594
Abu Bekr, Khalif, 1811–1816
  character of, 1816
  conquests of, 1813–1816
Abu Jaafar, or Al Mansur, 1847, 1848
Abul Abbas al Saffah, 1845, 1846
Abulfeda, 1879
Abu Obeidah, 1814–1819
Abustakeen, 2032
Abu Taleb, uncle of Mohammed, 1766–1776
Abydos, 38
Abyssinia, dervishes of, 3893
  English expedition into, 3657
  Italians in, 3893
  Italian wars in, 3893, 3895

Acacius, Bishop of Amida, ransoms Persian captives, 1664
Acadia, in North America, 3017
Academy, French, founded, 2970, 3026
Acanthus, 906
Acarnania, 707
Achæa, 709, 752, 1028
Achæans, 713, 722, 755
Achæan League, 1021–1028
Achæa Phthiotis, 706
Achæmenes, King of Persia, 484
Achaia, 709
Achilles, 718
Achioli, capture of, 2777
Achmet, the astronomer, 1879, 2052
Achmet I., Sultan of Turkey, 3056
Achmet II., Sultan of Turkey, 3064
Achmet III., Sultan of Turkey, 3083
Achmet Aga, 3457
Acre, battles of, 2067
  siege of, by Bonaparte, 3425
  siege and capture of, by the British, 3564, 3574
  siege and capture of, by the Egyptians, 3572
  siege and capture of, by the English and French Crusaders, 2067
  siege and capture of, by the Seljuk Turks, 2072
Acropolis of Athens, 729, 942
Actium, battle of, 1314
Adalbert, Bishop of Bremen, 1935
Adalbert, Count of Tuscany, 1914
Adaluald, 1540
Adam, 24
Adams, Charles Francis, 4092, 4132, 4144, 4145, 4182
Adams, John, 3203, 3216, 3239, 3973, 3983, 3996–4004
  death of, 4047
Adams, John Quincy, 4030, 4044, 4045–4049
Adams, Samuel, 3213, 3229
Adashef, Alexis, 3047
Addington, 3351, 3432
Addison, Joseph, 3509
Adelaide of Savoy, 3014
Adhed, Khalif, 1875
Adherbal, 1247, 1248
Adiabêne, 1437
Adigrat, battle of, 3894
Aditi, 622
Adlercreutz, General, 3460
Adlersparre, Lieutenant-Colonel, 3460
Admetus, King of Mollossia, 841
Admetus, King of Thessaly, 726
  cattle of, 728
Adolf, Count of Nassau, 2103, 2104
Adolphus, 1507
Adolphus Frederick, of Sweden, 3148
Adonis, 730
Adorno, Antoniotto, 2580
Adrapan, city of, 452, 453
Adrian, 1421–1423
Adrianople, battle of, 1498, 1499
  capture of, by the Russians, 3541
  Peace of, 3541
Adrian I., Pope, 1888
Adrian II., Pope, 1909
Adrian VI., Pope, character of, 2572–2574
  forms coalition against Francis I., 2573
  reforms of, 2572
Ædiles, 1150
Ægea, city of, 958
Ægean Sea, 703
Ægina, 753, 849
Ægos-Potamos, battle of, 884
Ægusa, battle of, 1201
Ælia Capitolina, 1422
Æmilianus, 1447
Æmilius, 1204
Æmilius Paulus, 1027, 1228
  triumph of, 1368–1370
Æmilius Paulus, another, 1213, 1214
Æneas, 1124
Æniania, 707
Æolians, 713, 756
Æolus, 714, 733, 737, 748
Æqui, 1122
Æquians, 1122
Æropus, 959
Æschines, 999, 1011
Æschylus, 929
Æsop, 804
Ætius, 1508, 1509
Ætolia, 707
Ætolian League, 1022–1026, 1224, 1225
Ætolians, 714
Afghanistan, dynasties of, in India, 2494
  invasions of Persia, 2490–2493
  civil war in, 3796
  Great Britain's wars with, 3564, 3792, 3794, 3795

insurrection in, against the British, 3564, 3794
British invasion of, 3564, 3792
Affra, Archbishop of Paris, 3592
Africa, 431, 1197, 1234, 1346
development of British territories in, 3809
Exarchate of, 1576
partition of, 3807
proper, 1234
recent events in, 3800, 3801, 3807, 3809, 3811, 3812, 3815, 3816, 3818–3831, 3837, 3893–3895
Africa, East, suppression of slave trade in, 3812
Africa, North, 431, 432
conquest of, by the Saracens, 1036, 1039
geography of, 431
divisions of, 431, 432
Africa, South, critical questions in, 4450–4470
discovery of gold in, 4455
mineral resources of, 4455–4458
Africa, West, defeat of Sofas in, 3812
French campaign in, 3856
Agag, 392
Agamemnon, 718, 719
Aga Mohammed Khan, 2493
Agana, temple at, 130
Aganippe, fountain of, 738
Agassiz, Louis J. R., 3954
Agatho, 932
Agathocles, 442, 443, 1188
Agesilaüs, King of Sparta, 528, 895–925
Agesipolis, 900, 906
Ages, government in prehistoric, 33
Agilan, 1529
Agilulf, 1540
Agincourt, battle of, 2181, 2182, 2325, 2326
Agis, I., 865, 894
Agis II., 998
Agis III., 1022
Aglaia, 739
Agnadello, battle of, 2557
Agni, 622, 624
Agobard, Bishop of Lyons, 294
Agora, the Athenian, 834
Agra, description of, 2500, 2501
Agrarian Laws, 1151, 1171, 1239, 1243
Agricola, Cenius Julius, 1412
Agriculture, Egyptian, 73–75
in Babylonia, 285
in England in the 18th century, 3326
in Mexico, 2536
of the Hebrews, 415
of the Saracens, 1876
Agri Decumates, 1347, 1348
Agrigentum, siege of, 1196
Agrippa, 1312, 1314, 1388
Agrippa, Herod, 1086
Agrippa, Menenius, 1149, 1401, 1402
Agrippina, 1394
Aguirre, 3700
Ahab, King of Israel, 401
Ahaz, King of Judah, 407
Ahaziah, King of Israel, 405
Ahaziah, King of Judah, 405
Ahmed, 1874
Ahmed Eyoub Pasha, 3740, 3744
Ahmed Shah, 2511
Ahriman (see Angra-Mainyus), 581–611
Ahura-Mazda, 581–611
Aidan, 1560
Aix-la-Chapelle, Charlemagne's capital, 1895, 1897
Congress of, 3524
description of, 1897
Peace of, in 1668, 2983
Peace of, in 1748, 3111, 3112
Akbab, 1839
Akbar, 2497–2502
government of, 2499, 2500
laws of, 2499
literature and learning under, 2499
Akbar Khan, 3564
Akenside, Mark, 3510
Ak-Palanka, capture of, 3752
Akulgo, capture of, 3574
Alabama, admission of, 4036
readmission of, 4237
secession of, 4119
Alabama, Confederate vessel, battle between Kearsarge and, 4205, 4206
Aladja-Dagh, battles of, 3748
Alamandarus, 1690, 1699, 1721
Al Amin, 1851
Alan, Count of Brittany, 2135
Alaric the Goth, 1504, 1506
Alaric II., 1528
Alaska, description of, 4235, 4236
disputes with Great Britain about, 4267
purchase of, 4235
Alba Longa, 1116

Albania, insurrection in, 3772
Albany, Duke of, 2376, 2377
Albany, John, Duke of, 2703, 2704
Albany, New York, settlement of, 2940
Albemarle, Duke of, 2877
Albemarle, Earl of, 3136
Albemarle, the ram, destruction of, 4192
Alberic, 1915
Alberoni, Cardinal, 3083, 3084
Albert I., of Germany, 2104, 2107, 2112, 2113
Albert II., of Germany, 2121
Albert, Archduke of Austria, 2743
Albert Edward, Prince of Wales, marriage of, 3655
Albert, Elector, Archbishop of Mayence, 2596
Albertus Magnus, 2052
Albert of Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, prince consort of Queen Victoria, 3563
Albert the Bear, territories of, 2083
Albert the Uncourteous, 2104
Albigenses, and Pope Innocent III., 2075
  atrocities of war against the, 2075–2082
  crusade against the, 2074–2082
  end of the war against the, 2082
  heresy of, 2075
  sect of, 2074
Albinus, Clodius, 1435
Albion, 1337
Alboin, 1538, 1539
Albret, Jeanne d', Queen of Navarre, 2747–2751, 2756, 2757
Albuquerque, Dom Alfonso, in India, 2523–2525
Alcæus, 796
Alcantara, battle of, 2724
Alcazarquivir, battle of, 2723, 2724
Alcetas, 959
Alcibiades, 868–883, 936
Alcman, 795
Alcuin, 1899, 2052
Alderson, Colonel Alfred Hervey, 4504
Aldrich, Thomas Bailey, 3962
Alecto, 739
Alemanni, home of the, 1522
Alençon, Duke d', 2576
Alençon, Duchess of, 2577
Aleppo, conquest of, by the Saracens, 1818
Alert, war vessel, 4017
Alexander Balas, 1034, 1035
Alexander de Medici, 2387
Alexander, of Bulgaria, 3907
  abdication of, 3916
Alexander, of Epirus, 1021
Alexander, of Macedon, 829
Alexander, of Pheræ, 919–926
Alexander I., of Russia, 3432
  annexes Georgia to Russia, 3455
  at Frankfort-on-the-Main, 3490
  at Paris, 3494
  meeting between Napoleon and, 3455
  sympathy of, for Greece, 3536
Alexander II., of Russia, 3621
  anniversary celebration of, 3784
  assassination of, 3785, 3786
  attempted assassinations of, 3781–3783
  declares Russia's position with Turkey, 3730
  government of, 3643
  rejects overtures of peace from allied powers, 3621
Alexander III., of Russia, accession of, 3786
  rigorous measures of, 3790, 3791
  reforms of, 3791
Alexander I., of Scotland, 2364
Alexander II., of Scotland, 2366, 2367
Alexander III., of Scotland, 2367–2369
Alexander I., of Servia, 3911
Alexander Nevski, Grand Duke of Russia, 2428
Alexander II., Pope, 1937
Alexander VI., Pope, 2388, 2486, 2548, 2549, 2592, 2595, 2629
  crimes of, 2388
  death of, 2388
  granting of indulgences by, 2595
Alexander VII., Pope, 2981
Alexander Severus, 1440–1442
Alexander, son of Æuropus, 989
Alexander the Great, 982–1004
  at the battle of Arbela, 995
  career of, 982–1004
  character of, 1003
  conquest of Persia by, 995
  conquests of, 982–1004
  cuts the Gordian Knot, 987, 988
  death of, 1002.
  division of empire of, 1009
  dissolution of empire of, 1004–1010
  habits of, 1003
  in Egypt, 993, 994
  in India, 1000
  invasion of Asia by, 985

marriage of, 997
second marriage of, 1002
successors of, 1004–1097
victory of, at Issus, 990
victory of, on the Granicus, 985
Alexandra, Princess, wife of Albert Edward, Prince of Wales, 3655
Alexandria, capture of, by the Persians, 1735
capture of, by the British, 3725, 3879, 3880
description of, 1830
founding of, 994
intellectual activity of, 1038–1040
library and museum of, 1040
library of, destroyed by the Saracens, 1830
museum of, founded, 1039
siege and capture of, by the Saracens, 1830
the Pharos at, 1040
Alexandrina Victoria, 3562
Alexis I., 1602
Alexis II., 1604
Alexis III., 1605
Alexis, Czar of Russia, 3052, 3053
Alfieri, 3512
Alfonso, Count of Poitiers, 2150
Alfonso, Don, 3699
Alfonso I., of Portugal, 2396
Alfonso II., of Portugal, 2396
Alfonso III., of Portugal, 2397
Alfonso IV., of Portugal, 2397
Alfonso V., of Portugal, 2400, 2401
Alfonso VI., of Portugal, 3023, 3024
Alfonso XII., of Spain, 3699, 3897
Alfonso XIII., of Spain, 3897, 3901
Alfonso the Wise, 2395
Alfred the Great, 1998–2007
as a fugitive, 2000
ascends the English throne, 1999
arts and industries under, 2005
character of, 2006
childhood of, 1998
death of, 2005
education of, 1998
great learning of, 2003, 2004
interesting incidents in life of, 1998–2007
laws of, 2004, 2005
real founder of the English monarchy, 1999
triumphs over the Danes, 2001, 2002
victory over the Danes, 2002
Algeria, province of, 3582
Algidus, Mount, 1155
Algiers, attack on, by Emperor Charles V., 2587
battle of, 3555
capture of, by the French, 3542
conquest of, by the French, 3581, 3582
war with, by the United States, 4034
Algonquin Indians, 2532
Alhakem I., 1863, 1864
Alhakem II., 1867, 1868
Alhambra, 2403
Ali, the Khalif, 1833–1835
Ali, Hyder, 3280, 3316, 3318
Ali, Mehemet, 3564, 3572–3574, 3579
Ali Pasha, Mehemet, 3772
Alien Law, 3999
Alison, Sir Archibald, 3959
Aliwal, battle of, 3566
Alix, Princess of Hesse, wife of Nicholas II. of Russia, 3880
Al Kaymen, Khalif, 2038
Alkolwalaki, battle of, 3455
Allen, Ethan, Colonel, 3228, 3232
seizes Fort Ticonderoga, 3228
Allia, battle of the, 1165
Alliança, vessel, 4274
Alliance, the Holy, 3521–3524, 3532, 3533
Allston, Washington, 3967
Allumghire, 2512
Alma, battle of, 3619
Al Mamoun, 1851
circumference of the globe reckoned under, 1852
learning under, 1852
patron of literature, 1851, 1852
Almenara, battle of, 3013
Al Mansur, Khalif of Bagdad, 1847, 1848
Al Mansur, Regent of Cordova, 1868
Almanza, battle of, 3010
Almeida, in India, 2523
Almeida, siege of, 3468
Almeria, 3694
Almeric, King of Jerusalem, 1874
Almexial, battle of, 3023
Almohades, 1869
Al Mohdi, or Mahadi, brilliant reign of, 1848
Al Moktador, 1853
Almondhir, 1864
Almonte, 4077, 4357

Almoravides, 1869
Al Mostasem, Khalif, of Bagdad, 1858
Al Motassem, 1853, 1854
Al Mothanna, 1819–1821
Al Muezzeddin, or Moez, 1857, 1873
Alompra, 4636
Alp Arslan, 1601, 2039–2041
Alphabet, the Phœnician, 334
Alpheus, 705, 709
Alsace, annexation of, to France, 2791, 2969
Alsace-Lorraine, cession of, to Germany, 3677
Alsen, capture of, 3644
Altaku, battle of, 184
Altenheim, battle of, 2987
Altona, 3071
Altranstadt, Peace of, 3068
Alva, Duke of, 2562
Alva, Duke of, another, 2588
  in Germany, 2617
  in Italy, 2717
  in Portugal, 2724
  in the Netherlands, 2730–2733
Alvarez, General, 4357
Alvinzi, Marshal, 3410, 3411
Alyattes, King of Lydia, 424, 425, 472
Amadeus I., of Spain, 3653, 3689, 3690
Amalaric, first Gothic king in Spain, 1529
Amalekites, 369, 385, 392, 394
Amasis, 61
Amaziah, King of Judah, 406
Amazon river, explored by Orellano, 2529
Amboise, conspiracy of, 2749
  Peace of, 2753
Amboise, George d', Archbishop of Rouen, 2230, 2554
Ambrister, Robert C., 4035
Ambrose, St., 1490, 1491, 1502
Ameer Abdur Rahman Khan, 3796
Ameers of Scinde, 3565
Amenopheum, 51
Amenset, 51
America, Aborigines of, 2530–2533
America, Central, 4348
America, Confederate States of, 4120
  arming of slaves, 4211
  end of, 4219
  fall of New Orleans, 4149, 4150
  fall of Petersburg, 4219
  fall of Richmond, 4219
  flight of Jefferson Davis from Richmond, 4219, 4222
  government moved to Richmond, 4135
  governors of, 4131
  invaded by National forces, 4132, 4133
  Jefferson Davis's reply to British protest, 4187
  organize a permanent government, 4145, 4146
  recognized as belligerents by France, Great Britain and Spain, 4131, 4132
  seize National property, 4121
  send Mason and Slidell to Europe, 4143
  surrender of Lee, 4220
  sympathizers of, in Canada, 4206
  vessels built in England for, 4162, 4182, 4186
America, discoveries and explorations in, 2526–2530
  discovery of, 2526, 2527
  first English settlement in, 2931
American Revolution, 3197–3292
  American army disbanded, 3284
  Articles of Confederation adopted by the American Congress, 3252
  Boston Massacre, 3215, 3216
  cessation of hostilities proclaimed, 3284
  taxation without representation, 3197–3226
  Declaration of Independence, 3239, 3240
  England and the, 3185–3351
  evacuation of Boston, 3234, 3235
  evacuation of New York city by General Washington, 3243
  first army of, assembled, 3228
  flag adopted, 3252
  General Howe takes possession of Philadelphia, 3249
  independence of the United States acknowledged by Great Britain, 3281, 3282
  independence of the United States recognized by France, 3256
  Indian outrages, 3259
  Massachusetts circular letter, 3213
  Minute-men, 3223
  mutineers march to Philadelphia, 3268
  port of Boston closed, 3218, 3219
  progress in Southern colonies, 3227
  repulse of the British at Charleston, 3235
  Stamp Act Congress, 3209
  excitement about, 3209
  surrender of Burgoyne's army, 3251
  surrender of Lord Cornwallis at Yorktown, 3271

tea tax, 3216
treasonable correspondence between Arnold and Clinton, 3266
treaty between Holland and the United States, 3267
triumph of, 3281, 3282
Valley Forge, 3252, 3253
Washington takes command of the American army, 3230
Writs of Assistance, 3203, 3204
America, Portuguese empire in, 2525, 2526
Spanish empire in, 2538–2546
Spanish possessions in, 2528–2530, 2538–2546
America, United States of, 3973–4336
Civil War in the, 4126–4228
Amerigo Vespucci, 2527
Amestris, wife of Xerxes, 516
Amherst, General, 3129
Amherst, Lord, 3557
Amida, battles of, 1635–1638
conquest of, by Kobad, 1685
Amidas, 2698
Amiens, battles of, 3673, 3675
Peace of, 3351, 3433
Aminidab, 390
Amish, 3518
Ammenemes III., 49
Ammon, Jupiter, 994
Ammonites, 370, 386, 391, 392
Amon, King of Judah, 408
Amoreux, 3688
Amorites, 370, 377
Amosis, King of Thebes, 50
Amoy, capture of, 3565
Ampère, 1124
Amphictyon, 748
Amphictyonic Council, 748, 963, 964
Amphictyonic States, 982
Amphion, 742
Amphipolis, 758, 867, 919, 958, 961
Amphissa, Locrians of, 976
Amphitritê, 732, 733
Ampudia, General, 4081
Amran, Mound of, 271
Amru, 1828–1831, 1834, 1835
Amshaspands, the seven, 590
Amsterdam, capture of, by the French, 3401
Amsterdam, New, 2940
Amulius, 1125
Amun, 94
Amunoph I., 50
Amunoph II., 51
Amunoph III., 51, 52
colossus of the Vocal Memnon, 51, 52
Twin Colossi of, 51, 52
Amurath I., Sultan of Turkey, 2477–2479
Amurath II., Sultan of Turkey, 2482, 2483
Amurath III., Sultan of Turkey, 2726
Amurath IV., Sultan of Turkey, 3057
Amurath V., Sultan of Turkey, 3727, 3729
Amyntas, 512, 513, 959
Amyrtæus, 517, 518
Amyitis, wife of Nebuchadnezzar, 253
Amytis, wife of Megybyzus, 516
Ana, 293
Anabaptists, in Germany, 2603, 2610, 2611
Anabasis, of Xenophon, 934
Anacletus, Antipope, 2084
Anacreon, 796
Anakim, extermination of, 381
Anam, Empire of, 4636
French territory in, 3636, 3844, 4637
wars in, 3636, 3844, 4637
Ananda, 656
Anarchists, explode bomb in the French Chamber of Deputies, 3854
outrages of, in Belgium, 3903
in Paris, 3849, 3854, 3855
in Spain, 3897, 3898
Anastasius I., 1574, 1687
Anastasius II., 1595
Anatolia, 417
Anat, or Anata, 293
Anaxagoras, 938, 939
Anaximander, 799
Anaximenes, 799
Ancient History, scope of, 22, 37–1514
Ancona, seized by France, 3550
Ancre, Marshal d', 2959–2961
Ancus Martius, 1130, 1131
Andelot, Sire d', 2748
Andersen, Hans Christian, 3966
Anderson, General Robert, 4118, 4119, 4123, 4125–4127
Andrassy, Count, 3726, 3757, 3762, 3768, 3772, 3888
André, Major John, 3266
Andrew, Governor John Albion, 4209
Andrew, Grand Duke of Russia, 2436
Andrew I., of Hungary, 2436

Andrew II., of Hungary, 2070, 2437
Andrew III., of Hungary, 2437
Andromeda, 741
Andronicus, 1603, 1604
Andros, Sir Edmund, 2935, 2939
Andrussov, Peace of, 3043, 3053
Angelo, Michael, 2387, 2804
Angelus, Isaac, 1604, 2069
Anglas, Boissy d', 3400
Angles and Saxons in Britain, 1556–1571
Angles, home of the, 1521, 1523
Anglo-Saxon England, amusements in, 2027, 2028
classes in, 1568, 1569
dress, 2026
food and feasts, 2027
gleemen, 2027
houses, 2026
social life, 2026
women, 2027
Anglo-Saxons, character of the, 1566
conversion of the, 1563, 1564
criminal laws, 1570
education, 1560
government, 1568
Heptarchy, 1559
king's household, 1569
ranks or orders, 1568, 1569
religion, 1560
serfs, 1569
Angora, battle of, 2471, 2481
Angoulême, Duke and Duchess of, 3496, 3524, 3533
Angra-Mainyus, 585–593
Angus, Earl of, 2704, 2705
Anjou, Charles, Duke of, 2099, 2178
Anjou, Duke of, 2736–2739
Anjou, Philip, Duke of, 2919, 2929, 3002, 3003, 3014, 3015
Anjou, Margaret of, wife of Henry VI. of England, 2331–2341
Anna, Empress of Russia, 3094, 3097, 3100
Annapolis, Maryland, 3285
Annapolis, Nova Scotia, 2937, 3017
Anne Askew, 2656
Anne Boleyn, wife of Henry VIII., 2641–2651
Anne, daughter of James II., of England, 2879, 2900, 2902, 2903, 2922–2930
Anne Hyde, wife of James, Duke of York, 2879
Anne Neville, wife of Richard III., 2342
Anne of Austria, wife of Louis XIII., 2794, 2960, 2971–2975
Anne of Beaujeu, Duchess of Bourbon, 2226, 2227
Anne of Bohemia, wife of Richard II., 2310, 2312
Anne of Brittany, 2227–2231, 2563
Anne of Cleves, fourth wife of Henry VIII., 2586, 2654
Anne, Queen of England, 2922–2930
Annesi, Gennaro, 3021
Annia Faustina, 1424
Anquetil du Perron, 583
Anselm, Archbishop of Canterbury, 2052, 2245
Anselm, General, 3375
Ansheric, Bishop, 1912
Anson, Commodore, 3098, 3099
Ansprand, 1541
Antæopolis, 38
Antalcidas, 526, 904
Peace of, 526, 904, 905
Antietam, battle of, 4159, 4160
Antigonus Gonatus, 1021–1022
Antioch, 1029
as a Persian city, 1697
battle of, 1451
city of, 340
capture of, by Khosrou Nushirvan, 1695
capture of, by the Crusaders, 2062
sacked by the Persians, 1734
youth of, massacred by Khosrou Nushirvan, 1695
Antiochus Soter, 1030
Antiochus Theos, 1030
Antiochus the Great, 1031–1033
Antiochus Epiphanes, 1033
Antiochus Eupator, 1034
Antiochus VI., 1035
Antiochus Dionysus, 1037
Antiochus Asiaticus, 1037
Antiochus Grypus, 1036
Antiochus Cyzicenus, 1036
Antiochus Sidetes, 1035
Antipater, 998, 999, 1005, 1006, 1007
Antiphilus, 1040
Antiphon, 933
Antiquity, monuments of, 22, 23
Antisthenes, 1013
Antitch, General, 3728

Antoine de Bourbon, King of Navarre, 2747
Antoninus, 1635
Antoninus, Marcus Aurelius, 1425–1427
Antoninus Pius, 1423, 1424
Antoninus, Titus Aurelius, 1423
Antony, Mark, 1288, 1303–1316
Antwerp, battle of, 2729
cruelties of the Spaniards in, 2687, 2688
International Exposition in, 3903
second siege and fall of, 2734
Anu, or Ana, 293
Anubis, 98
Anundpal, defeated by Mahmoud, 2033
Anville, Duke d', 3111
Aosto, Duke of, elected King of Spain, 3653
Apache Indians, 4257
Apalachian Indians, 2949
Apamea, 1064
destruction of, 1708
sacked by the Persians, 1734
Aparanadius, 186
Apelles, 1017
Apennines, 1112
Aphroditê, 730
Apis, 101
Apollo, 726
Apollodorus, 41, 122, 1101
Apollonia, 759
Apollonius, the poet, 1100
Appian, the Greek historian, 1104
Appian Way, 1191, 1192
Appius Claudius, the Blind, 1192, 1193
Appius Claudius, the Decemvir, 1158, 1159
Appomattox Court House, 4220
Apraxin, 3121
Apulia, 1118, 1119
conquered by the Normans, 1995
Aquæ Sextiæ, battle of, 1252, 1253
Aqueducts, Roman, 1192
Aquia Creek, battle of, 4133
Aquinas, Thomas, 2052
Aquitaine, 2131, 2133, 2139, 2141, 2145, 2157
Aquitania, 1335
Arabia, Abyssinian power in, 1705
caravans of, 332
conquest of, by Asshur-bani-pal, 204
conquest of, by Sargon, 177
description of, 1705, 1761
invasion of, by Esar-haddon, 195
rise of, 1750
Arabia Petræa, 1090
Arabians, arts, 1876
description, 1762, 1763
literature, 1876–1879
marriage laws, 1789, 1790
religion, 1765
science, 1876–1879
system of notation, 1876
Arabi Pasha, 3724, 3725, 3799, 3800
Arabic notation, 1876
Arachosia, 456, 457
Arachne, 729
Arago, 3955
Arago, Emanuel, 3589, 3669
Aranda, Count d', 3146
Aratus, 1100
Aratus of Sicyon, 1022, 1023
Arbaces, 470
Arbas, siege of, 1721
Arbela, battle of, 534, 995
Arbitration, Court of, at Geneva, 4243
Arbogastes, 1500
Arbuthnot, Admiral, 3263
Arbuthnot, Alexander, 4035
Arcadia, 709, 710
confederated cities of, 922
Arcadians, 922–924
Arcadius, 1503
Eastern Roman Empire established under, 1573
Arcesilas, 1017
Archæus, 1031
Archdale, John, 2948, 2949
Archelaus I., 959
Archias, 908
Archidamus, 844, 858
Archidamus, another, 918, 921
Archimedes, 1097, 1098, 1216
Architecture, Assyrian, 240, 241
decline of, 214
under Asshur-bani-pal, 206–208
under Esar-haddon, 198–200
under Sargon, 180–182
under Sennacherib, 190–193
Aztec, 2537, 2538
Babylonian, 274, 275
Buddhist, 669
Chaldæan, 134–137
Egyptian, 77
Early Egyptian, 45–47
French, 3030
German, 1621

Gothic, 2053
Greek, 348, 349, 954–956
Indian, under Shah Jehan, 2505
Median, 483
Persian, 563–577
under Darius Hystaspes, 510
under Xerxes, 517
Phœnician, 335
Roman, 1357, 1358
Saracen, 1878
under Abderrahman I., 1862
Archons of Athens, 781, 782
Arcis-sur-Aube, battle of, 3493
Arc, Jeanne d', or Joan of, 2186–2208
Arcola, battle of, 3410
Arcot, defense of, 3114
Ardaburius, 1862, 1863
Ardazanes, 1863
Ardys, 424
Areobindus, 1863
Areopagus, Court of, 782, 786
Arês, 726
Argæus, 959
Argentine Republic, 4346, 4364, 4365
Argolis, 710
Argonautic Expedition, 717
Argos, 714
founding of, 714
government of, 751
plain of, 710
Argyle, Duke of, 3081, 3082
Argyle, Earl of, 2381, 2705
Argyle, Marquis of, 2849, 2875
Aria, 456
Arians, 1482, 1496, 1498, 1501
Ariarathes I. to V., 1058
Ariarathes VI. to IX., 1059
Ariaspes, 529
Aribert I., 1541
Aribert II., 1541
Ariobarzanes I., 1054, 1059
Ariobarnanes II., 1055, 1059
Ariosto, 2804
Ariovistus, 1281
Aristarchus, 1040, 1097
Aristides, 811–815, 827–830, 835–838
Aristippus, of Cyrênê, 1016
Aristobulus I., 1079
Aristobulus II., 1080
Aristomenes, 778
Aristocracy, of France, 3332
of England, 3331
Aristophanes, 933
Aristotle, 1012, 1013
Aristozanes, 531
Arius, 1469, 1496
Arkansas, admission of, 4058
civil war in, 4248
guerrillas in, 4177, 4190
readmission of, 4237
secession of, 4131
settlement of, 3119
Arkansas, ram, 4150
Arkansas Post, capture of, 4174
settlement of, 3119
Arkinholm, battle of, 2379
Arkwright, Sir Richard, 3325, 3508
his invention, 3325, 3508
Arles, 1528
Arlington, Earl of, 2879
Arlington Heights, fortification of, 4133
Armada, Invincible, 2694–2696
destruction of, 2696
Armada, second, 2697
Armagnac, Count Bernard d', 2180
Armagnac, Count John d', 2218
Armagnac, James d', Duke of Nemours, 2219
Armagnacs of France, 2180
Armenia, 24
Aryan migration to, 471
independence of, 1608
invaded by Persians, 1709
invaded by Esar-haddon, 194
invaded by Eastern Romans, 1737
Kingdom of Greater, 1059–1061
Kingdom of Lesser, 1061
massacres in, position of foreign powers towards, 3914–3918
pacification of, 3917
partition of, between Rome and Persia, 1656
persecution of Christians in, 1674
religious dissensions in, 1628
religious troubles under Isdigerd II., 1668
Roman and Persian, united under Khosrou, 1657
scheme for reforms, 3915
triumph of Christians over Persians in, 1675
Turkish atrocities in, 3914–3918
western annexed to Rome, 1657
Armenians, against the Turks, 3914–3918

Arminians, 2745
Arminius, or Hermann, 1389
Armistead, General, 4172
Armistead, Major, 4023
Armstrong, Colonel John, 3118
Armstrong, John, 2380
Arngrim, King of Heligoland, 1963
Arnold, Abbot of Citeaux, 2076, 2078
Arnold, Colonel Benedict, 3228, 3232, 3244, 3251
  treason of, 3256
Arnold, Sir Edwin, 3958
Arnold, Matthew, 3960
Arnold of Brescia, 2084, 2086, 2140
Arnold, Thomas, 3958
Arnulf, King of Germany, 1913
Arpad, 1913, 2436
Arran, James Hamilton, Earl of, 2706, 2707
Arras, Treaty of, 2223, 2343
Arretium, 1183
Arrian, 1103, 1104
Arsaces, 519, 521
Arsaces I., 1065
Arsaces III., 1066
Arsaces VI., 1066
Arsaces the Great, 1068
Arsacidæ, Parthian Empire of the, 1062–1073
Arses, King of Persia, 532
Art, American, 3967
  Assyrian, 240
  Babylonian, 276
  Chaldæan, 134–138
  Egyptian, 83–85
  English, 3966
  Flemish, 3027
  French, 3028
  German, 2805
  Greek, 942–945, 1017
  Hindoo, 621
  Italian, 2804
  Mediæval, 2053
  Persian, 577–580
  Spanish, 3028
Artabannes, 1652
Artabanus, 516, 517
Artabanus I., 1068
Artabazus, 1284
Artaphernes, 809
Artaxata, 1059
Artaxerxes I., 1606–1614
  art under, 1611
  character, 1607
  conquests, 1608, 1609
  government, 1609, 1610
  religious zeal, 1607, 1611–1614
  sayings, 1607, 1610
  wars with Rome, 1608, 1609
Artaxerxes II., 1655, 1656
Artaxerxes Longimanus, 517–519
  character of, 519
  Egyptian revolt against, 517, 518
Artaxerxes Mnemon, 522–529
Artaxerxes Ochus, 530–532
Artemidorus, 1301
Artemis, 729, 730
  temple of, at Ephesus, 730
Arthenay, battle of, 3672
Arthur, Chester Allan, 4258, 4260, 4261
Arthur, King, 1559
Arthur, of Britanny, 2144, 2145, 2264, 2265
Artogerassa, 1652
Artois, annexed to France, 2969
Artois, Count of, 3359
Arundel, Earl of, 22
Aruns, 1135
Arval brothers, of Rome, 1137
Aryana-Vaêjo, 586
Aryan, or Indo-European race, 26–28
  immigrants into Asia Minor, 420
  language, 26, 27
  migrations, 27
Aryans, or Indo-Europeans, 26–28
  castes, 26, 27
  description, 26–28
  history, 26–28
  home, 26
  prehistoric, 26–28
Arzanêné, 1722
Asa, King of Judah, 404
Ascalon, battle of, 2068
Ascham, Roger, 2668
Asculum, battle of, 1188
Ashantees, British wars with the, 3557, 3659, 3815, 3830, 3831
Ashburton, Lord, 4063
Ashdod, revolt of, 177
Ashe, General James, 3261
Asher, tribe of, 381
Ashruff, 2491
Ashtoreth, 337
Asia, compared with Europe, 33
  birthplace of religions, 32

historical, 29, 30
home of absolute despotism, 32, 33
Portuguese empire in, 2522–2526
proper, 1342, 1343
Asia Minor, ancient, 417–430
conquered by Alexander the Great, 986
divisions of ancient, 419, 420
extent, 417
first Greek settlements in, 755–758
geography of, 417–420
Ionian cities in, 756, 757
islands of, 418
kingdoms in, 419–430
lakes in, 418
minerals of, 418
mountains in, 418
products of, 417
rivers in, 417, 418
Asiph Jan, 2504
Askew, Anne, 2656
Ansnapper, 197
Asoka, 656
Asopus, 831
Asordanes, 186
Aspadan, 453
Aspasia, 856, 857
Aspern, battle of, 3740
Aspis, 528
Assassins, fanatical sect of the, in Syria, 2074
Assayé, battle of, 3351
Asshur, city of, founding of, 141
ruins of, 118
Asshur, the god, 304, 305
favorite emblem of, 305, 306
sacred tree of, 306
the tutelary deity of the Assyrians, 305
Asshur, the patriarch, 141
Asshur-bani-pal, 200–213
amusements of, 205, 206
architecture and buildings under, 206–208
conquers Arabia, 204
conquers Egypt, 200, 201
conquers Susiana, 204
cruelties of, 209
greatness of, 208
rebellion of Saül Mugina against, 203
wars of, 200–204
Asshur-bil-kala, 154
Asshur-bil-nisi-su, 142
Asshur-dayan I., 145
Asshur-dayan II., 155
Asshur-dayan III., 170
Asshur-emid-ilin, or Saracus, 214–217
Asshur-inadi-su, 186
Asshur-izir-pal, 155–162
amusements of, 158, 159
edifices erected by, 159–162
military campaigns of, 155–158
public works of, 162
temples built by, 161
Asshur-lush, 170
Asshur-mazur, 155
Asshur-ris-ilim, 145
Asshur-upallit, 142
Assisi, Francis of, 2051
Assyria, 141–243
and Egypt compared, 224, 225
blank historical period, 155
civilization, 218–242
conquered by Cyaxares, 215, 216
conquers Chaldæa, 143, 144
conquests of, under Sargon, 176–180
conquests of, under Sennacherib, 183–190
decline of, 211–215
divided by the Medes and Babylonians, 216
extent of domain, under Shamas-Vul II., 166, 167
fall of, 215, 216
geography of, 116–119
greatness of, 205, 208, 209
great dominions of, 169
historians' accounts of, 122–125
historical periods of, 141
invaded by Nebuchadnezzar I., 145
invaded by the Medes, 214, 215
invaded by the Scythians, 211–213
kings of, table of, 217
obscure period of history of, 170
political history of, 141–217
power of, in Syria, 173, 174
products of, 116, 117
ruins of, 117, 119
sphinxes in, 197
synchronistic tablet, 154
temples and palaces in, 228
under Asshur-bani-pal, 200–214
under Asshur-izir-pal, 155–162
under Esar-haddon, 193–200
under Sargon, 176–183
under Sennacherib, 183–193

under Shalmanesar II., 162–166
under Shalmanesar IV., 175, 176
under Tiglath-Pileser I., 145–154
under Tiglath-Pileser II., 172–175
Assyrian Canon, 22, 123
Assyrian Empire, 141–217
Assyrian religion, 304–319
character and methods of, 318
festivals, 317, 318
genii, 314, 315
gods, 304–314
inferior deities, 314
relation to Chaldæan, 304
Assyrians, 141–243
architecture, 228, 240, 241
armies, 234–238
bas-reliefs, 226, 227
chief deities, 304–314
civilization, 218–243
cruel and vindictive spirit, 222, 223, 237
cuneiform inscriptions, 123, 225, 226, 229
dress and weapons of warriors, 236
entertainments, 239
government, 238
history, sources of, 123–125
Kurds as descendants of, 216, 217
lion hunt, 222
mental and moral characteristics, 221–225
metallurgy, 241, 242
military genius, 222
music, 239
obelisks, 226
origin, 219, 220
physical characteristics, 225
practical arts, 241, 242
treatment of captives, 237, 238
vices, 223, 224
warfare, 234
war chariots, 234, 235
Asti, 2086
Astoph, King of the Lombards, 1542, 1543
Astrea, 737
Astronomy, Chaldæan, 139, 140
Ptolemaic, 1098, 1099
modern, 2801, 2802, 3025, 3026, 3507, 3508, 3955
Asturias, 1840, 1859, 1870, 2390, 2391
Astyages, 473–478
and Cyrus, 475–478, 485
character of, 473, 474
court of, 473, 474
domestic life of, 475
establishes Magism in Media, 474
Atace, 1526
Atahualpa, Inca of Peru, 2542, 2543
Ateta, 44
Athalaric, 1535
Athaliah, wife of Jehoram, 405
Athanagild, 1529, 1530
Athanaric, 1497
Athanasius, St., 1105, 1469, 1489, 1490
Atharva-Veda, 628
Atheas, 976
Athelstan, 2007–2009
Athênê, 714, 728, 729
statues of, 729, 942, 943
temple of, 729, 942
Athenree, battle of, 2289
Athens, 714, 781–793
archons, 781, 782
Acropolis, 955
Areopagus, 782, 786
captured by Xerxes, 824
classes in, 781
decline of, 886
early people of, 781
founding of, 714
glory of, 833–857
as leading state of Greece, 833–857
long walls of, 847
ostracism, 791
Parthenon, 955
Piræus, 836
plain of, 955
political parties, 783
port of, 836
restored democracy, 888, 889
rulers of, 834
Spartan invasion, 858
supremacy of, 833–857
surrender of, 885, 886
under Pericles, 845–861
under the laws of Solon, 784–793
Athor, or Hathor, 96
Athos, Mt., 957
Athothis, or Thoth, 44
Atlanta, Georgia, Cotton States' Exposition at, 4274
siege and fall of, 4202, 4203
Atlantic Cable, 4234
Atlas, 741
Atradates, 475, 485

Atropos, 739
Attalus, 1049
Attalus Philadelphus, 1051
Attalus Philometor, 1051
Attica, 708
plains of, 704
Attila, King of the Huns, 1508, 1509
Attyadæ, 422
Auber, 3968
Aubigny, Esmé Stuart, Lord of, 2714
Auckland, Lord, 3557, 3564
Audoin, 1538
Audubon, John James, 3960
Auersperg, Prince, 3766
Auerstadt, battle of, 3448
Auerswald, 3596
Augereau, General, 3414, 3497
Auger, General, 4154
Aughrim, battle of, 2913
Augsburg, Confession of, 2606, 2607
Diet at, 2606
Interim, 2618
League of, 2994, 2995
Religious Peace of, 2623
Augurs of Rome, 1140
Augusta, siege and fall of, 3270
Augustan Age, of Rome, 1370–1375
of England, 2930, 3509
of France, 2981, 3026
Augustenburg, Frederick, Duke of, 3644
Augustin, Emperor of Mexico, 4350
Augustin, or Austin, missionary to the Anglo-Saxons, 1564
Augustine, St., Christian Father, 1491–1492
Augustine, St., in Florida, founded, 2546
Augustulus, Romulus, 1511
Augustus Cæsar, 1379–1392
Aulaff, 2008
Aumale, Duke d', 2621
Aumale, Dunkel d', another, 3705
Aurelian, 1450–1452
Aurelius, Marcus, 1425–1427
Aurora, 736
Aurungzebe, 2505–2508
becomes Emperor, 2505
court of, 2507
dominions of, 2506
Fakir rebellion and, 2507
government of, 2506, 2507
Austen, Jane, 3958
Austin, or Augustin, missionary to Anglo-Saxons, 1564
Austin, Alfred, 4542
Austerlitz, battle of, 3443
Australia, English migration to, 3568
gold discovered in, 3569
government of, 3568
industries in, 3568, 3569
penal colonies in, 3568
settlement of, 3568
South and West, 3569
Austria, 1893, 1894
aids the Slavs, 3602
alliance of, with France, 3118
wars with France, 2568, 2783, 2983, 2994, 3001, 3099, 3370, 3421, 3440, 3469, 3486, 3627
and Hungary, 3601–3605
and Italian independence, 3627–3630
and Prussia, 3644–3650
at the close of the Seven Years' War, 3137
at the close of the War of the Austrian Succession, 3112
claimants to the throne of Charles VI., 3100
Duchy of, 2805, 2115
Dukes, Archdukes and Emperors of, 4880
invaded and vanquished by Napoleon, 3440–3441, 3469–3471
Italy and Prussia declare war against, 3646
joins the coalition against France, 3486
Peace of Pressburg, 3443
Peace of Schoenbrunn, 3471
Pragmatic Sanction, 3089, 3099
Quadruple Alliance, 3084
rebellion of Hungary, 3601–3605
reforms in, 3650
reforms of Joseph II. in, 3149
reforms under Maria Theresa in, 3149
invasion of Silesia, 3122
treaty with Italy, 3648
treaties with Napoleon, 3443, 3471
Austria, Charles, Archduke of, 3002, 3003
at Barcelona, 3009
at Naples, 3010
driven from Spain, 3013
Austria, Charles, Archduke of, another, 3409, 3410, 3412, 3470, 3471
Austria-Hungary, affairs of, 3649–3650

conquest of Bosnia and Herzegovina, 3772
Germany and, 3650
and Russia, 3756
recent events in, 3888–3892
religious questions in, 3889
reorganization of, 3650
Herzegovina revolts against, 3772
revolutions in, 3600–3605
Russo-Turkish War and, 3756
under Francis Joseph, 3602
Austrian Italy, revolutions in, 3608, 3609
Austrian Succession, War of the, 3099–3112
Autharis, 1539
Autichamp, Count d', 3407
Auto da fé, in Spain, 2720
Autophradates, 526, 528
Avars, or Huns, 1524, 1580
conquered by Charlemagne, 1894
converted to Christianity, 1894
in Thrace, 1581
overthrown by the Turks, 1580
Avatars of Vishnu, 643, 644
Avaux, Count of, 2912
Averell, General William Woods, 4192, 4199
Averrhoes, 1879
Averysboro', battle of, 4215
Avicenna, 1879, 2052
Avidius Cassius, 1425
Axum, ruins of, 110, 111
Ayacucho, battle of, 4346, 4347
Ayesha, 1771
Ayllon, Vasquez de, 2529
Ayoob Khan, 3795, 3796
Azeglio, Massimo d', 3586
Azerbijan, 451
Azermidocht, daughter of Siroes, 1749
Azov, 3054, 3065
Aztecs, 2535–2540
civilization, 2535
government, 2535, 2536
industries, 2536
learning, 2536
priests, 2537
religion, 2536
social customs and civil laws, 2536
Azuri, King of Ashdod, 177

BAÄL, 201, 337
Baälbec, 1029
Baäleazar, King of Tyre, 327
Baäl-Moloch, 337
Baäsha, 400
Babel, Tower of, 24, 113
Babil mound, 269, 270
Baber, 2495, 2496
Babœuf, Gracchus, 3407
Babylon, 116, 251, 255, 256, 265–273, 491, 1002, 1029
capture of, by the Assyrians, 153
description of, 265–273
fall of, 255–257
walls of, 250, 251, 268, 269
Hanging Gardens at, 251, 268
interregnum at, 190
Jews led captive to, 250
Kings of, 257, 258
mounds of, 269–273
palaces of, 267, 268
remarkable edifices of, 266–268
ruins of, 269–273
Amran mound, 271
Babil mound, 269, 270
El Homeira mound, 271, 272
The Kasr mound, 270
Babylonia, 119–122
agriculture in, 285
annexed to Assyria, 178, 179
armies of, 282, 283
Birs-i-Nimrod of, 273
civilization of, 259–286
independence of, 243, 244
invaded by Cyrus the Great, 255–257
invaded by Sargon, 245, 246
invaded by Tiglath-Pileser I., 243
music in, 285
pretenders to throne of, 183
priests and wise men of, 283, 284
religious festivals of, 321, 322
under Merodach-Baladan, 245, 246
under Nabonadius, 254–257
under Nabonassar, 244, 245
under Nabopolassar, 246–248
under Nebuchadnezzar, 248–253
wars with Assyria, 243–245
women of, 262, 286
Babylonian Captivity of the Jews, 409, 410
Babylonian civilization, 259–286
advantages over Assyrian, 259
cylinders of, 261
Babylonian Empire, 125–132, 243–257
early, 125–132
end of, 257

extent and productions of, 119–122
founding of, 246, 247
later, 243–257
resemblance to Assyrian, 259
Babylonian religion, 319–323
deities, 319, 320
identity with Chaldæan, 319
idols, 320, 321
marriage customs, 263, 321, 322
priests and temples, 321–323
symbolism, 322
Babylonians, ancient, computation of time, 21
architecture, 274–276
arms and equipments, 282
arts and sciences, 274–281
astronomy and astrology, 277–281
commerce and manufactures, 284, 285
customs and dress, 281, 282
food, 285
ingenuity, 274
intellectual ability, 262
luxury, 263
mechanical arts, 276
physical characteristics, 261
political history, 243–257
punishments, 264
race, 260, 261
religion, 319–323
social life, 263
Bacchanates, 735
Bacchus, 735
Bach, John Sebastian, 3512
Bacon, Francis, Lord, 2699, 2819, 3025
Bacon, General, 4305
Bacon, Nathaniel, 2932
Bacon, Roger, 2052, 2278
Bactra, 457
Bactria, 457, 458, 489, 1061, 1062
Bactriana, 997
Badajoz, 3468
Baden-Durlach, George Frederick, Margrave of, 2779
Baden, Grand Duchy of, 3593, 3598, 3599
Baden, Louis, Prince of, 3006, 3008, 3064
Baden-Powell, Colonel Robert Stephenson Smyth, 3827, 3829, 3830, 4474, 4503, 4541–4543
Bagdad, conquered by Togrul, 2038
destroyed by Tamerlane, 2469
founding of, 1847
siege and capture of, by the Mongols, 2459
Bagistan, 452
Bagoas, 531
Bagration, Prince, 3456, 3481
Bahadur Shah, 2509
Bahman-Dsul-hadjib, 1819
Bahram, 1723–1730
coins of, 1730
defies Khosrou Parviz, 1723
proclaims himself King of Persia, 1728
revolts, 1723
Baiæ, 1423
Bailey, Lieutenant-Colonel Joseph, 4190
Baillie, Joanna, 3957
Bailly, 3361, 3364, 3385
Bainbridge, Commodore William, 4007, 4017
Bajazet I., 2444, 2445, 2469, 2470, 2479–2481
and Tamerlane, 2480, 2481
at Constantinople, 2480
wars of, 2480
Bajazet II., 2485, 2486
Baker, Colonel Edward Dickinson, 4137
Baker Pasha, 3800
Baker, Sir Samuel, 3953
Balaam, 370
Balak, King of Moab, 370
Balaklava, battle of, 3619, 3620
Balance of power in Europe, 2547
origin of, 2547
system of, 2547–2563
Balas, Alexander, 1034, 1035
Balas, or Palash, 1678–1680
coins of, 1679, 1680
Balbinus, 1444, 1445
Balbo, Cesare, 2586
Balboa, Vasco Nuñez de, 2528
Baldissera, General, 3895
Baldur, 1355
Baldwin V., Count of Flanders, 2069, 2070, 2134, 2441, 2442
Balfour, Arthur James, 3804
Balfour, Colonel, 2270
Baliol, John, King of Scotland, 2280, 2281, 2369, 2370
Balkan states, 3906–3914
Ball, John, 2305, 2306
Ball's Bluff, battle of, 4137
Balmaceda, José Manuel, 4368–4373
Balmerino, 3108
Balmerinoch, Lord, 2832

Baltimore, Cecil Calvert, Lord, 2941, 2942
Baltimore, British attack on, 4022, 4023
Massachusetts troops in, 4130
riot in, in 1812, 4015, 4016
riot in, in 1877, 4255
Bancroft, George, 3963
Bancroft, Hubert Howe, 3963
Banda Oriental, 4346
Banner, 2792, 2794
Bangkok, French fleet at, 3852, 3853
Banking, origin of, 2054, 2055
Banks, Nathaniel P., General, 4153, 4155, 4156, 4158, 4176, 4189, 4190
Bannockburn, battle of, 2288, 2289, 2373
Bannack Indians, war with the, 4256
Bapaume, battle of, 3675
Baragnon, 3718
Barak and Deborah, story of, 384
Baratieri, General, 3894, 3895
Barbarian monarchies, sovereigns of the, 1571, 1572
Barbarossa, Frederick, of Germany, 2066, 2067, 2085–2091
conquests in Italy, 2085–2089
expeditions into Italy, 2085–2089
government, 2089
in Palestine, 2090
in the Third Crusade, 2066, 2067, 2090
legends of, 2090, 2091
marriage of, 2087
Peace of Constance, 2088
quarrel with Pope Adrian IV., 2086
receives homage from Poland and Hungary, 2087
receives the Lombard crown, 2086
war with Milan, 2086, 2087
Barbarossa, Heyraddin, 2584–2586
Barbaroux, 3368, 3382, 3385
Barbauld, Anna Letitia, 3958
Barbary States, 3542, 3555, 3986, 3987, 4007, 4034
pirates of the, 3555, 3986, 3987, 4007, 4034
Barbes, 3591
Barbosa, General, 4372, 4373
Barbosa, Ruy, 4380
Barca, Hamilcar, 444, 1201, 1204, 1205
Barcelona, 2923, 3009
Bar, Confederation of, 3160, 3161
Barclay, Commodore, 4019
Barclay, Robert, 2943
Barclay de Tolly, 3460, 3481, 3489
Barebone, "Praise God," 2859
Barebone's Parliament, 2859
Barenberg, 2780
Bari, 1907
Barksdale, General William, 4172
Barlaimont, Count, 2728
Barlow, Arthur, 2698
Barlow, Sir Hilaro, 3557
Barmecides, massacre of the, 1850
Barneveldt, Van Olden, 2744, 2745
Barossa, battle of, 3468
Barragan, General, 4354
Barras, General, 3396, 3403, 3414, 3427
Barrere, 3384, 3388, 3389, 3394, 3399
Barrington, Admiral, 3274
Barrot, Odillon, 3588
Bartholdi, Frederic Auguste, 4262
Bartholomew, St., Massacre of, 2756–2760
Barton, Colonel William, 3247
Barton, General Geoffrey, 4504
Barton, Mr., Prime Minister of Australia, 3832
Bashaw of Tripoli, 4007
Bashi-Bazouks, 3728, 3737, 3741
Basil I., 1598, 1599
Basil II., 1600
Basil, St., 1466, 1467
Basle, battle of, 1281
Council of, 2122
Peace of, in 1499, 2127
Peace of, in 1795, 3401, 3402
Basques, 27, 1524
Bassianus, 1439
Bassora, battle of, 1834
Bastile, destruction of the, 3363
Batavia, 2745
Batavian Republic, 3401
Bath, 2485
Bathori, Stephen, King of Poland, 3040
Baths, Roman, 1361
Bathsheba, 396, 397
Baton Rouge, battle of, 4150
Batoum, 3735
Baudin, Rear-Admiral, 3579
Baum, Colonel, 3250
Bautzen, battle of, 3486
Bavaria, conquered by Charlemagne, 1893
joins the allies against Napoleon, 3489
Kings of, 4887
made a kingdom by Napoleon, 3443
partition of, by Joseph I., 3153

under Louis I., 3585
Bavaria, Charles Albert, Elector of, 3100
Bavaria, Charles, Prince of, 3647
Bavaria, Charles Theodore, Elector of, 3153, 3154
Bavaria, Duchy of, conferred on Otho of Wittelsbach, 2090
Bavaria, Electoral Prince of, 3002
Bavaria, Henry, Duke of, 1954
Bavaria, Maximilian Emanuel, Elector of, 2997
Bavarian Succession, War of the, 3153
Bayard, Chevalier, 2565, 2574, 2575
Bayard, Thomas Francis, 4261, 4269
Bayeux Tapestry, 2241
Bayle, 2981, 3027
Bazaine, Marshal, 3622, 3663–3667, 3672, 3709
Bazardjik, 3456
Beachy Head, battle of, 2915, 2997
Beaconsfield, Earl of, 3661, 3728, 3733, 3768, 3795, 3797, 3798
brilliant diplomacy of, 3770, 3771
Beattie, James, 3510
Beauchamp, Earl of Warwick, 2330
Beaufort, North Carolina, capture of, 4152
Beaufort, South Carolina, capture of, 4142
Beaufort, Cardinal, 2331
Beaufort, Duke of, 2976
Beaufort, Edmund, Duke of Somerset, 2332, 2333
Beaugency, battle of, 3673
Beauharnais, Eugene, 3437, 3440, 3443, 3471, 3488, 3491
Beauharnais, General, 3385
Beauharnais, Hortense, 3437
Beauharnais, Josephine, 3404
Beauharnais, Stephanie, 3443
Beaumont, battle of, 3667
Beaumont, Francis, 3027
Beauregard, Fort, 4142
Beauregard, General Pierre Gustave Toutant, 4126, 4127, 4135, 4147, 4196, 4204, 4215
Beausajour, Fort, capture of, 3117
Becket, Thomas à, Archbishop of Canterbury, 2254–2256
assassination of, 2256
Beckwith, Lieutenant-General, 3474
Beecher, Rev. Henry Ward, 3961
Beecher, Rev. Lyman, 3961
Beethoven, 3967
Bede, the "Venerable," 1567, 2052
Bedford, Duke of, 2184–2186, 2209, 2328–2331
Bedford, Duke of, another, 3192
Bedouins, descendants of Ishmael, 1762
Bedr, battle of, 1782
Bega, battle of, 3064
Beggars, of the Netherlands, 2729
Behistun Inscription, 484, 495, 502, 504, 510
Behring, Captain Vitus, 3519, 4236
Bel, or Bel-Nimrod, 293, 294
Belchite, battle of, 3466
Belesis, 470
Belesys, 530
Belfort, siege of, 3675, 3676
Belgæ, 1281
Belgian Revolution, 3545, 3546
Belgians, oppressions of the, 3545
Belgica, 1336
Belgium, Anarchist outrages in, 3903
annexes Kongo Free State, 3903
independence of, 3546
Kings of, 4888
political crisis in, 3903
prosperity of, 3546
revolution in, 3545, 3546
union with Holland, 3545
Belgrade, battle of, 3083
Peace of, 3097
siege of, 3097
Belisarius, at Chalcis, 1691
conquers Sicily, 1577
conquests in Italy, 1535
defeats Bulgarians and Slavonians, 1581
in Persarmenia and Mesopotamia, 1688, 1689
captures Fort Sisauranôn in Persia, 1698
old age and death of, 1581, 1582
Bel-Kudur-uzur, 144
Bellegarde, 3492
Belleisle, Marshal, 3101, 3103
Bellerophon, British frigate, 3500
Belleville, battles of, 3493, 3688
Bellini, 3967
Bell, John, 4114
Bellona, 726
Belmont, battle of, in American Civil War, 4140, 4141
Belmont, battle of, in British-Boer War, 3827, 4482
Belshazzar, or Bel-shar-uzur, 256, 257
Beltis, or Mulita, the "Great Mother," 294, 295

Bem, General, 3603, 3605
Bender, Field-Marshal, 3406
Bender, fortress of, 3161
Benedek, Field-Marshal, 3647
Benedetti, Count, 3661, 3662, 3664
Benedict, Henry, Cardinal of York, 3112
Benedictines, 2050
Benedict VI., Pope, 1927
Benedict VII., Pope, 1928
Benedict, VIII., Pope, 1933
Benedict IX., Pope, 1934
Benedict X., Pope, 1937
Benedict XI., Pope, 2162
Benedict, XII., Pope, 2110
Benevento, battle of, 2099
Benevento, Duke of, 1894
Beneventum, 1118
Benevolences, 2443, 2354
Bengal, 3115
Ben-hadad I., King of Damascus, 341
Ben-hadad II., King of Damascus, 341
Ben-hadad III., King of Damascus, 342
Benham, Admiral, 4271
Benitzki, General, 3752
Benjamin, 357
Benjamin, Judah Philip, 4115, 4120, 4222
Benjamin, tribe of, 381
Benningsen, 3450, 3452, 3489
Bennington, battle of, 3250, 3251
Bentham, Jeremy, 3454, 3956
Bentinck, Lord William Cavendish, 3557
Bentivoglios, of Bologna, 2559
Beranger, French poet, 3964
Beranger, King of Italy, 1913
Berbers, 1839, 1840
Berbice, 4274
Berenice, 1046
Beresford, Marshal, 3468, 3492, 3531
Beresina, passage of the, 3484
Bergen, 2106
Bergen-op-Zoom, Treaty of, 2744
Bergerac, Peace of, 2763
Bergerot, General, 3682, 3688
Berghen, battle of, 3425
Berkeley, Lord, 2943
Berkeley, Sir William, 2932
Berlin, captured by the Austrians and Russians, 3121, 3128
  Congress of the European Powers at, 3769
  Treaty of, in 1878, 3770, 3771
Berlioz, 3968
Bermuda Hundred, 4196, 4197
Bernadotte, General, 3440, 3442, 3448, 3475, 3478
  as Crown Prince of Sweden, 3478, 3480, 3487–3492, 3582
Bernard, Francis, Governor, 3214
Bernard, St., Abbot of Clairvaux, 2064, 2140
Bernard, St., Mt. Great, Bonaparte's passage of, 3429
Berosus, 23, 24, 122, 123, 125
Berry, Duchess de, 3524, 3576
Berry, Duke of, 3524, 3576
Berry, General, 4170
Bertha, wife of Ethelbert, King of Kent, 1563
Bertha, wife of Philip I., 2135
Bertharit, 1541
Berthier, General, 3416, 3417
Bertrand de Goth, Archbishop of Bordeaux, 2163
Bertrand, General, 3502
Berwick, Duke of, 3006, 3008, 3084, 3095
Berwick, fall of, 2375
  Pacification of, 2834
  Treaty of, 2709
Bessas, 1700, 1701
Bessieres, Marshal, 3486
Bestucheff, 3119
Beth-horon, battle of, 379
Bethune, Maximilian de, Duke of Sully, 2953
Beth-Yakin, 178, 188
Beust, Baron von, 3650, 3726, 3888
Beylan, battle of, 3572
Beza, Theodore, 2751
Bezabde, capture of, 1638, 1639
Beziers, massacre of, 2077, 2078
Bhagavad-Gita, extracts from, 638, 639
Bias, 804, 807
Bible, King James's version of, 2813, 2814
  Luther's translation into German, 2602
  Septuagint version, 1040, 1041
  Tyndale's and Coverdale's translations into English, 2648, 2649
Biddle, Captain, 3255
Biddulph, General, 2792
Biela, battle of, 3745
Bienville, Governor, 3018
Big Bethel, battle of, 4133
Big Black River Bridge, battle of, 4174, 4175
Bilbao, siege of, 3698

Billaud-Varennes, 3394, 3399
Billings, William; first American musical composer, 3290
Bindoes, 1724, 1727, 1731
Bion, 1100
Biron, Colombian admiral, 4345
Biron, French general, 3385
Biron, French marshal, 2955
Biron, Russian Chancellor, 3094, 3100
Birs-i-Nimrud, temple of Nebo at Borsippa, 273, 274
Bismarck, Count Herbert, 3870
Bismarck, Prince, 3639, 3640, 3645, 3646, 3661, 3662, 3664, 3670, 3672, 3676–3678, 3726, 3768–3770, 3775–3778, 3868–3870, 3872, 3875
  and North German Confederation, 3648
  appointed Chancellor, 3701
  attempted assassination of, 3704
  death of, 3875
  political policy of, 3639, 3640
  quarrel with Emperor William II., 3870
  reconciliation with William II., 3872
  retirement of, 3870
Bithynia, 419, 1051–1053, 1343
Bitonto, battle of, 3096
Bittenfeld, General von, 3647
Blackburn's Ford, battle of, 4135
Black Hawk, 4056
Black, Jeremiah Sullivan, 4122, 4254
Black, Joseph, 3507
Black Prince, 2169–2176, 2294–2299, 2304
Black Stone at Mecca, 1785
Blackstone, Rev. William, 2938
Blackstone, Sir William, 3510
Bladensburg, battle of, 4022
Blaine, James Gillespie, 4258, 4265, 4268
Blair, Austin, Governor, 4209
Blair, Francis Preston, Sr., 4211
Blair, General Francis Preston, 4202, 4214
Blair, Montgomery, 4206
Blake, Admiral, 2856, 2857, 2862
Blake, General, 3464
Blakeley, Captain, 4024
Blanche, of Castile, 2145, 2149
Blanc, Louis, 3576, 3591, 3592
Blancmesnil, 2973
Blanqui, 3591
Blenheim, battle of, 2922, 3008
Block, Adrian, 2938
Bloemfontein, conference at, 3825, 4468, 4469
  Convention of, 3823, 4439, 4440
  occupation of, 3829, 4517
Blois, Treaty of, 2558
Bloomfield, General Joseph, 4014
Blount, Sir George, 3086
Blucher, Field-Marshal, 3449, 3487, 3488, 3492, 3498–3500
Blum, Robert, 3602
Blunt, General, 4151, 4152, 4177
Boadicea, 1403
Boccaccio, 2053, 2385
Böckh, 43
Bockhold, John, of Leyden, 2611
Boerhaave, 3506
Bœotia, 708, 907–911, 966, 978, 979
Bœotian League, 911, 1228
Boëthius, 1535
Bogota, 4344
Bohemia, greatest prosperity of, 2114
  Hussite War in, 2120, 2121
  invaded by the Prussians, 3102, 3121, 3647
  Protestant revolt in, 2775–2778
  Protestants banished from, 2778
Boileau, 2981, 3027
Boissy d'Anglas, 3400
Bokhara, 2452
Bokhara, Khan of, 3720
Boker, George H., 3962
Boleslas I., King of Poland, 2433
Boleyn, Anne, second wife of Henry VIII., 2641–2645, 2650–2651
Bolingbroke, Lord, 2928–2930, 3013, 3080, 3509
Bolivia, revolution in, 4347
  treaty of, with Chili, 4368
  wars with Chili, 4365–4368
Bolivar, General Simon, 4344–4347, 4364
Bologna, Council of, 2618
  insurrection in, 3550
  Treaty of, 2565
Bomarsund, fall of, 3619
Bombay, 2877, 3113
Bom Jesus, island of, 4383
Bonaparte, Charles, 3390
Bonaparte, Charles Joseph, 4334
Bonaparte, Charles Louis Napoleon, 3578, 3579, 3592, 3593, 3609–3612, 3617, 3627–3632, 3634, 3653, 3654, 3661–3668, 3677, 3678
  at Boulogne, 3578, 3579
  at Strassbourg, 3578

coup d'etat of, 3610, 3611
elected President of France, 3592
Bonaparte, Elise, 3437
Bonaparte, Jerome, 3453
Bonaporte, Joseph, 3443, 3463–3469
Bonaparte, Louis, 3443, 3477
Bonaparte, Lucien, 3428
Bonaparte, Napoleon, 3390, 3403–3505
Bonaparte, Pauline, 3437
Bonchamps, 3387
Boniface, 1508
Boniface, or Winfried, 1886
Boniface VII., Pope, 1928
Boniface VIII., Pope, 2160–2162
celebrated bull of, 2160
Boniface IX., Pope, 2116
Bonn, capture of, 2986
Bonnivet, 2574
Boödes, 1196
Book of Common Prayer, compilation of, 2663
Book of the Dead, Egyptian, 105, 106
Books, oldest remaining, 24
Boomplatz, battle of, 3823, 4438
Boone, Daniel, 3232, 3260
Booth, John Wilkes, 4220, 4221
Booth, Major, 4189
Booth, Sir George, 2867
Bordeaux, fall of, 2211
siege and fall of, 2974
Borel, General, 3716
Borgia, Cæsar, 2551–2554
Borgia, family of, 2548
Borneo, 3570
Borodino, battle of, 3482
Borromeo, Charles, Archbishop of Milan, 2629, 2719
Borsippa, "the wonder of," 274
Boru, Brian, King of Ireland, 2257
Boscawen, Admiral, 3126, 3129
Bosnia, 2440, 2441
insurrection in, in 1875 and 1876, 3725, 3726
insurrection in, in 1878, 3772
Boso, King of Burgundy and Provence, 1911
Bosrah, captured by the Saracens, 1815
Bossuet, 2981, 3027
Boston, Massachusetts, founding of, 2934
great fire in, 4241
riot and massacre in, 3215, 3216
siege of, by Washington, 3230, 3231, 3234, 3235
Bosworth, battle of, 2348, 2349
Botany Bay, penal colony at, 3330, 3568
Botha, General Louis, 4505
Bothwell, Earl of, 2685, 2711, 2712
Bothwell Bridge, battle of, 2887
Boufflers, Marshal, 3011, 3012
Bouillon, Duke of, 2955
Bouillon, Godfrey of, 2061, 2063
Boulanger, General, 3846–3849
Boulgakoff, M. de, 3171
Boulogne, siege and fall of, 2589
Boundbrook, battle of, 3247
Bourbaki, General, 3675, 3676
Bourbon, Antoine de, King of Navarre, 2747, 2751
Bourbon, Cardinal de, 2764, 2768
Bourbon, Constable de, 2564, 2565, 2573, 2574–2579
Bourbon courts, alliance of the, 3110
Bourbon, Duke of, 3088
Bourbon dynasty, 2767–2771, 2953–3019, 3357–3378, 3495–3505, 3523–3527, 3541–3544
Bourdaloue, 2981, 3027
Bourdon de l'Oise, 3394
Bourmont, General, 3542
Bousquet, 3688
Boutwell, George Sewall, 4210
Bouvines, battle of, 2147
Bowariyeh, 130
Bowdoin, James, Governor, 3294
Boyaca, battle of, 4345
Boyars, 3050
Boyd, Lord, 2380
Boyle, Robert, 2888, 3026
Boyne, battle of, 2912, 2913, 2997
Bozrah, 1091
Bozzaris, Marco, 3537, 3538
Brabant, Duke of, 2184
Brabant, General, 3829, 4130, 4131
Braddock, Edward, General, 3117
Bradford, William, 2933
Bradlaugh, Charles, 3797
Bradshaw, John, 2850, 2873
Bradstreet, Colonel, 3129
Braganza, Duke of, 3023
Bragg, General Braxton, 4160, 4161, 4179–4181
Brahilov, capture of, 3539
Brahma, or Brahm, 641–645

Brahmanism, 621–653
Brahmans, caste of, 619, 620
Braithwaite, Colonel, 3280
Bramah, 3508
Brandenburg, Albert, Margrave of, 2612, 2621, 2622
Brandenburg and Prussia, 3037, 3038
Brandenburg-Manteuffel Ministry, 3597
Brandenburg, Electors of, 4881
Brandenburg, Frederick William, the Great Elector of, 3034–3038
Brandenburg, Joachim II. of, 2617
Brandt, Sebastian, 2804
Brandywine, battle of, 3249
Branicki, Count, 3175
Brandt, Joseph, 3259
Brasidas, 867
Bravo, Gonzales, 3652
Bravo, Nicholas, 4351
Brazil, a principality, 2526
civil wars in, 4374–4388
colonized by Portugal, 2525, 2526
discovery of, 2525
elections in, 4376
Emperors of, 4888
naval revolt in, 4379–4388
political separation from Portugal, 3531, 4364
Portuguese colonies in, 2525, 2526
republic in, 4374–4388
republic recognized by the United States of America, 4376
suffrage in, 4376
United States of, 4376
war with the Argentine Republic, 4364
Bread riot in Paris, 3365
Breakspear, Nicholas, the only English Pope, 2257
Breckinridge, John Cabell, 4107, 4108, 4114, 4131, 4150, 4203
Breda, convention of secret society at, 3155, 3156
Peace of, 2878, 2982
Brederode, Count, 2729
Breed's Hill, redoubt on, 3229
Breisach, siege and fall of, 2969
Breitenfeld, battle of, 2785
Bremer, Frederika, 3966
Brenneville, battle of, 2249
Brennus, 1020
Brennus, another, 1164–1167
Brescia, fall of, 2560
Breslau, Peace of, 3102
Breteuil, siege of, 2171
Brewster, Sir David, 3955
Brian Boru, 2257
Bridport, Lord, 3402
Brienne, 3360
Brienne, battle of, 3492
military school at, 3390
Brier Creek, battle of, 3261
Brigade, Charge of the Light, 3619, 3620
Bright, John, 3658, 3803, 4144, 4145
Brihtric, 1566
Brihuega, battle of, 3013
Brindley, James, 3326, 3508
Brisson, Henri, 3843, 3846
Bristol, fall of, 2842
Britain, 1282, 1283, 1400, 1401, 1403, 1412, 1415, 1416, 1494, 1507, 1556–1559, 1563, 1565
Angles and Saxons in, 1507, 1556–1570
Anglo-Saxon Heptarchy in, 1559
conversion to Christianity, 1563, 1565
first written code of laws in, 1563
first Teutonic kingdom in, 1559
Cæcar's invasions of, 1282, 1283
Other Roman invasions of, 1400, 1401, 1403, 1412, 1415, 1416
Roman conquest of, 1416
ravages of the Picts and Scots in, 1494, 1556–1558
Roman legions withdrawn from, 1507, 1557
Roman walls in, 1339
Saxon migrations into, 1507, 1556–1559
Britain, Great, empire of, 3312–3331, 3552–3571, 3792–3841
United Kingdom of 2924–2926
and Ireland, United Kingdom of, 3347
Britannia, 1337
Britannicus, 1402
British India, 3113–3115, 3132, 3273, 3274, 3280, 3315–3323, 3557–3567, 3623–3627, 3792–3841
Brito, Richard, 2256
Brittany, 1558
conquest of, by Cæsar, 1281
Duchy of, 2226–2228, 2230
annexation of, to France, 2563
Brock, Sir Isaac, 4017
Broglie, M. de, 3575

Broglie, Duke de, 3708, 3710, 3714, 3718
Broglio, Duke de, 3128
Broglio, Marshal, 3362
Brömsebro, Peace of, 2795, 3031
Bronté, Charlotte, 3959
Bronze Age, 22
Brooke, General John Rutter, 4299, 4304, 4305
Brooke, James, 3570
Brooke, Lord, 2938
Brooklyn Bridge, 4260
Brougham, Henry, Lord, 3556, 3957
Brough, Governor John, 4184, 4209
Broussel, 2973
Brown, Albert Gallatin, 4115
Brown, Benjamin Gratz, 4244
Brown, General, 3120
Brown, General Jacob, 4019, 4021
Brown, John, 4112, 4113
Browne, General, 3792
Browning, Elizabeth Barrett, 3562, 3958
Browning, Robert, 3958
Brownlow, Rev. William Gannaway, 4142
Bruce, David, King of Scotland, 2292, 2293, 2295, 2296, 2298, 2374–2376
Bruce, Edward, 2289, 2374
Bruce, Robert, 2280, 2369
Bruce, Robert, King of Scotland, 2285, 2286, 2288, 2289, 2372–2374
  at Bannockburn, 2288, 2289, 2373
  excommunicated, 2372
  alliance with France, 2374
  wanderings, 2272, 2273
Bruges, massacre of the French in, 2159
Brugsch, Dr., 43
Brunanbrugh, battle of, 2009
Brundusium, 1119, 1191, 1311
Brunehaut, 1552, 1553
Brunel, Sir Mark Isambard, 3953
Bruno, Archbishop of Cologne, 1925
Bruno, Bishop of Toul, 1935
Brunswick, Eric, Duke of, 2616
Brunswick, Ernest, Duke of, 3155
Brunswick, Ferdinand, Prince of, 3105, 3124, 3125, 3128, 3133, 3135, 3372, 3447, 3448
Brunswick, House of, 3079
Brunswick, William, Duke of, 3472
Brunswick-Wolfenbüttel, Henry of, 2613
Brussels, Belgian National Congress at, 3155, 3156
  international anti-slavery conference at, 3902
  Peace of, 2566
Bruttium, 1118
Brutus, Lucius Junius, 1135, 1143–1146
Brutus, Marcus Junius, 1301, 1302, 1304, 1306–1309
Bryan, William Jennings, 4277, 4321, 4326
Bryant, William Cullen, 3962
Bryzacius, 1729
Bubastis, 52, 57, 58
Bucephala, 1001
Bucephalus, 1001
Buchan, Earl of, 2376
Buchanan, Franklin, Admiral, 4205
Buchanan, James, 4103, 4107–4124
Bucharest, Peace of, 3458, 3480
Buckersdorf, battle of, 3137
Buckingham, Duke of, 2345–2347
Buckingham, another Duke of, 2879
Buckingham, George Villiers, Duke of, 2817, 2819, 2821, 2824, 2825–2827
  murder of, 2827
Buckingham, William Alfred, Governor, 4209
Buckle, Henry Thomas, 3956
Buckner, General Simon Bolivar, 4147, 4277
Buda, captured by Solyman the Magnificent, 2582, 2587
  captured by the Duke of Lorraine, 3062
Buda-Pesth, 3602
Buddenbrock, Field-Marshal, 3102
Buddha, or Siddartha, or Sakya-Muni, or Gautama, 653, 654
Buddhas, the thirty-five, 664
Buddhism, 653–672
  and Brahmanism, 670
  architecture of, 669, 670
  difference between Brahmanism and, 659, 660
  fundamental doctrines of, 659, 660
  general councils of, 655, 656
  Grand Llama, 657, 658
  home of, 32
  in China, 690
  in Japan, 696, 4638
  laws of, 667
  metaphysics of, 664, 665
  missionary spirit of, 657
  monks and priests of, 664, 670
  morality of, 668
  Nirvana, 664, 665
  philosophy of, 671, 672
  power of, 658, 659

rationalism of, 666
sacred books of, 661, 665
Buell, Don Carlos, General, 4146, 4147, 4161
Buena Vista, battle of, 4081, 4356
Buendia, General, 4366
Buenos Ayres, 2546, 4336, 4364, 4374, 4388
founding of, 2546
independence of, 4346
revolution in, 4346
Buffon, 3506
Bulgaria, early kingdom of, 2439, 2440
anarchy in, 3765, 3766
atrocities in, 3728
division of, 3770, 3771
early history of, 2439, 2440
invaded by the Russians, 3739, 3740
revolt in, 3907
war of, with Servia, 3908, 3909
Bulgaria, Alexander, Prince of, 3907–3910
Ferdinand, Prince of, 3910, 3911
Major Panitza's plot in, 3911
Bulgarians, home of the, 1184, 1185
outrages of, in the Greek Empire, 1597
Bullis, 958
Bull Run, first battle of, 4135, 4136
second battle of, 4158
Buller, General Sir Redvers Henry, 3826, 3828, 3829, 4470, 4485, 4503, 4513–4515
Bülow, 3488, 3492
Bülow, Count von, 3876, 3877
Buluwayo, 3811
massacre at, 3816
Bulwer-Lytton, Sir Edward George, 3958
Bundesrath of Germany, 3701
Bunker Hill, battle of, 3229, 3230
Bunsen, Baron, 3966
Bunyan, John, 2869, 3027
Burdett, Sir Frances, 3554, 3559
Burghers of Germany, founding of the, 1923
Burgh, Hubert de, 2274
Burgoyne, General John, 3229, 3250–3252
Burgundians, home of the, 1522
Burgundy, early kingdom of, 1522
becomes a German province, 1932
Circle of, 2127
conquered by Clovis, 1546, 1547
Duchy of, 2220–2222
later kingdom of, 1932
Burgundy, Dukes of, 2220
Burial customs, of the Chaldæans, 136, 137
of the Egyptians, 86–92
of the Medes and Persians, 597
Burke, Edmund, 3509
and the American Revolution, 3212
and the French Revolution, 3334–3343, 3379
and Warren Hastings, 3323
Burleigh, Cecil, Lord, 2678, 2685, 2687, 2697, 2699
Burlingame, Anson, 4237, 4635
Burmah, Empire of, 4636, 4637
Burnaby, Colonel, 3801
Burns, British ambassador, 3564
Burns, Robert, 3510
Burnside, General Ambrose Everett, 4152, 4160, 4169, 4181
Burr, Aaron, 4004, 4008
Burrhus, 1402, 1403
Bury St. Edmunds, 1999
Bussolongo, battle of, 3606
Bustamente, 4352, 4354
Bute, Earl of, 3134–3136, 3186–3189
Butler, 2790
Butler, General Benjamin Franklin, 4113, 4230, 4133, 4142, 4149, 4150, 4163, 4196, 4214, 4232, 4236, 4260
Butler, General Sir William Francis, 4505
Butler, General William Orlando, 4085, 4091
Butler, John, 3259
Butler, Samuel, 3027
Butler, Zebulon, Colonel, 2947, 3259
Buxhowden, General, 3458
Byblus, 849
Byng, Admiral, 3084, 3119
Byram, 2497, 2498
Byram, the Ghiznivide, 2036, 2037
Byron, 3518
Byron, Lord, 3504, 3957
at Missolonghi, 3538
Byzacena, 432
Byzantine Empire, 1494, 1503, 1573–1605, 2069, 2070, 2441–2448
Byzantium, 759, 834, 853, 881, 926, 966

CABAL, origin of the, 2879
Cabet, 3591
Cable, Atlantic, 4234
Cabot, John, 2527
Cabot, Sebastian, 2527, 2528
discovers the North American continent, 2527, 2528
Cabral, Pedro Alvarez, 2525

Cabrera, 3551, 3700
Cabul, 3564, 3794
Cade, Jack, rebellion of, 2332
Cadesia, battle of, 1751, 1821
Cadislaus, 1941
Cadiz, Carthaginian settlement of, 331
defense of, 3467
mutiny at, 3531
storming of, 3533
Cadmæa, 714, 907–909
Cadmus, 714
Cadorna, General, 3678, 3679
Cadoudal, George, 3407, 3437
Cadusia, 456
Cædicus, 1165
Cædmon, 1567
Cæsar, Julius, 1276–1304
early life, 1276, 1277
conquest of Gaul, 1280–1284
rivalry with Pompey, 1287–1289
civil war with Pompey, 1289–1299
dictatorship of, 1299
murder of, 1300–1302
Cafferel, 3487
Cairo, or Kahira, founding of, 1857, 1873
Cairouan, 1836
Caius Cæsar, 1396
Caius Flaminius, 1210
Caius Licinius Stolo, 1171, 1172
Caius Lutatius Catulus, 1201
Caius Martius, 1150
Caius Marius, 1249–1265
Caius Sempronius Gracchus, 1243–1246
Calabria, 1119
Calais, captured by Edward III., 2169, 2170, 2296
conference at, 2570, 2571
recovered by the French, 2676, 2718
Calais Roads, naval battle of, 2695, 2696
Calcutta, 3113
Black Hole of, 3114
Calderon, 3027
Calderon, Dr. Francisco Garcia, 4368
Caleb, 369
Caledonia, 1494, 1507, 1556, 2360
Calhoun, John Caldwell, 4015, 4044, 4045, 4048, 4050, 4053, 4092–4094, 4098
California, conquest of, 4081, 4082
explorations in, 2529, 2530
gold discovered in, 4088
made a State of the Union, 4096
Caligula, 1396–1400
Calixtines, 2121
Calixtus II., Pope, 1953
Callao, bombardment of, 4367
Callias, Peace of, 518, 850
Callicratidas, 883, 884
Callimachus, 1100
Callinicus, 1306
Callinicus, discovery of Greek fire by, 1836, 1837
Calliope, 738
Calmar, Union of, 2418
Calonne, 3359, 3360
Calvert, Cecil, 2941
Calvert, Leonard, 2941
Calvin, John, 2627
character of, 2627
creed of, 2627
persecutions by, 2627
theocracy of, 2627
Calvinism, 2627
and Lutheranism, 2625–2628
in France, 2627, 2628
in Scotland, 2628, 2682–2684, 2707–2710
in the Dutch Republic, 2628, 2728–2745
Camachus, 1040, 1100
Cambacères, 3429, 3438
Cambray, Archbishop of, 3026
Cambray, League of, 2556
Peace of, or "Ladies Peace," 2581
Cambridge, Massachusetts, 2934
Cambridge, University of, founded, 2052
Cambronne, General, 3499
Cambyses I., 477, 485
Cambyses II., 62, 495–498
character of, 498, 499
invasion of Egypt by, 62, 495, 496
persecution of the Egyptians, 62, 497
Camden, New Jersey, 2943
Camden, Arkansas, capture of, 4190
Camden, Lord, 3212
Camillus, Furius, 1162, 1163, 1167, 1169
Camiran, 2496
Camoens, 2803
Campania, 1116
Campbell, Colonel, 3261
Campbell, Sir Colin, 3625, 3626
Campbell, Thomas, 3430, 3957
Campeador, the Cid, 2391, 2392
Campeggio, Cardinal, 2642
Camperdown, naval battle of, 3343, 3411

Campero, General, 4367
Campo Formio, Peace of, 3415
Campos, General Martinez, 3700, 4407–4416
Canaan, 347–349, 374–382
Canaanites, 376, 377
Canada, British conquest of, 3130, 3131
Cartier's exploration of, 2529
early history of, 3017
Fenian raids in, 4234
government of, 3656, 3657
rebellion in, 3563, 4060
recent events in, 3656, 3657
Canby, General, 4205, 4216, 4245
Canclaux, 3387
Candace, Queen, 110
Candahar, siege of, 3795, 3796
Candia, 3057, 3059
Canmore, Malcolm, 2022, 2362
Cannæ, battle of, 1213, 1214
Canning, George, 3324, 3454, 3475, 3539, 3554, 3558
Canning, Sir Stratford, 3617
Canon, Assyrian, 22, 123
Canon of Ptolemy, 22, 23, 123
Canopus, battle of, 3432
Canova, Antonio, 3512
Canovas del Castillo, 3898, 4421
assassination of, 3899, 4427
Canrobert, General, 3619, 3621
Cantacuzene, John, 2443, 2444
Canton, bombardment and capture of, 3623, 4634
capture of, in the Opium War, 3564, 4632
Canute IV., King of Denmark, 2410
Canute the Great, 2016–2018, 2410, 2414
becomes King of England, 2016, 2017
converted to Christianity, 2017
description, 2017
laws and customs, 2017
summons a council in London, 2017
Canute the Pious, 2411
Canzaca, palace of, 1744
Cape Breton Island, 3111, 3129
Cape Lagos, naval battle of, 3126
Cape St. Vincent, naval battle of, 3275
another naval battle of, 3343, 3411
Capet, House of, 2131–2166
Capet, Hugh, King of France, 1920, 2131
Capitolini, Fasti, 23
Capo d'Istria, Count John, 3540
assassination of, 3541
Cappadocia, 420, 988, 1029, 1054, 1056, 1058, 1059, 1343, 1344
Capponi, Gino, 3586
Capreæ, island of, 1394
Caprivi, General von, 3870, 3872
Capua, 1116, 1214, 1216
Caoutchouc, or Indiarubber, brought to Europe, 3508
Carabobo, battle of, 4345
Caracalla, 1438, 1439
Caracas, earthquake at, 4344
revolution at, 4343
Carbo, Papirius, 1251
Carcassonne, evacuation and fall of, 2078
Carchemish, 122
battle of, 61, 248
Cardigan, Earl of, 3620
Carew, John, 2873
Caria, 419
Carrington, General Sir Frederick, 4504
Carinus, 1454
Carlists, of Spain, 3551, 3552, 3589, 3591, 3596, 3598–3700
Carloman, 1910
Carloman, another, 1911
Carloman, son of Pepin the Little, 1887
Carlos, Don, 3551, 3552
another, 3689, 3691, 3696, 3698–3700
Carlos, Don, King of Naples and Sicily, 3095, 3096
Carlotta, wife of the Emperor Maximilian of Mexico, 3641
Carlovingian dynasty, 1885–1921
fall of, 1920
founding of, 1885
Carlovingian kingdoms in Europe, 1905–1920
Carlovingian kings, first of the, 1885–1905
list of, 1921
Carlowitz, Peace of, 3065
Carlstadt, Dr., 2601
Carlyle, Thomas, 3960
Carmania, 456
Carmichael, General, 3474
Carneades, 1017
Carnot, 3390, 3404, 3407, 3414
Carnot, Sadi-, 3848, 3854, 3855
Carolina, colony of, 2947, 2948
Carolina, North, 2949
Carolina, South, 2949
Caroline Matilda, wife of Christian VII. of Denmark, 3147

Caroline of Brunswick, wife of George IV. of Great Britain, 3342, 3556, 3557
Caroline, wife of George II., of Great Britain, 3091
Caroline, wife of Ferdinand IV., King of Naples, 3421, 3443
Carrhæ, battle of, 1286
Carrickfergus, siege and fall of, 2912
Carrier, 3393, 3399
Cartagena, 3693, 3694, 3697
Carteaux, General, 2616
Carter, Hob, 2305
Carteret, 3330
Carteret, Lord, 3102, 3104
Carteret, Philip, 2943
Carteret, Sir George, 2943, 2948
Carthage, Republic of, 431–446
  alliance of, with Xerxes the Great, 438
  as a Roman province, 446, 1234
  attack on, 446, 1231, 1232
  capture and destruction of, 446, 1233, 1234
  class distinctions in, 435, 436
  commerce of, 437, 438
  conquests in Spain, 444
  fertile provinces of, 432
  foreign possessions of, 432
  founding of, 433
  government of, 435
  naval power of, 434, 435
  Punic Wars, 1194–1236
  religion of, 436
  revenues and banking of, 436
  situation and description of, 432
  struggle with Rome, 444–446
  wars of, with the Greeks of Sicily, 438–443
  wealth of, 1194
Carthagena, 445
Carthusians, 2050
Cartier, Jacques, 2529
Carus, 1454
Carvalho, Marquis of Pombal, 3145, 3146
Carver, John, 2933
Carey, Alice, 3962
Carey, Phœbe, 3962
Cary, Lucius, Lord Falkland, 2842, 2843
Casca, 1302
Casimir IV., King of Poland, 2435
Casimir the Great, King of Poland, 2435
Casimir, John, King of Poland, 3042, 3043
Casimir-Perier, 3544
Casimir-Perier, President of France, 3854, 3855
Cassander, 1007–1009
Cassano, battle of, 3009
  another battle of, 3423
Cass, Lewis, 4091, 4118, 4122
Cassel, battle of, 2167
  another battle of, 3124
Cassini, 3026
Cassius, Avidius, 1425
Cassius, Marcus, 1301, 1306–1308
Cassius, Quintus, 1288
Cassius, Spurius, 1151
Castanos, 3464
Castelar, Emilio, 3652, 3692, 3695–3697
Castelnau, Peter de, 2075, 2076
Castillo, Canovas del, 3898, 4421
  assassination of, 3899, 4427
Castlereagh, Lord, 3350, 3475, 3496, 3521, 3555, 3558
Castor, 740, 1147
Castro, Iñez de, 2397–2399
Caswell, Fort, fall of, 4214
Catacombs of Egypt, 88
Catacombs of Rome, 1462
Catalonia, revolt of, 3020
Catana, 1120
Catania, battle of, 3607
Cateau-Cambresis, Peace of, 2681, 2718, 2747
Catesby, 2344
Catesby, Robert, 2812
Catharine I., Empress of Russia, 3093, 3094
Catharine II., the Great, Empress of Russia, 3137, 3156–3183
  ambitions of, 3157
  character of, 3157
  incites the Confederation of Targowicz, 3175
  in Taurida and Caucasia, 3170
  deposes Peter III., 3137, 3157
  Poland and, 3156, 3158–3161, 3163–3166, 3174–3183
  political policy of, 3159
  Russia under, 3156–3183
Catharine Howard, fifth wife of Henry VIII., 2654, 2655
Catharine of Aragon, first wife of Henry VIII., 2359, 2641–2645
Catharine of Braganza, wife of Charles II. of England, 2877, 3023

Catharine Parr, sixth and last wife of Henry VIII., 2656, 2657
Catharine, wife of Henry V. of England, 2183, 2327
Catharine, wife of Jerome Bonaparte, 3443
Cathcart, Earl of, 3454
Cathelineau, 3387
Catherine de Medici, 2747, 2749–2760, 2763
Catholicity, 1534
under the Lombards, 1541, 1542
Catholic League of France, 2762–2767, 2770, 2771
Catholic League of Germany, 2773, 2774, 2777, 2778, 2780–2782, 2785, 2788
Catholic Church, Roman, foundation of, 1469, 1470
reformed by Council of Trent, 2628, 2629
Catholic Emancipation in Ireland, 3559
Catholics, persecution of, in England, 2646
Catiline, Lucius Sergius, 1273
conspiracy of, 1273–1275
Catinat, Marshal, 2999, 3004
Cato, Marcus Porcius, the Elder Cato, 446, 1230, 1321, 1322
Cato the Younger, 1276, 1280, 1283, 1292, 1297
Catullus, 1322, 1323
Catulus, 1253
Catulus, Caius Lutatius, 1201
Cavaignac, General, 3589, 3591, 3592
Cavaliers, 2840, 2841
Cavendish, Henry, 3507
Cavendish, Lord, 2901
Cavendish, Lord Frederick, 3799
Cavendish, Lord John, 3234
Cavour, Count, 3628, 3630, 3632
Caucasian race, 25–28
European divisions of the Aryan branch, 27, 28
linguistic divisions of the Aryan branch, 25, 26
table of branches, 36
Caulaincourt, 3493
Caunus, 489
Cawnpore, massacre at, 3625
relief of, 3626
Caxton, William, 2521, 2343
Cecil, Lord Burleigh, 2697
Cecropia, 955
Cecrops, 714
Cecryphalia, battle of, 848
Cedar Creek, battle of, 4200, 4201
Cedar Mountain, battle of, 4158
Celeus, 731
Celebacy of the clergy, 1943
Cellemare, Marquis of, 3084
Celts, 27, 28
descendants of the, 27, 28
original tribes of the, 1521, 1522
language of the, 1350
Censorius, 1231
Censors, 1160, 1161
Centaurs, 740
Central America, 4348
Century, 16th, progress of civilization in the, 2800–2805
Century, 17th, progress of civilization in the, 3024–3030
Century, 18th, progress of civilization in the, 3505–3519
Century, 19th, progress of civilization in the, 3947–3968
Cephallenia, 711
Ceraunus, Ptolemy, 1020
Cerausius, 1457
Cerberus, 734, 743
Cerda, Charles de la, Constable of France, 2170, 2171
Cerdic, 1559
Cêres, 724, 1137
Ceret, battle of, 3394
Cerisolles, battle of, 2589
Cerro Gordo, battle of, 4083, 4356, 4445
Cervantes, 2803
Cervera, Admiral, 4292–4297
Cetywayo, King of the Zulus, 3793, 3794
Chabrias, 910, 911, 926
Chacabaco, battle of, 4337
Chæronea, battle of, 978
Chaja Aiass, 2502, 2503
Chalcedon, 758, 1484, 1735, 1736
Chalcidice, 689, 958
Chalcis, 786
Chaldæa, 125–140
antiquity of, 125, 126
arts and industries of, 134–138
ascendency over Assyria, 142
civilization of, 140, 1333
commerce of, 138, 139
conquest of, by the Arabs, 130
conquest of, by the Assyrians, 131

cosmogony and religion of, 286–304
cuneiform inscriptions of, 137
deluge in, 288, 289
Elamitic dynasty of, 128, 129
empire of, 125–132
geography of, 113–116, 119
history of, 125–132
kings of, 132
learning in, 139, 140
political history of, 125–132
products of, 114, 115
temples and ruins of, 135
Chaldæans, antiquity of the, 133, 134
arms and implements of the, 138
burial customs of the, 136, 137
cosmogony and religion of the, 286–304
gods of the, 292–303
planetary deities of the, 298–303
races of the, 133, 134
sciences of the, 139, 140
writing of the, 137
zodiac of the, 139
Chalgrove Field, battle of, 2842
Chalier, 3389
Chalons, battle of, 1509
Chamberlain, Daniel H., 4255
Chamberlain, Joseph, 3803, 3840, 4464, 4467, 4469, 4471, 4508
Chambersburg, burning of, 4199
Chambly, capture of, 3232
Chambord, Count de, 3705, 3706, 3708
Champagne, 2131
Champaubert, battle of, 3493
Champ de Mai, 3497
Champ de Mars, 1555
Champeaux, William de, 2139
Champion Hill, battle of, 4174
Championnet, General, 3422
Champlain, Lake, discovery of, 3017
battle of, 4022
Champlain, Samuel, 3017
Champollion, 23, 3964
Champs Elysées, 3677
Chanaranges, 1693
Chancellorsville, battle of, 4169, 4170
Chandler, Zachariah, 4210, 4232
Chandragupta, 617
Changarnier, General, 3592, 3610
Chang Chi Wau, 4657
Chang-yin-houan, 4661
Chanhou, battle of, 4648
Chanikoff, Admiral, 3459
Channing, William Ellery, 3961
Chantilly, battle of, 4158
Chaos, 723
Chapelier, 3393
Chapman, Walter, 2382
Chapultepec, battle of, 4084, 4085
Charax, city of, 452
Chares, 926, 927, 969, 970
Charette, 3387, 3402, 3407
Charibert, 1552
Chariots, Assyrian, 234, 235
Egyptian, 71, 72
Greek, 946
Roman, 1368
Charlemagne, 1887–1901
arts, commerce and literature under, 1899
capture of Pavia by, 1888
conquest of Bavaria by, 1893
conquest of the Saxons by, 1896
crowned Emperor of the Romans, 1895
description of, 1900
death of, 1901
empire of, 1897
government and laws of, 1897, 1898
learning under, 1899
receives the Iron Crown of Lombardy, 1888, 1889
receives the keys of Jerusalem and the Holy Sepulcher, 1897
religion under, 1898, 1899
revival of the Western Empire under, 1895
tomb of, 1901
Charlemont, Earl of, 3275
Charleroi, capture of, 3498
Charles Albert of Bavaria, 3100–3105
Charles Albert of Sardinia, 3550, 3551, 3586, 3588, 3606, 3607
abdication of, 3607
and Austria, 3606, 3607
Charles, Archduke, of Austria, 3002, 3003, 3007–3011, 3013, 3015
Charles, Archduke of Austria, another, 3412, 3423, 3471
Charles Canutesson, 2419
Charles, Count of Anjou, 2151, 2152, 2155, 2156
Charles, Count of Blois, 2168
Charles, Count of Charolois, 2214–2216

Charles Edward the Pretender, 3106–3109, 3126
Charles Emmanuel III., of Sardinia, 3095, 3103
Charles Emmanuel, of Savoy, 2955
Charles Felix, 3532
Charles Martel, 1555, 1556, 1842, 1885
Charles of Durazzo, 2389
Charles I., of Anjou, 2389
Charles II., of Anjou, 2389
Charles I., of England, 2821–2852
accession of, 2821
and the House of Commons, 2824–2840
at Carisbrook Castle, 2848
at Hurst Castle, 2849
at Nottingham, 2840
character of, 2821
execution of, 2852
impeachment and trial of, 2849–2851
in Scotland, 2832–2835
marriage of, 2822
new policy of, 2828
Parliament of, at Oxford, 2843
Petition of Right Signed by, 2826
Charles II., of England, 2869–2890
accession of, 2868, 2869
character of, 2871, 2889
children of, 2888
court of, 2878
marriage of, 2877
religion of, 2875
secret treaty of, with Louis XIV., 2879, 2880
vengeance on Cromwell and the regicides, 2872–2874
Charles IV., the Fair, of France, 2165, 2166
Charles V., the Wise, of France, 2174–2178
Charles VI., the Well-Beloved, King of France, 2178–2184
Charles VII., the Victorious, of France, 2184–2212
Charles VIII., the Courteous, of France, 2226–2230, 2548–2552
Charles IX., of France, 2750–2760
Charles X., of France, 3525–3527, 3541–3544
Charles IV., of Germany, 2111–2115
Charles V., of Germany, 2566–2625
abdication of, 2623–2624
accession of, 2568
and Martin Luther, 2599
and Pope Clement VII., 2578–2580
and the Castilian Junta, 2567
and the Reformation, 2592–2609
at Ghent, 2586, 2587
at San Yuste, 2624, 2625
character of, 2567
death of, 2624, 2625
dominions of, 2568
election of, 2567, 2568
edict against Lutheranism, 2607
edict of Brussels, 2619
expeditions to Africa, 2584, 2585, 2587, 2588
in Italy, 2583
in Spain, 2573
overthrow of the Protestants by, 2614–2617
overthrow by Maurice of Saxony, 2619–2621
peace with Solyman the Magnificent, 2613
visits Francis I. of France, 2577
visits Henry VIII. of England, 2569
wars with Francis I. of France, 2563–2591
violation of his coronation oath, 2614
Charles VI. of Germany, 3013, 3015, 3089, 3096, 3097, 3099
Charles VII., of Germany, 3101–3105
Charles IV., of Naples, 3096
Charles of Orleans, 2180
Charles of Provence, 1907
Charles of Roumania, 3907
Charles I., of Spain, same as Charles V. of Germany, 2566
Charles II., of Spain, 2918, 2919, 3001–3003
Charles III., of Spain, 3133, 3146
Charles IV., of Spain, 3146, 3461, 3462
Charles IX., of Sweden, 2635
Charles X., of Sweden, 3034–3037
Charles XI., of Sweden, 3037
Charles XII., of Sweden, 3066–3071
ambitions of, 3066–3071
career of, 3066–3071
forms alliance with the Turks, 3070
wanderings of, 3070, 3071
wars of, 3066–3071
Charles XIII., of Sweden, 3460, 3478
Charles XIV., of Sweden and Norway, 3582
Charles XV., of Sweden and Norway, 3582
Charles of Valois, 2157
Charles the Bad, 2171
Charles the Bald, 1906, 1908–1910

Charles the Bold, Duke of Burgundy, 2216–2222
Charles the Fat, 1910–1913
Charles the Simple, 1915–1917
Charleston, South Carolina, attack on, in 1776, 3235, 3236
earthquake at, 4262
evacuation of, 4215
founding of, 2948
siege and capture of, in 1780, 3263
siege of, in 1863, 4178, 4179
Charlestown, Massachusetts, burned, 3230
Charlotte Corday, 3382
Charlotte of Mecklenburg-Strelitz, wife of George III., 3134
Charon, 743
Charton, 2973
Chartres, Duke of, 3380, 3580
Chase, Salmon Portland, 4107, 4125, 4206
Chassé, General, 3546
Chasseneuil, 2077
Chateaubriand, 3438, 3964
Chateaubriand, Countess of, 2571
Chateauneuf de Randeau, surrender of, 2177
Chateauroux, Duchess de, 3103
Chateau-Thierry, battle of, 3493
Chatelherault, Duke of, 2713
Chatham, Baroness of, 3134
Chatham, Earl of, 3192
Châtillon, Jacques de, 2159
Chattanooga, battle of, 4180, 4181
siege of, 4180
Chatterton, Thomas, 3510
Chaucer, Geoffrey, 2053, 2310, 2311
Chaumette, 3386
Chaumont, Treaty of, 3493
Chauncey, Commodore, 4019
Cheatham, General, 4140
Chedorlaomer, 129, 349
Chelmsford, Lord, 3793
Chenah, battle of, 3567
Cheops, 46
Cherasco, Treaty of, 2967
Cherbourg, destruction of, 3125
Chermside, General Sir Herbert Charles, 4504
Cherokee Indians, 2533, 3131, 4047, 4056
removal of, 4047, 4056
war with, 3131
Chersonesus, 760
Cherub, 4024
Chesapeake, frigate, 4009, 4010, 4020, 4021
Chester, battle of, 1558
Chesterfield, Lord, 3513
Chester, Pennsylvania, founding of, 2943
Chevaux-de-frise in the Delaware river, 3250
Chevy Chase, ballad of, 2311, 2376
Chicago, Anarchist riot in, 4263
great fire of, 4241
great railway strike at, in 1894, 4272, 4273
World's Columbian Exposition at, 4269, 4270
Chickahominy, 4156, 4157
Chickamauga, battle of, 4180
Chickasaw Indians, French war with the, 3018
Chihuahua, 4083, 4359
Childebert I., 1549, 1550
Childebert II., 1553
Childeric, 1545
Children's Crusade, 2070
Chili, civil war in, 4368–4374
conquest of, by the Spaniards, 2545
early history of, 2545
freed by San Martin, 4347
revolution in, 4347
under President Balmaceda, 4368–4374
wars of, with Bolivia and Peru, 4364–4368
Chillianwallah, battle of, 3567
Chilo, 804, 806
Chilpanzingo, Mexican Declaration of Independence at, 4342
Chilperic, 1552, 1553
Chilperic III., 1556
China, aborigines of, 676
ancient, 674–679
and France, 4632, 4633, 4635, 4636
and Great Britain, 3564, 3565, 3635, 3636, 4632, 4633, 4635
and Japan, 4646–4671
and Korea, 4646, 4647
and Russia, 4629
authentic history of, 676–679, 2451, 2459, 4625–4637, 4646–4694
Buddhism in, 678
capture of Canton by the British, 3564, 4632
capture of Canton and Pekin by the British and French, 3623, 3636, 4634
cession of Formosa to Japan, 4670
climate of, 673, 674
character writing invented by Fohi, 676

chronology of, 675
commerce of, 4625, 4631–4633
conquest of, by the Manchus, 4627, 4628
conquest of, by the Mongol, 679, 2451, 2459
conquest of Thibet by, 4629
dynasties and late Emperors of, 4887
embassy to the United States and Europe, 4635
first intercourse between Europe and, 4625
first railway in, 4636
geography and description of, 673, 674
government of, 681, 682
Great Wall of, 677
humiliation of, by Japan, 4671
invasion of Korea, 4647
Japanese invasion of Korea, 4647
learning in, 681
manufactures of, 684, 685
military affairs in, 4646–4694
Mohammedan insurrection in, 4635
Opium war of, with Great Britain, 3564, 3565, 4632
political history of, 674–679, 2451, 2459, 4625–4694
ports of, opened to foreigners, 3565, 3635, 4632, 4634
productions of, 674
provinces of, 674
rebellions in, 4626, 4627, 4631, 4633, 4635
recent events in, 4672–4694
Russian traders in, 4628
state religion of, 690
treaties of, with Great Britain and France, 3565, 3635, 4632, 4634
wars of, 3564, 3565, 3635, 3636, 4632, 4633–4635
China Sea, 673
Chindaswind, 1531
Chin dynasty, 679
Chinese civilization, 680–685
arts and industries, 680
coins, 680
customs, 680, 681
great public works, 680
inventions, 680
women, 681
Chino-Japanese War, 4646–4671
battle of Ping Yang, 4649, 4650
battle of the Yalu River, 4650
capture of Port Arthur, 4656
civil administration in Liao-tung, 4661
Count Ito and peace envoys, 4665
fighting in Manchuria, 4648–4668
independence of Korea, 4671
Japanese at the Pescadore Islands, 4670
Japanese victories, 4648–4668
Japanese welcomed by Chinese, 4654
peace negotiations, 4661–4669
Peace of Shimonoseki, 4669, 4670
Ching-wang, 677, 678
Chin-nong, 676
Chintila, 1531
Chinzinus and Porus, 245
Chios, isle of, 711, 756
Chippewa Indians, war with the, 4305
Chiron, the Centaur, 740
Chiselhurst, 3677
Chivalry, 2048, 2049
Chlodwig, or Clovis, 1545–1549
Chlomaron, siege of, 1722
Chlopicki, General, 3547, 3548
Chlorus, Constantius, 1459
Choiseul, Duke de, 3146
Cholula, massacre of Aztecs at, 2538, 2539
Chorasmia, 457
Chorianes, 1700
Chosiu, Prince of, 4633, 4644
Chosröes, of Armenia, 1609
Chosröes, of Armenia, another, 1656
Chosröes I., or Khosrou Nushirvan, 1692–1720
administration of, 1711, 1712
coins of, 1719
education under, 1715, 1716
government of, 1711, 1712
laws of, 1718
marriage laws of, 1715
religion of, 1716, 1717
taxation under, 1712, 1713
wars of, 1693–1710
Chosröes II., or Khosrou Parviz, 1724–1746
art under, 1745
character of, 1744
coins of, 1746
conquest of Egypt and Syria by, 1734, 1735
flight of, 1726, 1727
harem of, 1745
religion of, 1731, 1732
seals of, 1745

second reign of, 1730–1744
Chouans, 3402
Chow dynasty, 677
Chow-sin, 677
Chow-tsung, 679
Chramnè, 1552
Christ, Jesus, 1082–1084
birth of, 1082, 1390
Church of, 1085–1087
crucifixion of, 1084, 1395, 1396
teachings of, 1084, 1463–1465
Christian I., 2419
Christian II., 2419, 2633, 2635
Christian III., 2335
Christian IV., 2636, 2779–2781, 2795, 3031
Christian V., 3031
Christian VI., 3147
Christian VII., 3147
Christian VIII., 3582, 3595
Christian IX., 3644, 3645
Christianity, civilizing effect of, 1957
home of, 32
in Hungary, 2436
in Mexico, 2541
in the Spanish colonies, 2541
introduction of, into Japan, 4640, 4641
progress of, in England, 1563–1565
rise and progress of, 1461–1493
Christians, computation of time by the, 21
persecutions of, in the Roman Empire, 1461–1463
in Armenia, 1674
in Egypt, 1873
in Japan, 4641
in Persia, 1659
release of, from slavery, 2862
Christina, Queen of Sweden, 2788, 3033, 3034
Christopher Columbus, 2526, 2527
Chroniclers of the Middle Ages, 24, 25
Chronometer, first manufacture of the, 3508
Chrysler's Field, battle of, 4020
Chryso Keras, 1474
Chrysostom, St., 1105, 1490
Chungho, battle of, 4649
Chung-Kang, 676
Church, Christian, beginning of the, 1082–1087, 1395, 1396, 1461–1463
corruption of the, 1933
division of, into Eastern and Western, 1895
Fathers of the, 1488–1492
use of pictures and images in, 1595
Church, States of the, 1543
Churchill, John, Duke of Marlborough, 2901, 2902, 2986, 3005
Churchill, Lord Randolph, 3803
Churubusco, battle of, 4084, 4356
Chusero, 2503
Chusan, island of, 3564
Chushan-rishathaim, 384
Cialdini, General, 3629
Cicero, Marcus Tullius, 1271, 1274–1276, 1280, 1302, 1304–1306
Cid Campeador, 2391, 2392
Cilicia, 420, 989, 1272
Cimbri, 1250–1253
Cincinnati, founding of, 3297
Cimon, 838–841, 843–845
Cincinnati, Society of the, 3284
Cincinnatus, 1154–1156
Cinna, 1264
Cineas, 1186, 1188
Cinneladanus, 210
Cinq-Mars, Marquis of, 2970
Cintra, Convention of, 3464
Circassia, 3574
Circus Maximus, 1132, 1328
Cisalpine Gaul, 1114, 1115, 1164, 1203, 1204
Cisalpine Gauls, 1203, 1204
Cisalpine Republic, 3415
Cissey, General, 3686
Cistercians, 2050, 2051
Cities in the Middle Ages, 2054, 2055
Citizenship, Roman, 1129–1132, 1191, 1244, 1299, 1351, 1521
City Cohorts, 1381
City-states in Greece, importance of the, 750
Ciudad Real, battle of, 3466
Ciudad Rodrigo, 3467, 3468
Civil government, first, in Egypt, 37
Civilis, 1412
Civilization, Arabian, 1876–1879
Assyrian, 218–243
Aztec, 2535–2538
Babylonian, 259–286
Chaldæan, 133–140
Chinese, 680–685
Egyptian, 65–92
English, under Alfred the Great, 2003–2007
Greek, 945–956
Hebrew, 413–415

Hindoo, 616–621
Hungarian, 2436
Japanese, 4639
Median, 478–483
Medo-Persian, 535–581
New Persian, 1752–1759
Phœnician, 333–336
Roman, 1357–1370
Russian, 2426
Russian, under Catharine the Great, 3170
Russian, under Peter the Great, 3053–3056
cradle of, 37
diffusion of European, 3519, 3949
in the North of Europe, 1957
in the Sixteenth Century, 2800–2805
in the Seventeenth Century, 3024–3030
in the Eighteenth Century, 3505–3519
in the Nineteenth Century, 3947–3968
in the South of Europe, 1957
Civilizations, oldest, 31
Civil War in the United States, 4126–4228
Clairvaux, 2051, 2064, 2140
Clarence, George, Duke of, 2339, 2340, 2342
Clarence, Prince Albert Victor, Duke of, 3810
Clarence, William Henry, Duke of, 3559
Clarendon, Constitutions of, 2255
Clarendon, Edward Hyde, Earl of, 2831, 2832, 2871, 2878, 2879, 2915, 3027
Clare, Richard de, Earl of Pembroke, 2257, 2258
Clark, Colonel, 3264
Clark, Sir Alured, 3344
Clarke, Lieutenant, 4007, 4074
Clarke, Fort 4142
Clarke, Major George Rogers, 3260
Clarkson, Thomas, 3518, 3561, 3952
Claude Lorraine, 3028
Claudian, 1376
Claudius, Consul, 1195
Claudius, Emperor, 1400–1402
Claudius, Appius, the Blind, 1186, 1191–1193
Claudius, Appius, the Decemvir, 1158, 1159
Claudius, Marcus Aurelius, 1449, 1450
Claudius Marcellus, 1252
Claudius Nero, 1216, 1217
Claverhouse, John Graham of, 2887, 2909, 2910
Clayborne, William, 2942
Clay, Cassius Marcellus, 4107
Clay, Clement Claiborne, 4207
Clay, General Green, 4018, 4107
Clay, Henry, 4015, 4030, 4038, 4039, 4044, 4045, 4052, 4056, 4057, 4073, 4081, 4093–4095, 4098
Claypole, Mrs., 2864
Clazomene, 758
Cleander, 1431
Cleandrides, 852
Clement, Jacques, 2767
Clement of Alexandria, 1105, 1488
Clement II., Pope, 1934
Clement III., Pope, 1951
Clement IV., Pope, 2153
Clement V., Pope, at Avignon, 2163
Clement VII., Pope, 2574, 2579, 2580, 2584
Clement XIII., Pope, 3146
Clement XIV., Pope, 3146
Clements, General Ralph Arthur Penryhn, 4504
Cleobulus, 804, 806, 807
Cleombrotus, 909, 911, 913
Cleomenes, 792, 809
Cleomenes, another, 1022, 1023
Cleon, 860, 861, 863, 865, 866, 868
Cleopatra, the last of the Ptolemies, 1047, 1048, 1295, 1296, 1310–1317
Cleopatra, sister of Ptolemy Philometor, 1044
Cleopatra, sister of Alexander the Great, 1008
Cleopatra's Needles, 51
Cleph, 1539
Clepsydra, invented by the Babylonians, 279
Clergy in the Middle Ages, 2050
Clermont, Count de, 3129
Clery, General Sir Cornelius Francis, 4503
Cleveland, Colonel, 3264
Cleveland, Grover, 4260–4265, 4268–4277
Cleves, Anne of, fourth wife of Henry VIII., 2654
Clifford, Sir Thomas, 2879
Clinclamp, General, 3686
Clingman, Thomas L., 4115
Clinton, De Witt, 4018, 4047
Clinton, George, 4007, 4011
Clinton, Sir Henry, 3229, 3235, 3236, 3242, 3243, 3257, 3258, 3263, 3265, 3266, 3268, 3271
Clio, 738
Clisson, Oliver de, Constable of France, 2178–2180
Clisthenes, 792, 793

Cliton, William, Duke Robert of Normandy's son, 2137, 2138
Clitus, 985, 998
Clive, Robert, Lord, 3114, 3115, 3132, 3315, 3316
Cloaca Maxima, 1131
Clodion, 1544
Clodius, 1280
Clodius Albinus, 1430, 1435, 1436
Clodomir, kingdom of, 1549
Clontarf, battle of, 2257
Clootz, Anacharsis, 3386
Clostergrab, 2775
Clotaire, 1548–1552
Clotho, 739
Clotilda, 1545, 1546, 1550, 1551
Clovis, 1545–1549
  character of, 1548, 1549
  conquests by, 1545–1547
  conversion of, to Christianity, 1546
  dissensions among children of, 1548, 1549
  kingdom of, 1547, 1548
  marriage of, with Clotilda, 1545, 1546
  religion of, 1546
Clubs in the Eighteenth Century, 3518
Clusert, General, 3688
Clusium, siege of, 1164
Clypea, 1197
Clytemnestra, 719
Cneius Flavius, 1194
Cneius Pompey, 1270–1273, 1275, 1279, 1287–1295
Cneius Pompey, the younger, 1299
Cnidus, 758
  battle of, 902
Cobb, Howell, 4115, 4118, 4121
Cobbett, William, 3560
Cobden, Richard, 3566, 4144
Cobham, Lord, 2323, 2324
Coburg, Prince of, 3391
Coburn, Colonel, 4179
Cochabamba, 4346
Cochin China, French wars in, 3636, 3844
Cochrane, Admiral, 4022, 3474, 3478, 4347
Cockburn, Admiral, 4021
Coctiers, Jacques, physician to Louis XI., 2224
Cod, Cape, discovery of, 2933
Coddington, William, 2938
Code Napoleon, 3433
Code of Julius Cæsar, 1300
Code of Justinian, 1582–1586
Codomannus, Darius, 532–534, 984–997
Codrington, Sir Edward, 3539
Codrus, 722
  devotion of, 722
Coffee Calcalli, Ashantee king, 3659
Coffee, tea and chocolate introduced into England, 2889, 3030
Coffey, General, 4177
Coke, Sir Edward, 2816, 2826
Cola di Rienzi, 2388
Colbert, Jean Baptiste, 2980, 2991
Colchis, 459, 717
Cold Harbor, battle of, 4195
Coleman, Edward, 2882
Colenso, battle of, 3828, 4485
Coleridge, Samuel Taylor, 3957
Colfax, Schuyler, 4210, 4232, 4237
Colhuaca, Kingdom of, 2534
Coligni, Admiral, 2748, 2753–2758
Colleton, James, 2949
Collingwood, Admiral, 3442, 3474
Collins, William, 3509
Collins, William Wilkie, 3959
Collot d'Herbois, 3384, 3393, 3394, 3399
Cologne, Archbishop of, 3703
Colombia, 4343–4336
  tyranny by Spain in, 4344
  liberation of, by General Simon Bolivar, 4336
  independence of, 4346
  internal dissensions, in 4344, 4345
  Republic of, 4345
  revolution in 4343
  United States of, 4364
Colonies, Carthaginian, 433–435
  Dutch, 2745, 2746
  English, in North America, 2931–2952
  French, in North America, 3017–3019
  Grecian, 754–768
  Phœnician, 330, 331
  Portuguese, 2522–2526
  Roman, 1191
  Spanish, in America, 2538–2541, 2543–2546
Colonna, Cardinal, 2579
Colonna, family of, 2162, 2388
Colonna, Sciarra, 2162
Colorado, 4252
Colosseum, of Rome, 1331
Colossi, twin, near Thebes, 5152
Colossus of Rhodes, 1106

Columba, St., 1560, 2360
Columbia, capture of, 4214, 4215
Columbus, Christopher, 2526, 2527
aided by Queen Isabella of Castile, 2526
discovers San Salvador and other West India Islands, 2526, 2527, 4388
later discoveries by, 2527
voyages of, 2526, 2527
Columbus, Diego, 2528, 4388
Colville, General Sir Henry Edward, 4504
Comentiolus, 1727
Comines, Philippe de, 2053, 2232
Cominius, Pontius, 1166
Comitia Centuriata, 1132
Comitia Curiata, 1129
Comitia Tributa, 1133
Comitium, 1327
Commentaries by Cæsar, 1284, 1324
Commerce, primitive, 31
between China and the world, 3565, 4632
mediæval, 2054, 2055
Assyrian, 239, 240
Babylonian, 284, 285
Carthaginian, 437, 438
Chaldæan, 138, 139
Chinese, 2460
Egyptian, 83
English, 2054, 3030
Florentine, 2385, 2386
French, 3029, 3653
German, 1923, 3639
Hebrew under Solomon, 397, 398
of the Dutch Republic, 2475, 2476, 3029
Phœnician, 330-333
Portuguese, 2522-2526
Russian, 2428
Saracen, 1876
Venetian, 2383-2385
in the Eighteenth Century, 3519
in the Nineteenth Century, 3948, 3949
in the Sixteenth Century, 2800, 2801
in the Seventeenth Century, 3029-3030
under the Antonines, 1428-1430
Commission, Joint High, 4242
Commodus, 1430-1433
Commons, House of, in England, origin of, 2277
struggles of with Stuarts, 2811-2906
Commonwealth of England, 2852-2869
Commune of Paris, in 1848, 3590-3592
in 1871, 3680-3689
Communes, enfranchisement of the, 2136
Communism, 3590-3592, 3680-3689
Communists of Paris, 3590-3592, 3680-3689
execution of, 3688
Comnenus, Isaac, 1601
Como, 3629
Comonfort, 4357
Compass, mariner's, invention of the, 2521
Compeigne, siege of, 2197
Compromise Act, 4095, 4096
Comte, 3956
Comus, 737
Comyn, John, of Badenoch, 2285, 2372
Conal, King of Scotland, 2360
Concha, Manuel de la, 3698, 3699
Concobar, 453
Concord, skirmish at, 3226
Condé, Prince of, 2960, 2961
Condé, Prince of, the great general, 2795, 2796, 2971-2978, 2980, 2983, 2984, 2986, 2987
Condé, Prince of, the Huguenot leader, 2748, 2750, 2751, 2753-2755
Condé, Princess of, 2974
Condillac, 3142, 3511
Condorcet, 3142, 3368, 3511
Confederacy, Southern, 4120
Confederate States of America, 4120
Confederation, Helvetic, 2113
Confederation, North German, 3649
Confederation of the Rhine, 3445, 3446
Conflans, Admiral, 3126, 3127
Conflans, Treaty of, 2215
Confucius, 685-692
and his religion, 685-692
characteristics of, 690
disciples of, 686
life and family of, 685, 686
sacred books of, 686, 687
sayings of, 687-689
teachings of, 691, 692
writings of, destroyed, 678
Congress, Colonial, 3116, 3117
Congress, Continental, first, 3220-3222
second, 3228, 3231, 3236-3241
Congress of Berlin, 3768-3771
Congress of Vienna, 3496, 3521
Congress of the United States, 3308
Congress, Stamp Act, 3209, 3210
Conkling, Roscoe, 4210, 4232, 4258, 4249
Connecticut, colony of, 2938, 2939
State of, 3242

Conner, 4082
Conon, 901, 902
Conrad I., of Germany, 1922
Conrad II., of Germany, 1932, 1933
Conrad III., of Germany, 2064, 2065, 2083–2085
Conrad IV., of Germany, 2097, 2099
Conrad of Lorraine, 1925
Conradine, 2100, 2389
Constance, Council of, 2118, 2119
  Peace of, 2088
Constance, wife of Robert the Pious, 2132, 2133
Constans, 1478
Constans II., 1594
Constantia, 1721
Constantina, 1481
Constantine II., 1480
Constantine III., 1594
Constantine IV., 1594
Constantine V., Copronymus, 1595, 1596
Constantine VI., 1596
Constantine VII., 1599
Constantine VIII., 1599
Constantine IX., 1600
Constantine X., 1601
Constantine XI., 1601
Constantine Palæologus, 2446, 2484
Constantine the Great, 1459–1461, 1468–1479
Constantine, Archduke, 3547, 3548
Constantine, Arch of, 1471
Constantine I. of Scotland, 2361
Constantine II. of Scotland, 2361
Constantinople, capital of the Roman Empire, 1473, 1474
  captured by Sultan Mohammed II., 2446, 2484
  Cathedral of St. Sophia at, 2446, 2484
  dispute between Greek and Roman Churches in, 3617
  massacre of Armenians in, 3916, 3917
  massacre of Janizaries in, 3539
  plundered by the Crusaders, 1605, 2069, 2070
  restored Greek Empire of, 2070, 2442
  Saracen attacks on, 1594, 1595, 1836, 1841
  siege of, by Sultan Bajazet I., 2444, 2480
  siege of, by the Crusaders, 1605, 2069, 2070
  siege of, by Sultan Mohammed II., 2446, 2484
  sieges of, by the Saracens, 1594, 1595, 1836, 1841
Constantinople, Treaty of, 3774
Constantius II., 1479–1484, 1626–1639
Constantius Chlorus, 1459
Constitution of the United States, birth of, 3292–3311
Constitution, vessel, 4017, 4025
Constitutional Convention at Philadelphia, 3301–3311
Consulate of Napoleon Bonaparte, 3428–3438
Continental Congress, first, 3220–3222
  second, 3228, 3231, 3236–3241
Continental System, 3449
Conti, Prince of, 2974
Contreras, General, 3693, 3694
Conway, General, American, 3254
Conway, General, British, 3281
Conway Cabal, 3253, 3254
Cony, Samuel, 4209
Cook, Captain, 3330, 3518, 3519
Cook, Eliza, 3957
Cooke, Jay, 4168, 4169
Coomassie, 3659, 3815, 3831
Cooper, General, 4177
Cooper, James Fenimore, 3961
Cooper, Peter, 4253
Cooper, Sir Ashley, 2866, 2879, 2948
Coote, Sir Eyre, 3132, 3280, 3318
Copenhagen, battle of, 3431, 3432
  British bombardment of, 3454
  Peace of, 3036
  sieges of, by Charles X. of Sweden, 3035, 3036
  siege of, by Charles XII. of Sweden, 3066
Copernicus, Nicholas, 2801, 2802
Cope, Sir John, 3106
Copley, John Singleton, 3512
Copp's Hill, 3229
Coptic Church of Alexandria, 1830
Copts, 1828
Corbett, Boston, 4221
Corbulo, 1406
Corcyra, 711, 753, 854
Corday, Charlotte, 3382
Cordova, discoverer of Mexico, 2528
Cordova, Gonsalvo de, the Great Captain, 2229, 2405, 2550, 2553
Cordova, Khalifate of, 1859–1872
Corfu, 854
Corinth, in Greece, 709, 751, 752

battle of, 900
destruction of, 1028
Corinth, in Mississippi, battles of, 4148
Corinthian architecture, 943, 944
Coriolanus, 1150, 1151
Cormartin, 3402
Corneille, 2981, 3026
Cornelia, 1239, 1246
Cornelius Gallus, 1315
Cronelius Nepos, 24, 1374
Cornelius Scipio, 1209
Cornelius Sulla, 1250, 1260–1269
Corneto, Cardinal of, 2554
Cornish, Admiral, 3136
Corn Laws, 3555
repeal of, 3566
Cornucanius, Tiberius, 1187
Cornwallis, Lord, 3243–3245, 3249, 3263, 3264, 3270–3272, 3344
Coro, 4345
Coronæa, battle of, 851
another battle of, 900, 901
Corps Legislatif, 3429, 3612, 3669
Corpus Christi, 4079
Correggio, 2804
Corsica, 438, 754, 1121, 1202, 3147, 3411
Corte Nuova, battle of, 2095
Cortereal, Gaspar, 2528
Cortes, of Spain, 2393, 2573, 3530, 3652, 3653, 3690–3697
Cortez, Fernando, 2529, 2538–2541
Cortina, 4359, 4362
Corunna, battle of, 3465
Corupedion, battle of, 1029
Corvinus, Matthias, 2438
Corwin, Thomas, 4081
Cosby, William, 2941
Cosmo de Medici, 2386
Cossacks, 2428, 3041–3044, 3483
Cossacks, Don, rebellion of, 3167
Cossovo, battle of, 2440, 2441, 2479
Cotham, Eleanor, 2331
Cottonwood, battle of the, 4255
Council, Amphictyonic, 747, 748, 963–965, 973, 976
Council of Basle, 2122
Council of Constance, 2118, 2119
Council of Trent, 2618, 2628, 2629
Courbevoie, battle of, 3682
Courland, 3067
Court of Areopagus, 782, 786
Courtrai, battle of, 2159
Courts of Love, 2155
Cousin, 3956
Couthon, 3368, 3384, 3391, 3393, 3395, 3396, 3398
Covenanters, 2682, 2708, 2715, 2832–2835, 2843, 2846, 2847, 2853–2855, 2875, 2876, 2887, 2891
Coverdale, Miles, 2649
Cowpens, battle of, 3269
Cowper, William, 2924
Cowper, William, the poet, 3510
Coxinga, 4267
Crabbe, Rev. George, 3957
Cracow, 2433, 2435
Republic of, 3549
University of, 2435
Cragus, Mt., 418
Cranmer, Thomas, 2644, 2645, 2648–2651, 2656, 2661, 2663, 2664, 2666, 2670, 2674
Craonne, battle of, 3493
Crassus, 1271, 1276, 1279, 1284–1287
Craterus, 1006
Craven, 2949
Crawford, Earl of, 2379
Creçy, battle of, 2169, 2294, 2295
Creek Indians, 2533, 4020, 4035
Crémieux, Emanuel, 3669
Creoles, 4341, 4342
Créquy, Marshal de, 2987
Crescentius, 1929, 1930
Crespo, General, 4374
Crespy, Peace of, 2589, 2590
Crete, or Candia, 711, 753, 754
Christians in, 3918
conquest of, by the Turks, 3059
revolt in, against the Turks, 3650
other revolts in, 3796, 3918
Creusis, 913
Crichton, William, 2378
Crim Tartars, 3168, 3169
Crimea, Russian conquest of the, 3169
Crimean War, 3617–3623
Crinan, Abbot of Dunkeld, 2362
Crispi, 3892–3896
Critias, 886, 888, 889
Crito, 890
Crittenden, George Bibb, 4141, 4146
Crittenden, John Jordan, 4117, 4141
Crittenden, Thomas Leonidas, 4141
Crittenden, Thomas Theodore, 4396

Crittenden, William Logan, 4099, 4396
Croatia, 3602, 3603, 3605
Croats, 3101, 3601
Crœsus, 425–430
captivity of, 429
conquests by, 427, 428
Delphic oracle and, 428
riches of, 426
Solan and, 426, 427
son of, 427
Cromartie, Earl of, 3108
Crompton, 3508
Cromwell, Oliver, 2830, 2831, 2835, 2843–2846, 2848, 2849, 2851–2855, 2857–2866
and the Rump Parliament, 2857–2859
campaigns of, 2843–2845, 2849, 2853–2855
crown of England offered to, 2863
daughters of, 2864
government of, 2860–2866
Parliaments under, 2852–2854, 2857–2859, 2860, 2861, 2863
Lord Protector of England, 2860–2866
Waldensees and, 2863
Cromwell, Richard, 2866, 2867
Cromwell, Sir Thomas, 2644, 2645, 2648, 2650, 2652–2654
Cronje, General Piet A., 4505
surrender of, 3829, 4513
Cronstadt, 3068
Crook, General George, 4198, 4199, 4252, 4253
Cropredy Bridge, battle of, 2843
Crosby, Lord Mayor, 3196
Cross and Crescent, struggle between, 1602
Cross Keys, battle of, 4156
Croton, 761, 762
Crotona, battle of, 1929
Crown Point, Fort, 3117
capture of, 3130
seizure of, by Benedict Arnold, 3228
Crown, Treaty of the, 3003
Crozat, Anthony, 3018
Cruger, Lieutenant-Colonel, 3263
Crusaders, 2057–2082
Crusades, 2057–2082
origin of, 2057–2069
First, 2057–2064
Second, 2064–2066
Third, 2066–2069
Fourth, 2069, 2070
Fifth, 2070
Sixth, 2070, 2071
Seventh, 2071, 2072
Eighth, 2072
Children's, 2070
Results of, 2073, 2074
against the Albigenses, 2074–2082
Ctesias, 24, 123–125, 465–469, 485, 490, 491, 935
Ctesiphon, 1064, 1067
captured by the Romans, 1420, 1425, 1622
captured by the Saracens, 1823, 1824
description of, 1824
Cuba, conquest and colonization of, 2528, 4388
discovery of, 2527, 4388
insurrection of 1868 in, 4400–4408
insurrection of 1895 in, 4410–4432
Cuban Revolution, 4410–4432
death of General Antonio Maceo, 4424
leaders of the insurgents, 4412
General Martinez Campos, 4407–4416
General Valeriano Weyler, 4416–4428
American policy, 4413–4432
General Blanco, 4427
proposed Spanish reforms, 4425, 4426
provisional government, 4413
Spanish forces, 4411
The Trocha, 4421, 4422
war in Pinar del Rio province, 4416
Weyler's cruelties, 4423, 4424
Destruction of the Maine, 4428
Spanish-American War in, 4428–4432
Cucuta, 4345
Cuddalore, battle of, 3280
Cuenca, 3699
Cuesta, General, 3466
Cuirassiers, French, 3499, 3668
Culloden Moor, battle of, 3107, 3108
Culpepper, 4158
Culpepper, Lord, 2933
Cumæ, 761, 1139
Cumberland, 2842
Cumberland, Army of the, 4179
Cumberland, Duke of, 3105, 3107, 3108, 3121
Cumberland, another Duke of, 3562
Cumberland Gap, 4161
Cunaxa, battle of, 523, 895, 896
Cundinamarca, 4344, 4345
Cuneiform inscriptions, 122, 123
Behistun, 484, 510
Cunibert, 1541
Cunimund, 1539
Cupid, 731

Curfew bell established in England, 2242
Curiatii, 1127, 1128
Curius Dentatus, 1182, 1189, 1190
Curtin, Andrew Gregg, 4209
Curtis, General Samuel Ryan, 4151, 4191
Curtius, Ernest, 3966
Curtius, Marcus, 1170, 1171
Curtius, Quintus, 1378
Cushing, Caleb, 4113, 4632
Cushing, Lieutenant William Barker, 4192
Custer, General George Armstrong, 4193, 4252
death of, 4252
Custine, General, 3385
Custozza, battle of, 3606
another battle of, 3647
Cuthbert, 1560
Cuvier, 3954
Cyaxares, 424, 425, 466–473
conquests by, 467–472
founding of the Median Empire by, 466, 467
Cybele, 723
Cyclades, 711, 722, 753, 810
Cyclops, 723, 727, 741
Cydnus, 1310
Cylaces, 1652
Cylon, 782, 783
Cynics, 1013
Cynoscephalæ, battle of, 1025, 1224
Cyprian, St., 1448, 1489
Cyprus, 330, 331, 712, 754, 834, 2722
British acquisition of, 3769, 3770
captured by the Greeks, 834
captured by the Turks, 2722
Phœnician settlement in, 330, 331
Cyrenaica, 431, 761, 1346
Cyrene, 431, 761
Cyric, 2361
Cyril, 4707
Cyropædia, 934
Cyrus the Great, 475–478, 485–495
at the Median court at Ecbatana, 476
at Pasargadæ, 485
character of, 494, 495
conquests by, 485–491
edifices erected by, 495
founding of the Medo-Persian Empire by, 478, 485, 486
invasion and conquest of Babylon by, 256, 257, 491
Cyrus the Younger, 522, 523, 895, 896
Cythera, 711, 731
Cyzicenus, 1036
Cyzicus, 586
battles of, 881, 1436
Czars, first, 3045–3056
table of, 4881
Czartoryski, Adam, 3547, 3548
Czaslau, battle of, 3102
Czerni, George, 3455

DACIA, 1348, 1420
Dacians, 1416, 1420
Dadarses, 503
Dade, 4058
Dagithæus, 1700
Dagobert I., 1553, 1554
Daguerre, 3954
Dahlgren, Admiral, 4178
Dahlgren, Colonel Ulric, 4193
Dahomey, 3849
Dakotas, North and South, 4265
Dalberg, Elector-Archchancellor, 3445
Dalecarlia, 2633
D'Alembert, 3142, 3511
Dalhousie, Earl of, 3567, 3623
Dallas, battle of, 4201, 4202
Dallas, George Mifflin, 4073
Dalmatia, 1203, 1455, 2069, 2384, 3415
Dalmatia, Duke of, 3468
Dalmatius, 1479
Dalny, capture of, 4714
destruction of, 4711
Dalrymple, General, 3464
Dalrymple, Sir John, 2909, 2910
Dalton, 4201
Dalton, John, 3507
Damascus, 340, 341
antiquity of, 340, 341
captured by the Assyrians, 173, 174
captured by the Saracens, 1816
destroyed by Tamerlane, 2469
fall of, 342
splendid edifices of, 342
Damian, 3146
Damian, Peter, 1940
Damietta, 2071, 2151
Dan, city of, 378, 379
Dan, tribe of, 381
Dan river, 3269
Dana, General, 4176, 4204
Danby, Earl of, 2881, 2883, 2901, 2902

Dandolo, Doge of Venice, 2069
Danegelt, 2015
abolition of, 2020
Danes in England, 1997–2020
defeated by Alfred the Great, 2002
routed by Athelstan, 2008, 2009
Danican, General, 3404
Daniel, 408, 409, 413
in Babylon, 252, 253, 257, 408, 409
Dannewirke, capture of the, 3644
Dante, 2053, 2385
Danton, 3368, 3372–3374, 3381, 3383, 3386, 3391, 3392
Dantonists, fall of the, 3391, 3392
Dantzic, siege and fall of, 3452
D'Anville, Duke, 3111
Dara, 2504–2506
Daras, battle of, 1689, 1690
captured by the Persians, 1708, 1709
D'Arblay, Countess, 3958
Dardanelles, passage of, by the British fleet, 3618
Darien, Isthmus of, discovery of the, 2528
Darius Codomannus, 532–534, 984–997
Darius Hystaspes, 501–515, 809–816
arts, architecture and literature under, 510
at Susa, 513
character of, 514, 515
coinage of, 509, 510
government of, 505, 506
invasion of Scythia by, 511
satrapies of, 505
system of posts instituted by, 509
Darius Nothus, 519-522
Dark Ages, 1519
Darling, Fort, 4196
Darnley, Henry Stuart, Lord, 2684, 2685, 2711, 2712
Daru, 3611
Darwin, Charles, 3954
Darwin, Erasmus, 3954
Dastagherd, 1742
Datames, 528
Datis, 514, 810, 812
D'Aubigne, 2768
Daun, Count, 3121, 3124–3126, 3128
Dauphin, Charles, son of John the Good, 2172
Dauphins of France, origin of the, 2175
Dauphiny ravaged by the French armies, 2585
D'Aurelles, de Paladines, 3672, 3673
Davenport, Rev. John, 2939
Daventer, massacre of German Christians at, 1888
David, King of Israel, 393–396
and Bathsheba, 396
and Goliath, 393
domestic calamities of, 396
poetry of, 395, 396
wars of, 393–395
David I., of Scotland, 2364, 2365
David II., of Scotland, 2374–2376
Davidson, General, 4204
Davis, Commodore Charles Henry, 4149, 4174
Davis, Henry Winter, 4207, 4210
Davis, Jefferson, 4081, 4120, 4123, 4126–4222
Davis, General Jefferson C., 4161, 4202
Davis, John, 2692
Davis, John Chandler Bancroft, 4243
Davitt, Michael, 3795
Davoust, Marshal, 3417, 3448, 3480, 3486, 3490
Davy, Sir Humphry, 3955
Dawes, Henry Laurens, 4210
Dayton, Jonathan, 3302
Dayton, William Lewis, 4107, 4108, 4145, 4188
Dea Dia, festival of, 1137
Dearborn, General Henry, 4014, 4018, 4019
Debonnaire, Louis le, 1902–1904
Deborah, 384, 385
Decatur, Commodore Stephen, 4007, 4017, 4025, 4034
Decazes, Duke, 3524
Decazes, Duke, another, 3709
Deccan, 613, 3114
Decebalus, 1420
Decemvirs, 1156–1159
Decian persecution, 1446, 1447
Decius, Emperor, 1446, 1447
Decius, Publius, 1176, 1177
Decius, another, 1181
Declaration of Independence, 3236–3241
Decoutrias, 3589
Deerfield, Massachusetts, destruction of, 2936, 2937
Defoe, Daniel, 2930, 3509
De Genlis, Madame, 3511
De Grasse, Count, 3271, 3272, 3278, 3279
De Haven, Lieutenant, 4100
De Heister, 3243
Deioces, 465, 466
Dejanira, 716
De Kalb, Baron, 3248, 3264

Delarey, General J. H., 4505
Delaunay, 3363
Delaware, 2942, 3310
Delaware, Lord, 2931
Delawares, 2532
D'Elbee, 3387
Delescluse, 3688
Delft, 2733
Delhi, 2468, 2494, 2510, 3625, 3626, 3661, 3838, 3839
captured by Nadir Shah, 2510
captured by Tamerlane, 2468, 2494
massacre of the English at, 3625
siege and fall of, 3625, 3626
Delibaba Pass, battle of, 3736
Delium, battle of, 867, 869
De Long, 3953
Delos, 711, 753
Confederacy of, 837, 838
Delphi, 726, 746, 747
oracle of, 726, 746, 747
Demerara, 4274
Dêmêtêr, 731, 732
temples of, 732
festival of, at Eleusis, 732
Demetrius I., 1034
Demetrius II., 1022
Demetrius Bulgaris, 3642
Demetrius Nicator, 1035
Demetrius Phalerius, 1020, 1021
Demetrius Poliorcetes, 1008, 1009, 1019
Democedes, 511
Democracy, in Athens, 792, 793, 834
in Rome, 1193
in the Eighteenth Century, 3505, 3506
in the Nineteenth Century, 3947, 3948
Democratic party, 3978–4333
Democritus, 937
De Monts, 3017
Demosthenes, 967–970, 972–975, 999, 1011, 1012
Denain, battle of, 3014
D'Enghien, Duke, execution of, 3437, 3438
Denmark, Christianity in, 2409, 2410
decline of, 2412
power of, 2412
Indian trade of, 2029
kings of, table of, 4884
laws in, 2412
Lutheranism in, 2635
municipal privileges in, 2412
Peace of Siorod, 3031
prosperity under Waldemar the Great, 2410
revival of, 2411
under Queen Margaret, 2413
under Struensee, 3147, 3148
under the descendants of Sweyn II., 2410, 2411
wars with Norway, 2410
wars with Sweden, 3031–3038, 3066, 3067, 3070, 3071
wars about Schleswig–Holstein, 3595, 3596, 3600, 3609, 3644, 3645
Denmark and Norway under Frederick II., 2636
Denis, St., battle of, 2754
cathedral of, 2770
Dennewitz, battle of, 3489
Dentatus, Curius, 1182, 1189, 1190
D'Epremenil, 3393
De Quincey, Thomas, 3957
Derbices, 493
Derby, Earl of, 3571, 3656, 3657
Derby, Earl of, another, 3729, 3734, 3739, 3755, 3758, 3763
De Retz, Cardinal, 2973, 2976
Dermot Macmorrogh, 2257, 2258
De Ruyter, Admiral, 2857, 2878, 2880, 2987
Dervishes of Upper Egypt, 3816, 3893
Dervish Pasha, 3728
Derwentwater, Earl of, 3082
Desaix, General, 3417, 3425, 3430
Descartes, 3025
Deseze, 3377
Desiderius, 1543, 1544, 1888
Desmoulins, Camille, 3366, 3368, 3384, 3391, 3392
De Soto, Ferdinand, 2529
Despotovich, General, 3737
Dessau, Prince Leopold of, 3100, 3105
D'Estaing, Count, 3258, 3262
De Thou, 2970
Detroit, capture of, 4017
founding of, 3018
Dettingen, battle of, 3103
Deucalion, 741
Deve-Boyun, battle of, 3749
Devereux, Robert, Earl of Essex, 2699–2702
Devonshire, Courteney, Earl of, 2671
Devonshire, Duke of, 3186
Devonshire, Earl of, 2901

Dewey, Admiral George, 4288, 4289
De Wet, General Christian R., 4505
De Witt, Cornelius and John, 2985
Dey of Algiers, 2862, 3542, 3555, 3556, 3986, 4034
Dhu, Donald, 2381
Dialogues, Plato's, 939
Diana, 724
Diaz, Bartholomew, 2402, 2522
Diaz, Porfirio, 4360, 4362, 4363
  Mexico under, 4362, 4363
Diaz, Rodrigo, the Cid, 2391, 2392
D'Iberville, Lemoine, 3018
Dickens, Charles, 3958
Dickinson, John, 3213, 3238, 3302, 3310
Dictator, the first, in Rome, 1147
Diderot, 3142, 3511
Didius Julianus, 1434, 1435
Dido, or Elissar, Queen and founder of Carthage, 328, 433
Diebitsch, Marshal, 3485, 3540, 3548
Dieskau, Baron, 3117
Diet, Hungarian, 2439
  of Augsburg, 2128, 2606
  of Frankfort, 3101, 3521, 3550, 3609, 3646
  of Nuremberg, 2602
  of Ratisbon, or Regensberg, 3151
  of Spires, 2605
  of Worms, 2599, 2600
  Polish, 2436
  Swedish, 2633
  Danish, 2635
Diezman, 2104
Dijon, battle of, 3676
  capture of, 3672
Dilamee, dynasty of, 2031
Dillon, John, 3795, 3804
Dimitri I., of Russia, 3050, 3051
Dimitri II., of Russia, 3051
Dinois, 2397
Dinwiddie, Governor, 3116
Dinwiddie Court House, 4218
Dioclea, 1455
Diocletian, 1454–1459
Diodorus Siculus, 24, 1101, 1102
Diogenes, 1013–1015
Diogenes Laertius, 1104
Diogenes, Romanus, 1601, 2039, [illegible]
Dionysius I., 440, 441, 766
Dionysius II., 441, 766
Dionysius Halicarnassus, 1102
Dionysus, 735
  worship of, 735
Diopithes, 975
Directory, French, 3405–3428
Dirnstein, battle of, 3442
Dismal Swamp, battle of, 3233
Disraeli, Benjamin, 3656–3658, 3660, 3661, 3728, 3729, 3733, 3756, 3768–3771 3792, 3795–3798
  created Earl of Beaconsfield, 3661
Dissenters and Nonconformists, 2679
Dissidents, 3159, 3160
D'Issy, Fort, 3674, 3683, 3685
Dium, 958
Dix, John Adams, 4122
Dixon, Jeremiah, 2947
Dizabul, 706
Dodono, 706
  oracle of Zeus at, 746
Doges of Venice, 2384
Dogger Bank, naval battle of, 3278
Dolet, Stephen, 2591
Dolgorouki, Prince, 3162
Dolgorouki, Princess, 3785
Dolopes, 705, 706, 713
Dolopia, 705, 706
Dolores, 4342
Dom Antonio, 2724
Dombrowski, 3180, 3450
Dombrowski, another, 3688
Domentziolus, 1733
Domesday Book, 2241, 2242
Domingo, San, 2527, 3434, 4348, 4349
Dominicans, 2051
Dominicus, 2051
Domitia, 1417
Domitian, 1415–1417
Dom Miguel, 3534
Dom Pedro, Duke of Coimbra, 2400
Dom Pedro I., of Brazil, 3531, 4364
Dom Pedro II., of Brazil, 4251, 4252, 4364, 4374–4378
Domremy, 2186, 2207, 2329
Donald Bane, 2363
Donald Dhu, 2381
Don Alfonso, 3699
Don Augustin Iturbide, 3535, 4343, 4350
Don Carlos, 2726
Don Carlos, another, 3096, 3097
Don Carlos, a third, 3551, 3552
Don Carlos, a fourth, 3652, 3689, 3696, 3700

Don Cossacks, 3047, 3052, 3053, 3167
Donelson, Andrew Jackson, 4107, 4108
Donelson, Fort, capture of, 4146, 4147
Dongola, 3572
Doniphan, Colonel, 4083
Donizetti, 3967
Don John, or Don Juan, of Austria, 2722, 2735, 2736
Donna Maria da Gloria, 3534
Donop, Count, 3250
Dorchester, Massachusetts, 2934
Doré, Gustave, 3967
Dorfelden, 3180
Doria, Andrea, 2385, 2580, 2588, 2589
Dorians, 713, 714
Doric architecture, 913
Doris, 707
Dorus, 714
Dorr, Thomas Wilson, 4063
Dorregaray, General, 3691, 3696, 3700
Dorset, Earl of, 2898
Dort, Synod of, 2628, 2745
D'Orvilliers, 3273
Dorylæum, battle of, 2061
Dost Mohammed, 3564
Douai, Merlin de, 3415
Douay, General, 3665
Douglas, Archibald, 2375
Douglas, Archibald, Earl of, 2376, 2378, 2379
Douglas, Earl of, 2376
Douglas, Earl of Angus, 2379, 2380
Douglas, Lord James, the Black Douglas, 2373
Douglas, Lord William, 2379
Douglas, Stephen Arnold, 4102, 4111–4114, 4124
Dover, naval battle of, 2274
  Treaty of, 2879, 2880
Dover, New Hampshire, founding of, 2937
  destruction of, 2936
Dow, Neal, 4258
Dowlah, Surajah, 3114, 3115
Dowlat Gueray, Khan, 3168
Downie, Commodore, 4022
Downshire, Lord, 3313
Draco, laws of, 782
Dragaschan, battle of, 3536
Dragonnades, 2992
Drainsville, battle of, 4137
Drake, Joseph Rodman, 3960
Drake, Sir Francis, 2693–2696
Dramatists, Athenian, 796, 797, 929–933
  English, 2802, 3027
  French, 3026
  Spanish, 3027
Draper, General, 3136
Draper, John W., 3963, 3964
Drepana, 1200
Dresden, battle of, 3488
  Peace of, 3105
  siege of, 3125
Dress, Assyrian, 239
  Babylonian, 281, 282
  Egyptian, 82
  Grecian, 950
  Median, 481, 482
  Persian, 557
  Phœnician, 336
  English Puritan, 2841
  Roman, 1360, 1361
  of the Eighteenth Century, 3518
Dreux, battle of, 2753
Drogheda, massacre of, 2853
Drouet, 3367
Druids, 1280, 1336, 1338, 1339
Drummond, Lieutenant-General, 4021
Drummond, William, 2948
Druses, establishment of, at Mt. Lebanon, 1874
Drusus, Marcus Livius, 1057
Dryads, 738
Dryden, John, 3027
Dryope, 736
Dryopes, 713
Duarte, 2400
Du Barri, Madame, 3357, 3386
Dubienka, battle of, 3176
Dublin, 2258
Dubois, Abbé, 3083, 3088
Duchâtel, Tanneguy, 2183
Duckworth, Admiral, 3451
Duclerc, 3844
Ducrot, General, 3673
Dudley, William, 2358, 2360
Dudley, Earl of Warwick, 2664–2667, 2669
Dudley, Lord Guilford, 2667, 2669–2671
Dudley, Robert, Earl of Leicester, 2667, 2697, 2698
Dufaure, 3715, 3717, 3718
Dufferin, Lord, 3802
Dufour, General, 3586
Duilius, 1197

Dulcigno, 3796, 3797
Dumas, Alexandre, 3965
Dumas, Alexander, son of preceding, 3965
Dumouriez, General, 3375, 3380
Duna, battle of, 3067
Dunbar, first battle of, 2281, 2371
second battle of, 2855
Duncan, Admiral, 3343, 3411
Duncan, King of Scotland, 2363
Duncker, 43
Dundalk, battle of, 2289, 2374
Dundonald, Lord, 4504
Dunkards, 3518
Dunkirk, cession of, to England, 2862, 2977
sale of, to France, 2887
siege and fall of, 2977
Dunmore, Lord, 2947, 3227, 3232, 3233
Dunning, 3275, 3276
Duns Scotus, 2052
Dunstan, St., 2009–2013
Duphot, General, 3416
Dupont, Admiral Samuel Francis, 4142
Dupont, General, 3464
Dupont de l'Eure, 3589
Düppel, capture of, 3644
Duprat, Chancellor, 2564, 2571
Duquesne, Admiral, 2987
Duquesne, Fort, 3116, 3117
capture of, 3129
Duquesne, Governor of Canada, 3116
Dura, Treaty of, 1648–1650, 1653
Duras, Marshal, 2995
Durazzo, battle of, 1996
Dürer, Albert, 2805
Durlach, Baden, George Frederick of, 2779
Duroc, Marshal, 3486
Dur Sargina, 180, 181
Dusseldorf, 2773, 3598
Dutch East India Company, 3029
Dutch Republic, 2727–2746
alliance of Queen Elizabeth with, 2735, 2736
colonial possessions of, 2745, 2746
founding of, 2734
government of, 2745
prosperity of, 2745
religious disputes in, 2745
rise of the, 2727–2746
Spanish acknowledgment of independence of, 2744, 2798
war of, with the English Commonwealth, 2856–2860
other wars with England, 2877, 2878, 2880, 2881
Dutch traders in China, 4625
Dwight, Timothy, 3961
Dynasties, Abbassides at Bagdad, 1846–1858
Anglo-Saxon in England, 1997–2028
Arsacidæ in Parthia, 1062–1073
Bonaparte in France, 3438–3505, 3609, 3617–3669
Bourbon in France, 2767–2771, 2953–3017, 3079–3156, 3857–3378, 3523–3527, 3541–3544
Bourbon in Spain, 3001
Brunswick in Great Britain, 3079
Capet in France, 2131–2166
Carlovingian in France, in Germany and Italy, 1885–1921
Danish in England, 2015–2019
Fatimites in Egypt, 1873–1876
Frankish in Germany, 1932–1954
Hapsburg in Germany and Austria, 2002–2007, 2021–2029
Hohenstaufen in Germany, 2083–2101
Luxemburg in Germany, 2107–2121
Maccabees in Judæa, 1077–1081
Merovingian in France, 1544–1556
Norman in England, 2237–2252
Norman in Lower Italy, 1995, 1996
Ommiyades at Damascus, 1836–1845
Ommiyades in Spain, 1859–1872
Plantagenets in England, 2252–2352
Ptolemies in Egypt, 1037–1048
Sassanidæ in Persia, 1606–1760
Saxon in Germany, 1922–1931
Saleucidæ in Syria, 1028–1037
Stuart in England, 2811–2930
Stuart in Scotland, 2376–2382, 2811–2930
Tudor in England, 2352–2360, 2636–2703
Valois in France, 2166–2232, 2547–2591, 2746–2767

EADBURGA, 1566
Early, General Judal, 4129, 4171, 4198–4201, 4217
East Anglia, 1559
Eastern Question, 3572–3574, 3617, 3725–3774
Eastern Roman Empire, 1502, 1573–1605, 2069, 2070, 2441–2448, 2484
circus factions in, 1575

commercial prosperity of, 1597
Emperors purchase peace from the Saracens, 1849
end of the, 2448, 2484
government of the, 1573
invasion of the, 1581, 1597, 1601
loss of dominions in Asia and Africa, 1735, 1736
Nika riots in, 1575, 1576
revenue by taxation in, 1596
wars with the New Persian Empire, 1578, 1592, 1593
East Haven, 3261
East India Company, English, 2815, 3029
chartering of the, 2815
conquests by the, 3113–3115, 3132, 3280, 3333, 3344, 3351
territory ceded to, by the Mahrattas, 3351
wars with Hyder Ili and Tippoo Saib, 3280, 3333, 3334
East India Company, Danish, 3029
East India Company, Dutch, 3029
East India Company, French, 3029
East Indies, discovery of the sea passage to the, 2522
first European settlement in the, 2522, 2523
Eastport, 4022
Eaton, Theophilus, 2939
Ebbesön, Niels, 2412, 2413
Eberhard the Grumbler, 2115
Ebersberg, battle of, 3470
Ebersdorf, battle of, 3470
Eboracum, 1337
Ecbatana, Northern, 451
Ecbatana, Southern, 450
Ecbatana, court of, 475
Ecija, 3695
Eck, John von, 2598
Eckmühl, battle of, 3470
Ecnomus, naval battle of, 1197
Ecuador, freed by General Simon Bolivar, 4345
revolution in, 4343
Edda, the elder, or poetic, 1968
Edda, the younger, or prose, 1968
Eddystone Lighthouse, construction of the, 3508
Edenton, 2948
Edessa, 958
Edgar, King of Scotland, 2363, 2364
Edgar the Atheling, 2022, 2362
Edgar the Peaceable, 2012, 2013
division of Northumbria by, 2013
Sunday laws of, 2012
Edge Hill, battle of, 2842
Edgeworth, Abbé, 3378
Edgeworth, Maria, 3958
Edham Pasha, 3733
Edict of Cyrus the Great, 411
Edict of Milan, 1463
Edict of Nantes, 2771
Edinburg, founding of, 2361
Treaty of, 2682, 2709
Edison, Thomas Alva, 3954
Edith, wife of Henry I. of England, 2247
Edmund Ironside, 2016, 2017
Edmund, King of East Anglia, 1999
Edmund I., of England, 2009
Edom, or Idumæa, 1089–1097
conquered by Esar-haddon, 195
Edred, 2009
Education, among the Anglo-Saxons, 1566, 1567
among the Jesuits, 2631
during the Middle Ages, 2052, 2053
in China, 681–684
in England, 2003, 2357, 3514, 3659
in Florence, 2386
in France, 2148
in Japan, 4645
in England's North American colonies, 2950
in the new German Empire, 3702
in Persia, 559
in Russia, 2425
in the Netherlands, 2727
in the Sixteenth Century, 2800
in the Nineteenth Century, 3949
in the United States during the Revolution, 3289
in the Saracen dominions, 1867, 1876
in Charlemagne's Empire, 1899
in ancient Greece, 952, 953
in ancient Rome, 1363, 1364
Edward, Fort, 3250
Edward I., of England, 2279–2286
in France, 2282
in Scotland, 2281
conquest of Wales by, 2279, 2284, 2286
laws of, 2283
marriage of, 2158

Edward II., of England, 2286–2291
deposition and death of, 2290, 2291
flight of, 2290
marriage of, 2287
revolts against, 2288–2291
Edward III., of England, 2291–2304
chivalry under, 2299
campaigns of in France, 2293–2299
government by, 2301, 2302
character of, 2291
victories of, 2293–2299
Edward IV., of England, 2336–2343
character of, 2337
Edward V., of England, 2343–2346
Edward VI., of England, 2661–2667
Edward VII., of Great Britain and Ireland, 3843–3841
Edward the Black Prince, 2169, 2171–2173, 2175, 2176, 2295–2299, 3002, 3004
Edward the Confessor, 2019–2023
death of, 2023
dress of, 2020
Edward the Elder, 2007
Edward the Martyr, 2013, 2014
Edwards, Jonathan, 3508
Edwy, 2011, 2012
Effingham, Lord Howard of, 2695
Egalité, Philippe, 3377, 3378, 3386
Egan, Patrick, 4373
Egbert, 1566, 1997
Egeria, 1127
Egesta, 871
Egica, 1532
Eglantine, Fabre d', 3392
Eglon, 384
Egmont, Count, 2728, 2730, 2731
Egypt, 37–107
ancient, 37–107
antiquity of, 37
Assyrian conquests in, 58, 59
Assyrians driven from, 59
Assyrian yoke cast off, 59
celebrated cities of, 38
civil and political institutions in, 37
climate and productions of, 39
comparison of, with Assyria, 224, 225
conquest of, by Alexander the Great, 993, 994
conquest of, by Esar-haddon, 58
conquest of, by the Ethiopians, 57, 58
conquest of Libya by, 44
decline of, during the twentieth dynasty, 56
described by Amru, 1829, 1830
distinctive periods of history of, 43, 44
dynasties of, 62–65
first knowledge of, 40, 41
geographical divisions of, 38
industries of, 73, 78, 83
invasion of, by Cambyses, 62
invasion of, by Nebuchadnezzar, 61
invasion of, by Sennacherib, 58
literature and art of, under Ptolemy Soter, 1039, 1040
Medo-Persians and, 521, 531
Memphite dynasty of, 45
Moslem kingdom in, 1857
New Empire in, 50–62
obelisks of, 77, 78
Old and Middle Empires of, 43–50
Persian dynasty in, 62
political history of, 43–62
population of, 39, 73
prosperity of, 1041
Pyramids of, 45–47
rock temples of, 53, 111
Saracen libraries in, 1877
subjection of, to foreign nations, 62
sources of history of, 40–43
Ten Plagues of, 363, 364
tribes of, 66
under Rameses the Great, 52–54
under the Saracen dominion, 1828–1831
under the Fatimites, 1873–1876
under the Hyksos, or Shepherd Kings, 49, 50
under the Ptolemies, 1037–1048
Egypt, modern, beginning of, 2487
civil war in, 3455
conquest of, by the Turks, 2487
conquest of, by Bonaparte, 3417, 3420, 3426
independence of, partly established, 3723, 3724
national party in, 3724
Pashas and Khedives of, table of, 4889
prosperity of, under Ismail Pasha, 3724
struggle with Dervishes, 3806, 3815, 3816, 3819, 3820
treaties with Turkey, 3574
Turkey and, 3572–3574, 3721–3725
under Mehemet Ali, 3572–3574

Egyptians, agriculture of the, 73–75
animal worship by the, 100, 101
armies of the, 71, 72
art and architecture of the, 77, 78
beliefs of the early, 40
castes of the, 68, 69, 70
catacombs of the, 49
chronology of the, 41
civilization of the, 65–92
descriptions of the, 65–67
domestic animals of the, 76
domestic life of the, 80, 81
dress of the, 82
embalming of the dead of the, 90–92
feasts and games of the, 81, 82
gods of the, 93–97
government of the, 67, 68
Great Sphinx of the, 84
habits and character of the, 40, 67
industries of the, 47, 48
inscriptions and hieroglyphics of the, 42, 43
intellectual development of the, 66, 67
Labyrinth of Faioom, 49
language of the, 78
laws of the, 71
learning of the, 45
monuments, records and literature of the, 37
mysteries of the, 65
noted works of Rameses the Great, 53
origin of the, 65
religion and mythology of the, 92–107
religious festivals of the, 102
sacred animals of the, 100–102
sacred books of the, 93
sciences of the, 78
sculpture of the, 83, 84
social life of the, 66, 67
temples and palaces of the, 103, 104
tombs of the, 86–90
writing of the, 78, 79
Egyptologists, list of, 43
Ehud, 384
Eidgenossen, 2113
Eiffel, 3850, 3851
Eiffel Tower, 3850
Eisleben, 2592, 2613
Ekron, 378
Elah, 401
Elandslaagte, battle of, 3827, 4476
Elatea, 977
Elba, 3494, 3496
Napoleon's exile to, 3494
Elberfeld, 3598
Elbing, 2073
El Boweib, battle of, 1751, 1820
Elchingen, battle of, 3441
Eldon, Lord, 3558
Eleanor of Aquitaine, 2139, 2141, 2251
Eleanor of Castile, 2277
Eleanor of Provence, 2274
Eleanor, wife of Francis I. of France, 2577
Elector, the Great, of Brandenburg, 3035–3038
Electoral College in the United States, formation of the, 3306
Electors of Germany, 2105
Elena, battle of, 3751
Elephanta, island of, rock temples of, 111
Elephantine, island of, 37, 38
Eleusis, 745
plain of, 708
Eleusinian Mysteries, 745, 746
Elfrida, 2013, 2014
Elgin, Lord, 3623
Elgin, Lord, 3812
Elgiva, 2011, 2012
El Homeira, mound of, 271, 272
Eli, 387
Elijah, 401, 413
Elio, General, 3700
Eliot, George, 3958
Eliot, Sir John, 2825, 2826, 2828, 2831
Elis, 709, 721, 752, 894, 923
Elisha, 413
Elissar, or Dido, 327, 328, 433
Elizabeth, Madame, sister of Louis XVI., 3393
Elizabeth, of England, 2677–2703
bull of Pope Pius V. against, 2686
Roman Catholic subjects of, 2686–2689
character and disposition of, 2677, 2703
conspiracies against, 2687, 2689, 2690
death of, 2702
favorites of, 2697–2702
government of, 2678
learning under, 2699
Philip II. of Spain and, 2678, 2681, 2693–2697
"Progresses" of, 2697
prosperity of England under, 2678
Elizabeth, of Russia, 3101, 3118, 3121, 3136

Elizabeth of York, wife of Henry VII. of England, 2352
Elizabethan poets, 2699, 2802, 2803
El Kasr, mound of, 270, 271
Ellenborough, Lord, 3564, 3565
Elliot, General, 3278, 3279
Elliott, Admiral, 3564
Elliott, Captain, 3564
Elliott, Sir Henry George, 3729
Ellis, Colonel, 3812
Ellsworth, Colonel Ephraim Elmer, 4133
Ellsworth, Oliver, 3302
El Mahdi, 3725, 3800, 3801
Elmo, St., fortress of, at Malta, 2721
El Obeid, battle of, 3800
Elphinstone, Rear-Admiral, 3162
Elswitha, wife of Alfred the Great, 2001
Elulæus, 245
Elyma, 958
Elysian Fields, 731
Elysium, 744
Emancipation Proclamation, 4164–4166
Embalming in Egypt, 90–92
Emerson, Ralph Waldo, 3963
Emessa, 340
Emilio Castelar, 3652, 3689, 3692, 3694, 3695–3697
Emin Pasha, 3870
Emmanuel I., Victor, 3532
Emmanuel II., Victor, 3607, 3628, 3630–3634, 3705
Emmanuel III., Victor, 3896
Emmerik Tekeli, 3060
Emmett, Robert, 3351
Emory, General, 4190
Empedocles, 938
Emperors, Five Good, 1417–1427
Ems, 3664
Encyclopedists, 3142, 3359, 3511
Endicott, John, 2934
Endymion, 730
Enghien, Count d', 2589
Enghien, Duke d', the Great Condé, 2795, 2796
Enghien, another Duke d', trial and execution of, 3437, 3438
England, Act of Indemnity, 3091
  Act of Settlement, 2905
  Act of Settlement, another, 2919
  and Napoleon Bonaparte, 3428–3505
  and Revolutionary France, 3331–3351
  and the Suez Canal, 3660
  assemblies of the Witenagemote in, 1568
  Augustan Age of Literature in, 2930, 3509
  Bank of, 2918, 3343
  becomes a papal fief, 2266, 2267
  Black Plague in, 2296
  Catholicism in, 2896
  Christianization of, 1563–1565
  civilization of, in the Nineteenth Century, 3950
  civil war in, 2840–2852
  commerce and industries of, 2692, 2693, 3030, 3325
  Confederation of North American provinces, 3656, 3657
  conquest of, by Canute the Great, 2016
  conquest of, by William of Normandy, 2025, 2026
  conquest of India by, 3113–3115, 3132, 3280, 3318, 3333, 3344, 3351
  conquest of Ireland by, 2256–2259
  conquest of Wales, 2279, 2280
  Constitutions of Clarendon, 2255
  Corn Laws of, 3555, 3566
  Crimean War, 3617–3623
  Danes and Normans in, 1997–2028
  Declarations of Indulgence in, 2880, 2897
  development of Australia by, 3568, 3569
  discoveries and adventurers of, 2692, 2693
  distress in, during the reign of Edward VI., 2665
  Dominions of, in the East, 3568–3570
  downfall of Puritanism in, 2868, 2869
  East India Company of, 2815, 3029
  effects of the Anglo-Turkish treaty in, 3369, 3770
  excise duties in, 3091
  Feejee Islands, acquisition of the, 3659
  feudal, 2237–2360
  first written laws of, 1563
  founding of, 1566
  Franchise Act of 1884, 3802
  freedom of the press in, 3185–3197
  French Revolution and, 3331–3351
  House of Brunswick in, 3079
  House of Commons in, 2277, 2301
  House of Lords in, 2301
  Houses of Parliament in, 2301
  India bills, 3320–3322
  Indian appointments, 3315

in the Russo-Turkish War, 3721–3774
in the Sixteenth Century, 2636–2703
introduction of printing into, 2343
invasion of, by the Danes, 1997–2019
invasion of, by the French, 2273
invasion of, by the Scots, 2295, 2296
Irish bills, 3811, 3813
Irish Land Act of 1870, 3658
Irish Land Act of 1881, 3798
Jacobite revolt of 1715, 3081, 3082
Jacobite revolt of 1745, 3106–3109
Jews admitted to Parliament, 3655
joins the coalition against the French Republic, 3340, 3379
Joint High Commission with the United States of America, 4242
kings and queens, table of, 4877
learning and literature under Queen Elizabeth, 2699
losses of, in France, 2265
Luddite riots in, 3555
Magna Charta, 2268–2273
maritime discoveries of, 3330
Merchant Shipping Bill, 3660
national debt of, 2918, 3552
naval and military reforms in, 3658
navigators of, in the Sixteenth Century, 2692
navigators of, in the Eighteenth Century, 3330, 3518, 3519
Norman conquest of, 2025, 2026
Norman dynasty in, 2237–2252
Parliamentary reform in, 3553–3561, 3556, 3802
Parliamentary Union with Scotland, 2924–2926
Parliamentary Union with Ireland, 3347
Peace of Paris, in 1763, 3137
Peace of Paris, in 1783, 3281, 3282
Peace of Paris, in 1814, 3494
Peace of Paris, in 1815, 3501
Peace of Paris, in 1856, 3622, 3623
peasant revolts in, 2302, 2305–2309
Peter's Pence in, 1565
plague and fire in London, 2877, 2878
Plantagenet dynasty in, 2252–2352
present form of English language, origin of, 2300
progress of civilization in the Eighteenth Century in, 3505–3519
prosperity of, under Elizabeth, 2678
purchase and annexation of dominions by, 3659
Puritans in, origin of, 2679–2681
recent affairs in, 3792–3841
recent wars of, 3792–3841
reconciliation of, with the Vatican, 2672
Reformation in, 2636–2703
Reforms in, 3553–3561, 3556–3559, 3798, 3802
religious laws of, 2678, 2679
Revolution of 1688 in, 2900–2906
Riot Act in, 3080, 3081
riots in, 3080, 3081
"rotten boroughs" in, 3187–3189
Secret Ballot Act, 3659
Sepoy mutiny in India, 3623–3627
Septennial Act, 3082
slave trade, 2692, 3329
South Africa under, 3792–3841
Statute of Laborers in, 2302
survey of, under William the Conqueror, 2241–2242
Tartan dress forbidden in Scotland, 3108
Tyrone's rebellion, 2700, 2701
under the papal ban, 2265, 2266
under Queen Mary, 2668–2677
under the Stuarts, 2811–2930
under the Tudors, 2352–2360, 2636–2703
under William the Conqueror, 2237–2244
Whigs and Tories in, 2884
England and the American Revolution, 3185–3292
benefit of, to England, 3282
Boston Port Bill, 3218, 3219
colonial taxation, 3197–3226
Declaration of Independence, 3236–3241
Declaratory Act, 3212
peace negotiations, 3281, 3282
Stamp Act, 3208
tea tax, 3216
Writs of Assistance, 3203
England's North American Colonies, 2931–2952
education in, 2950
government in, 2950, 2951
Indian warfare in, 2951
London and Plymouth Companies in, 2931
persecution of Quakers in, 2934
religious exiles in, 2950
England, Revolutions in, 2811–2906
Act of Oblivion and Indemnity, 2872

Acts of Settlement, 2905 2919
Bill of Rights, 2907
Bloody Assize, 2892
Cabal Ministry, 2879
Cavaliers and Roundheads, 2840
Cavalier Parliament, 2874
Commonwealth, 2852–2869
constitutional change in, 2916, 2921
Declaration of Rights, 2905
dethronement of James II., 2901–2906
execution of regicides of Charles I., 2872, 2873
Glorious Revolution of 1688, 2901–2906
Habeas Corpus Act, 2883
House of Commons, 2811–2906
Long Parliament, 2835–2859
Oliver Cromwell and the Protectorate, 2852–2869
Petition of Right, 2826
Popish Plot, 2881
religious dissensions, 2846
Rump Parliament, 2849
Rye House Plot, 2885
Ship Money, 2831
Solemn League and Covenant, 2843
Second Stuart Tyranny, 2887
Treaty of Ripon, 2835
trial and execution of Charles I., 2850–2852
Triennial Act, 2917
under Charles I., 2821–2852
under Charles II., 2869–2890
under James I., 2811–2821
under James II., 2890–2906
under William and Mary, 2907–2922
under Anne, 2922–2930
Ennius, 1320
Enquest, Admiral, 4730
Enzersdorf, battle of, 3471
Enzio, 2095
Eos, 736
Epaminondas, 908, 910, 912, 913, 916–918, 920, 923–925
Epernon, Duke d', 2768
Epervier, 4024
Ephesus, 421, 756
battle of, 513
temple of Artemis at, 730
Ephori, of Sparta, 779
Ephraim, tribe of, 380, 381
Ephthalites, 1665, 1666, 1668, 1670, 1672–1674, 1676–1678, 1683, 1687, 1704
Epicharmus, 932, 933
Epidamnus, 854, 958
Epidaurus, 3537
Epimethus, 727
Epirus, 706, 1021, 1184
Episcopal Church, 2664, 2678, 2679
Era, Christian, true beginning of the, 1390
Erasmus, Desiderius, 2521, 2658, 2659, 2800
Erato, 738
Eratosthenes, 41, 1040, 1098
Erebus, 734
Erech, 116, 126
Erechtheum, 853
Eresburg, fall of, 1888
Ericsson, Captain John, 3954, 4153
Erie Canal, 4047
Erie, Fort, assault on, 4021
siege of, 4021, 4022
Erie, Lake, battle of, 4018, 4019
Eries, 2533
Erik IV., of Denmark, 2412
Erik Glipping, 2412
Erik Graafel, 2414
Erik Harefoot, 2411
Erik Menved, 2412
Erik of Pomerania, 2418
Erik XIV., of Sweden, 2634
Erik the Cruel, 2413
Erik the Good, 2411
Erik the Lamb, 2411
Erik the Saint, or the Pious, 2416
Erivan, battle of, 2488
Ernest, Archduke of Austria, 2742
Ernest Picard, 3669
Ernest, Prince of Bavaria, 2725
Ernest von Mansfeld, 2775, 2778, 2780
Eros, 731
Errol, Earl of, 2705
Erskine, 4011
Ervigius, 1532
Erythræ, battle of, 831
Erythræan Sea, 1028
Erzeroum, battle of, in 1807, 3456
battles near, in 1877, 3749
Esar-haddon, 193–200
architecture and buildings under, 198–200
conquests by, 193–197
Esau, 353, 354, 356, 357, 1090
Eschenbach, Wolfram von, 2107

Escoces, 4351
Esculapius, 726, 741
temple of, at Carthage, 1233
Escurial, 2725
Esdraelon, plain of, 375
Eski-Saghra, battle of, 3741
Espartero, General, 3551, 3552, 3636
Essek, battle of, 3064
fall of, 3603
Essenes, 1074, 1463
Essequibo, 4274
Essex, Earl of, 2699–2702
Essex, Earl of, another, 2841, 2842, 2844
Essex, Saxon Kingdom of, 1559
Essex, vessel, 4024
Essling, battle of, 3470
Estaing, Count d', 3258, 3259, 3262
Estanislao Figueras, 3652, 3690, 3692
Estella, 3699
Esther, 412
Esthonia, 3066, 3072
Estrées, Marshal d', 3121
Eth-baal, 327
Ethelbald, 1999
Ethelbert, 1999
Ethelfleda, 2007
Ethelred I., 1999
Ethelred II., the Unready, 2014–2016
Ethelwolf, 1998
Etheridge, Emerson, 4142
Ethiopia, ancient, 107–112
migration of Egyptians to, 60, 109
priests of, 110
religion of, 110
sovereigns of, 110
Ethnological tables, 36
Ethnology, 25–28
Etna, Mt., 1120
Etruria, 1115
Etruscans, 1122, 1123
divinations of the, 1123
Etschmiazin, battle of, 3455
Eubœa, 711, 753
Euclid, 1040, 1097
Eudamidas, 906
Eudes, Count of Blois, 2133
Eudes, Count of Paris, 1912–1914, 1915
Eudocia, Empress, 1601
Eudoxia, Empress, 1503, 1510
Eugene, Prince, 2922, 3004, 3006, 3008–3012, 3014, 3064, 3065, 3083, 3095
Eugene Beauharnais, 3437, 3440, 3471, 3488, 3491
Eugene Pelletan, 3669
Engenie de Montijo, 3612, 3623, 3669
Eugenius, 1500
Eugenius IV., Pope, 2122, 2123,
Eulenberg, Count von, 3777, 3871, 3872
Euler, 3507
Eumenes I., 1049
Eumenes II., 1050, 1051
Eumenides, 739
Eumolpidæ, 882
Enomius, 1663
Eupator, 1034
Eupatrids, 781
Euphrates, 113, 114
Euphrosyne, 739
Eupompus, 1017
Eure, Dupont de l', 3575, 3589
Euric, conquests by, 1528
expulsion of the Romans from Spain by, 1528
Euripides, 929, 931
Euripus, 822
Europe, compared with Asia, 33
development of political institutions in, 33
Five Great Powers of, 3521
from 1714 to 1740, 3079–3099
Holy Alliance in, 3521–3523
new races in, 1520–1526
reforms and innovations of the Eighteenth Century, 3139–3156
States-System in, 2547–2591
States-System in North and East, 3031–3073
New States-System in, 3521–3523
Eurotas, 768, 769
Eurybiades, 821, 822, 825, 829
Eurydice, 742
Eurymedon, battle of, 516, 839
Eurynome, 739
Eusebia, 1483
Eusebius, 42, 1105, 1468, 1480, 1493
Eustace, St. Pierre, 2169, 2170, 2296
Eustathius, 1635
Eutaw Springs, battle of, 3270
Euterpe, 738
Euxine Sea, 717, 759
Evagoras, 527, 901, 903

Evarts, William Maxwell, 4237, 4243, 4252, 4254, 4256
Eve, 24
Everett, Edward, 4099, 4114, 4185, 3961
Evesham, battle of, 2277
Evil-Merodach, 253
Ewell, General Richard Stoddard, 4129, 4158, 4171, 4194, 4219
Ewing, General, 4191
Exarchate of Africa, 1576
Exarchate of Ravenna, 1538, 1580
Exarchs of Ravenna, 1538, 1580
Exchequer Chamber, 2831
Exclusion Bill, 2882, 2883, 2884
Excommunication, papal, 2050
Exeter, England, 2845, 2903
Exeter, New Hampshire, 2937
Exmouth, Lord, 3555, 3556
Exodus of the Israelites, 364–374
Explorations, in America, 2526–2530
of the Sixteenth Century, 2800
of the Eighteenth Century, 3518, 3519
of the Nineteenth Century, 3953
Portuguese, 2402, 2522–2526
Eylau, battle of, 3451
Eyre, Major, 3625
Eyre Coote, Sir, 3132, 3280, 3318
Ezekiel, 413
Ezra, 412
Ezzelino, 2097, 2098

FABIUS BUTO, 1201
Fabius Maximus, 1211–1213
Fabius Pictor, 1214
Fabius, Quintus, 1206
Fabricius, 1187, 1188
Fahrenheit, 3508
Faidherbe, General, 3675
Faioom, Labyrinth in the, 49
Fairbanks, Charles Warren, 4333
Fairfax, Lord, 2841, 2843–2845, 2849, 2850, 2864
Fairfax Court House, 4135
Fair Oaks, battle of, 4154, 4155
Falkenstein, General von, 3647
Falkirk, battle of, 2284, 2371
another battle of, 3107
Faneuil Hall, 3217
Faraday, Michael, 3955
Farias, Gomez, 4352, 4354
Farnese, Alexander, of Parma, 2736, 2737, 2739, 2740, 2742
Faron, General, 3681
Farragut, Admiral David Glasgow, 4149, 4150, 4174, 4205
Farrar, Canon Frederick William, 3960
Fashoda incident, 3820–3822
Fasti Capitolini, 23, 1124
Fastrade, 1894, 1896
Fates, 739
Fathers of the Christian Church, 1488–1493
Fauchet, 3991
Faulfisch, Jerome, of Prague, 2118, 2119
Fauns, 733
Faunus, oracle of, 1139
Faure, Felix, 3855, 3857, 3861
Faust, 2521
Fausta, 1473, 1479
Faustina, 1424
Faustina, Annia, 1424
Faustrecht, 2114, 2115
Favre, Jules, 3654, 3669, 3670, 3676–3678
Fawkes, Guy, 2813
Febronius, 3144
Federalists, 3978–4040
Feejee Islands, under British protection, 3659
Fehrbellin, battle of, 3036
Fenelon, 2981, 3026
Feng-huang-tcheng, capture of, by the Japanese, 4654
Fenian Brotherhood, 3657
Fenton, Reuben Eaton, 4210
Feodor I., of Russia, 3049, 3050
Feodor II., of Russia, 3050
Feodor III., of Russia, 3053
Ferdinand I., of Austria and Germany, 2568, 2582, 2620, 2624, 2716, 2720, 2771
Ferdinand II., of Austria and Germany, 2772, 2774–2792
Ferdinand III., of Austria and Germany, 2792–2800, 2978
Ferdinand II., of Naples, 2549, 2550
Ferdinand IV., of Naples, 3421, 3424, 3443, 3531, 3532
Ferdinand V., of Naples, 3532, 3587, 3606, 3607
Ferdinand I., of Portugal, 3399
Ferdinand V., the Catholic, of Spain, 2396, 2403–2405, 2547, 2550, 2553, 2555, 2558, 2560–2563, 2565
Ferdinand VI., of Spain, 3110, 3133

Ferdinand VII., of Spain, 3462–3469, 3530–3534, 3551
Ferdinand, Archduke, of Styria, 2772
Ferdinand, Emperor of Austria, 3583, 3600, 3602
Ferdinand De Soto, 2529
Ferdinand Magellan, 2529
Ferghana, 3720
Ferguson, Patrick, 3264
Fermor, 3124
Fernando Cortez, 2529, 2538–2541
Ferokhsir, 2509
Ferozeshah, battle of, 3566
Ferrara, Duke of, 2558
Ferry, Harper's, John Brown's insurrection at, 4112
seizure of arsenal at, 4129
surrender of, 4159
Ferry, Stono, battle of, 3261
Ferry, Jules, 3669, 3843–3845
Fersen, Baron de, 3180
Fessenden, William Pitt, 4206, 4237
Festus, Porcius, 1087
Fête of the Federation, 3366
Feudalism, rise of, 2047
Feudal System and Chivalry, 2047–2049
decadence of, 2522
establishment in the Carlovingian dominions, 1910, 1911
in England, 2239
in France, 1910, 1911
in Japan, 4640
in Lombardy, 1539, 1540
in Scotland, 2368
oppressions and abuses of the, 2048
Feuerbach, 3956
Feuillants, 3368
Fichte, 3956
Fiefs, feudal, 2047
Field, Cyrus West, 4234, 3954
Fielding, Henry, 3509
Field of the Cloth of Gold, 2569, 2640
Fieschi, 3577
Fiesco, 2385
Fiesole, 1115
Figueras, Estanislao, 3652, 3689, 3690, 3692
Figuieres, capture of, 3400
Fillmore, Fort, surrender of, 4141
Fillmore, Millard, 4091, 4095, 4107
Fimbria, 1265
Finch, Sir John, 2828
Finland, 3101, 3458, 3460
Finlanders, 1886
Finnegan, General, 4192
Finns, 27, 1524
Firdusi, 2052
Fischart, Johann, 2804,
Fish, Hamilton, 4238
Fisher, Fort, capture of, 4213, 4214
Fishing Creek, battle of, 3264
Five Forks, battle of, 4218, 4219
Fitz-Alan, Walter, 2376
Fitz-Gerald, Maurice, 2258
Fitzgerald, Warin, 2269
Fitzherbert, Peter, 2269
Fitzherbert, Matthew, 2269
Fitzhugh, John, 2269
Fitzpatrick, James A., 4114
Fitz-Stephen, Robert, 2258
Fitz-Urse, Reginald, 2256
Fitz-Walter, Robert, 2268
Fitzwilliam, Lord, 3340
Flaccus, 1265
Flaccus, Fulvius, 1245
Flag, American, origin of the, 3252
Flamborough Head, naval battle of, 3262, 3263
Flaminian Way, 1204
Flaminius, Caius, 1210
Flaminius, Titus Quinctius, 1224
Flanders, 2131, 2158, 2159, 2178, 2179
Flavio Gioja, 2521
Flavius, Cneius, 1194
Flavius Josephus, 1102
Flaxman, 3325
Fleetwood, General, 2864
Fleetwood, Mrs. 2864
Flemings, 2158, 2159, 2178
Flemish, 2158, 2159, 2178
Fletcher, John, 3027
Fletcher, Governor of New York, 2939
Fletcher, Thomas C., Governor of Missouri, 4209
Fleuriot, 3396
Fleurus, battle of, 2998
another battle of, 3394, 3400
Fleury, Cardinal, 3089, 3090, 3103
Fleury, historian, 3026, 3027
Flocon, 3591
Flodden Field, battle of, 2562, 2563, 2638
Flood, Henry, 3314
Floquet, 3717

Flora, 737
Florence, Republic of, 2385–2387
greatness of, 2386
industries of, 2385
under the Medici, 2386, 2387
Florian, 1453
Florida, admission of, as a State of the Union, 4074
cession of, to the United States, 4035
discovery of, 2528
erection of, into a Territory, 4035
readmission of, 4237
secession of, 4119
Florus, Gecius, 1087
Florus, Lucius Annæus, 1378
Flourens, Gustave, 3682, 3683
Floyd, John Buchanan, 4118, 4121, 4147
Foczani, battle of, 3172
negotiations at, 3166
Fo-hi, 676
invention of character writing by, 676
Foix, Andrew de, 2569, 2570
Foix, Gaston de, 2560
Fontainebleau, Treaty of, 3155
another Treaty of, 3494
Fontaine, Marius, 3850, 3851
Fontenay, battle of, 1905
Fontenoy, battle of, 3105, 3106
Fonseca, Deodora da, 4376–4378
Foote, Commodore Andrew Hull, 4146, 4148
Forbach, battle of, 3665
Forbes, General John, 3129
Forde, Colonel, 3132
Forey, General, 3641
Formosa island, 695
cession of, to Japan, 4670
occupation of, by the Japanese, 4671
Fornovo, battle of, 2229, 2550
Forrest, General Nathan Bedford, 4161, 4188, 4189, 4203
Forster, William E., 3797, 3798
Fortress Monroe, 4121, 4129
Forum, of Rome, 1330
Forum, Trajan's, 1419
Foster, George, 3380
Foster, General John Gray, 4178, 4204
Foster, John W., 4661
Fouché, 3394, 3429, 3500, 3501
Foulques V., Count of Anjou, 2138, 2139
Fouquet, General, 3128
Fouquet, Nicholas, 2980
Fouquier-Tinville, 3384, 3393, 3399
Fourrier, 3577
Fox, Charles James, 3269, 3281, 3319, 3320, 3323, 3324, 3331–3334, 3336, 3337, 3341, 3445
Fox, George, 2861, 3028
actions of, 3028
doctrines of, 3028
Fox Indians, 4056
France, a new modern nation, 1905
Act of Amnesty, 3433, 3434
Act of Mediation, 3435
Age of Louis XIV., 2979–3017
as an autocracy, 2980, 3357–3361
aristocracy of, 3357, 3358
assassination of the Guises, 2766
Augustan Age of Literature in, 2981, 3026
banishment of Napoleon's family and adherents, 3500, 3501
Black Plague in, 2170
Cæsarism and Liberalism in, 3653, 3654
Catholic League of, 2762–2771
Civil Wars of Religion in, 2746–2771
colonies of, 3017–3019
commerce and industries of, under Henry IV. and Louis XIV., 3029, 3030
communes, enfranchisement of the, 2136
Courts of Reunion in, 2989
Cuirassiers of, in battle of Sedan, 3668
Cuirassiers of, in battle of Waterloo, 3499
Day of the Barricades, 2765
demand for Rhine frontier from Prussia, 3661, 3662
demand for Savoy and Nice from Italy, 3631
during the Hundred Years' War, 2166–2212
during the Wars of Charles VIII. and Louis XII., 2547–2563
during the Wars with Charles V., 2563–2591
during the Wars with Philip II. of Spain, 2716–2719
during the Civil Wars of Religion, 2746–2771
during the Early Bourbons and Richelieu, 2953–2970
during the time of Mazarin, 2970–2979
during the early part of Louis XIV.'s reign, 2979–2981

during the War of Louis XIV. with Spain, 2981–2983
during the War or Louis XIV. with Holland, 2983–2990
during the Persecutions of the Huguenots, 2990–2994
during the War with the Grand Alliance, 2994–3001
during the War of the Spanish-Succession, 3001–3017
during the early years of Louis XV., 3082–3099
during the War of the Austrian Succession, 3099–3112
during the Seven Years' War, 3113–3138
during the later years of Louis XV., 3138–3156
during the Great Revolution, 3357–3428
during Napoleon's Time, 3428–3505
during the Bourbon Restoration and Reaction, 3523–3527
during the Revolution of 1830, 3541–3844
during Louis Philippe's Reign, 3574–3582
during the Revolution of 1848, 3588–3593
during Louis Napoleon's Rule, 3609–3612, 3617–3623, 3627–3644, 3653, 3654, 3661–3669
during the Third Republic, 3669–3689, 3705–3719, 3842–3868
East India Company of, 3029
Edict of Nantes, 2771
effect of American Revolution upon, 3359
English driven from, 2210
expulsion of Jesuits from, 3146
Family Compact of the Bourbons, 3133
feudal, 2131–2232
finances of, under Louis XVI., 3350, 3360
founding of, 1905
Hundred Day's, 3495–3505
Hundred Years' War, 2166–2212
under Louis XIV., 2979–3017
Inquisition in, 2748
in the Sixteenth Century, 2547–2591, 2746–2771
intimacy with Russia, 3849, 3865
kings and emperors of, table of, 4878
laws of St. Louis, 2152
Legion of Honor instituted, 3433
Legitimists, Orleanists, Bonapartists, Republicans, 3609, 3610
Louis Napoleon becomes Emperor of, 3612
Louis Philippe becomes King of, 3544
Mayors of the Palace in, 1554
Mexico and, 3579, 3640, 3641, 4358–4360
Napoleon Bonaparte and, 3403–3505
Normans settle in, 1916
Parliament of Paris, 2152
peasant revolt in, 2172, 2173
persecutions of Huguenots in, 2749, 2750, 2990–2994
philosophical writers of, 3139–3143
political changes under Philip Augustus, 2148
political divisions of, 3365
Pragmatic Sanction revoked, 2213, 2214
principalities of, 2131
prosperity of, under Henry IV., 2953, 2954
recent events in, 3842–3868
reform banquets in, 3588
recovery of Calais, 2676, 2718, 2746
religious toleration in, 2751
religious wars in, 2746–2771
part of, in Thirty Years' War, 2969, 2972
royal power in, under Philip the Fair, 2157
Salic Law in, 1548
settlement of Normans in, 1916
separation of Church and State in, 3842, 3865
Spanish marriages, 3580, 3581
supremacy of French crown over its vassals established, 2150
"Day of Dupes," 2968
Treaty of Senlis, 2228
Treaty of Troyes, 2183, 2327
under the Duke de Choiseuil, 3146
under the ban of Pope Innocent III., 2144
under the Bourbons, 2767–2771, 2953–3017, 3082–3156, 3357–3378
under the Capets, 2131–2166
under the Carlovingians, 1885–1921
under the Directory, 3405–3428
under Louis Napoleon, 3609–3612, 3617–3623, 3627–3644, 3653, 3654, 3661–3669
under the Merovingians, 1544–1556
under Napoleon Bonaparte, 3428–3505
under the National Convention, 3374–3405

under the regency of the Duke of Burgundy, 2178
under the restored Bourbons, 3523–3527, 3541–3544
White Jacobins, 3523
Franche-Comté, 2223, 2572, 2982, 2983, 2986
Francia, Dr., 4364, 4365
Francis, Duke of Guise, 2621, 2676, 2617, 2746–2753
Francis of Assissi, 2051
Francis I. of Austria, 3438
Francis I. of Germany, 3105
Francis I. of France, 2563–2591
alliances of, 2565
captivity of, 2576, 2577
character of, 2591
persecution of the Vaudois under, 2590
wars of, with Charles V., 2563–2590
Francis II. of France, 2749, 2750
Francis II. of Germany, 3156
Francis I. of Naples, 3532
Francis II. of Naples, 3631
Francis Joseph, of Austria, 3602
liberal reforms of, 3650
reactionary policy of, 3638
Franciscans, 2051
Franco-German War, 3661–3678
Franco-Siamese dispute, 3851–3854
Franconberg, Lady, 2864
Franconia, 1922
Frangipan, Count, 3059
Frankfort-on-the Main, Diet of, 3521, 3609
League of, 3104
Treaty of, 3678
Franklin, Dr. Benjamin, 3117, 3220, 3239, 3256, 3302, 3304, 3305, 3308
Franklin, General William Buel, 4157, 4176
Franklin, Sir John, Arctic expedition of, 3953, 4100
Franks, rise of the, 1544
conquest of the Lombards by the, 1543, 1888, 1889
home of the, 1544
in Gaul, 1545–1547
and Gauls, amalgamation of, 1911
Fredegonda, 1552, 1553
Frederick, Duke of Austria, 2119
Frederick, Emperor of Germany, 3869
Frederick, Landgrave of Hohenzollern, 2121
Frederick of Bohemia, 2776–2778
Frederick I., of Denmark and Norway, 2635
Frederick II., of Denmark and Norway, 2636
Frederick III., of Denmark and Norway, 3031
Frederick IV., of Denmark and Norway, 3031, 3032, 3066
Frederick V., of Denmark and Norway, 3147
Frederick VI., of Denmark and Norway, 3458, 3582
Frederick VII., of Denmark and Norway, 3582, 3644
Frederick II., of Germany, 2092–2099
accession of, 2092
as a Crusader, 2070, 2093, 2094
coronation of, as King of Jerusalem, 2070, 2093, 2094
death of, 2098, 2099
description of, 2099
education of, 2099
excommunication of, 2070, 2093, 2094, 2096
in the Holy Land, 2070, 2093, 2094
in Italy, 2092–2099
laws of, 2094, 2095
Frederick III., of Germany, 2122–2125
Frederick I., of Prussia, 3004, 3038
Frederick II., the Great, of Prussia, 3092, 3093, 3099–3128, 3151–3154
Frederick Augustus I., of Poland, 3045, 3066–3068, 3070, 3094
Frederick Augustus II., of Poland, 3094, 3159
Frederick Augustus III., of Saxony, 3094
Frederick Barbarossa, 2085–2091
accession of, 2085
as a Crusader, 2066, 2067, 2090
death of, 2090
chivalrous character of, 2085, 2089, 2090
expeditions of, to Italy, 2085–2088
in the battle of Lignano, 2088
Peace of Constance, 2088
struggle of, with Henry the Lion, 2089, 2090
Frederick Charles, Prince, 3640, 3647, 3664, 3666–3668, 3672–3675
Frederick the Great, 3092, 3093, 3099–3128, 3151–3154
accession of, 3099
campaigns of, 3100–3105, 3120–3138
character and occupations of, 3093
foreign tastes of, 3152, 3153
friendship of, with Peter III. of Russia, 3136

government of, 3151, 3152
imprisonment of, 3092, 3093
in the Seven Years' War, 3120–3138
in the War of the Austrian Succession, 3100–3105
in the First Partition of Poland, 3163–3165
Prussia under, 3151–3153
Frederick William, Crown Prince of Germany and Prussia, 3647, 3664–3668, 3671, 3689
Frederick William I., of Prussia, 3016, 3091, 3092, 3099
Frederick William II., of Prussia, 3154, 3155, 3369, 3401, 3402, 3584
Frederick William III., of Prussia, 3402, 3442, 3447–3453, 3584
Frederick William IV., of Prussia, 3584, 3594, 3597–3599, 3639
Frederick William, the Great Elector of Bradenburg's, 2985, 3038
Fredericksburg, battle of, 4160
capture of, 4169
Fredericktown, 4021
Fredericksödde, siege and fall of, 3035
Frederikshall, siege of, 3071
Frederickshamm, Peace of, 3460, 3461
Free Companies, of the Black Prince, 2175
Freiburg, battle of, 3137
siege of, 2794
Fremont, General John Charles, 4082, 4107, 4108, 4139, 4140, 4156, 4228, 4229
French Academy, founding of the, 2970, 3026
French authors, 2053, 2803, 3026, 3027, 3511, 3964, 3965
French and Indian War, 3116–3118, 3129–3132
French Consulate, 3428–3440
court of the, 3437
government of the, 3428, 3429
religion restored under the, 3433
French Empire, First, 3438–3505
abdications of Napoleon Bonaparte, 3494, 3500
Bourbon Restorations, 3494–3497, 3500, 3501
coronation of Napoleon, 3438
Hundred Days, 3497–3500
invasion of, by the allies, 3492–3495
overthrow of, 3494
Peninsular War, 3461–3469
War of German Liberation, 3484–3494
war with Austria, 3469–3471
war with Austria and Russia, 3440–3446
war with Prussia and Russia, 3447–3453
war with Russia, 3479–3484
French Empire, Second, 3612, 3617–3623, 3627–3661, 3653, 3654, 3661–3669
accession of Napoleon III., 3612
Crimean War, 3617–3623
Franco-German War, 3661–3678
Italian War, 3627–3631
Mexican expedition, 3640, 3641, 4358–4360
prosperity under, 3612, 3653
reforms under, 3654
French Republic, First, 3374–3438
under the National Convention, 3374–3405
under the Directory, 3405–3428
under Bonaparte's Consulate, 3428–3438
French Republic, Second, 3589–3593, 3609–3612
proclamation of, 3589
Communist rebellions against the, 3590–3592
Louis Napoleon as President of, 3592, 3593, 3609–3612
Coup d'Etat of Louis Napoleon, 3611, 3612
French Republic, Third, 3669–3689, 3705–3719, 3842–3868
Anarchist outrages in, 3844, 3849, 3850, 3854
assassination of President Sadi-Carnot, 3854, 3855
Boulanger and, 3846–3848
closing of religious houses in, 3842, 3865
dissenting parties in, 3705–3719
election of 1877, 3713, 3714
election of 1878 and 1879, 3716
election of 1886 in, 346
election of 1889 in, 3848
expulsion of French princes from, 3846
Germany and the, 3847
political parties in, 3705, 3706
President Sadi-Carnot, 3848, 3854, 3855
President Casimir-Perier, 3855
President Fallieres, 4879
President Felix Faure, 3855
President Jules Grevy, 3717, 3718, 3846, 3847
President MacMahon, 3708–3717

President Thiers, 3677, 3680–3689, 3705–3708
proposed alliance of Great Britain and China against, 3853
trial, imprisonment and escape of Marshal Bazaine, 3709
wars in Anam, 3844
war with China, 3844, 3845
war in Senegambia, 3856
war in Siam, 3851–3854
wars in Madagascar, 3844, 3856, 3857
war in Tunis, 3843
French Revolution of 1789–1799, 3357–3428
abolition of the Christian religion, 3386
abolition of the Gregorian calendar, 3386
abolition of titles and privileges, 3364, 3365
adoption of the tricolor, 3362, 3363
assembling of the States-General, 3360, 3361
assignats, 3399
Bread riots, 3365, 3366
Committee of Public Safety, 3381
Constitution of the Year III., 3403
Constitution of the Year VIII., 3428, 3429
Council of Ancients, 3403
Council of Five Hundred, 3403
Directory established, 3403–3405
Emigrants of the, 3364
First Coalition against the, 3379
Gironde and Mountain, 3368, 3375
Insurrection of La Vendée, 3387–3389
Jacobins and San-Culottes, 3375
Legislative Assembly, 3368–3374
National Assembly, 3361–3367
National Convention, 3374–3405
National Guard, 3362
Parliament of Paris, 3360
political clubs, 3366
recognition of a Supreme Being, 3393
Reign of Terror, 3384, 3385
Revolution of the Eighteenth Brumaire, 3427, 3428
Revolution of the Eighteenth Fructidor, 3414, 3415
Revolutionary Tribunal, 3381
Second Coalition against the, 3421
six sister republics, established, 3421
storming of the Bastile, 3363
storming of the Tuileries, 3472, 3473
suspension of royal authority, 3373
trial and execution of Louis XVI., 3376–3378
wars during the, 3370–3428
"white terror" of the, 3399
French, General William Henry, 4173
French General J. D. P., 3827, 3829, 4476, 4489, 4503, 4506–4508, 4510
Frenchtown, Md., attack on, 4021
Frenchtown, Mich., battle of, 4018
Freneau, Philip, 3290
Frere, Sir Bartle, 3793
Frèron, 3394, 3398
Fretteval, battle of, 2144
Freya, or Frigga, 1561
Freycinet, de, 3842, 3844, 3846
Friedland, battle of, 3452
Friedland, Duke of, 2780
Friends, or Quakers, 2861, 3028, 3029
Frigga, or Freya, 1561
Frobisher, Martin, 2692, 2695
Froebel, 3966
Froissart, Jean, 2053, 2177, 2178
Fronde, Civil Wars of the, 2973–2976
Frontenac, Fort, capture of, 3129
Froschwiller, battle of, 3665
Frossard, 3665
Froude, James Anthony, 3959
Fructidor, Eighteenth, 3414, 3415
Frundsberg, George, 2579, 2600
Fulda, 1893
Fulton, Robert, 3953, 4008
steamboat of, 4008, 4009
Fulvia, 1311
Furies, 739
Furius Camillus, 1162, 1163, 1167, 1168
Furst, Walther, 2112
Füssen, Treaty of, 3105
Futch Ali Shah, 2493

GABRIELLE D'ESTREES, Duchess of Beaufort, 2954
Gad, tribe of, 381
Gades, 331, 716
Gadesbusch, battle of, 3071
Gæa, or Earth, 723
Gage, General Thomas, 3219, 3220, 3223, 3226, 3229, 3230
Gaines, Fort, surrender of, 4205
Gaines, General, 4158
Gaines' Mill, battle of, 4156, 4157

Gainesborough, Thomas, 3512
Galatia, 420, 1020, 1049, 1343
Galba, Servius Sulpicius, 1406–1408
Galen, 1099
Galerius, 1459, 1460
Galeswintha, 1552
Galigai, Leonora, 2959
Galilee, 1081, 1083, 1084
Galileo, 2700, 3025
Galitzin, Prince Alexander, 3161
Gall, Dr. Franz Josef, 3956
Gallia Cisalpina, 1114, 1115
Gallicia, in Poland, 3164
Gallicia, in Spain, 1527, 1528
Gallienus, 1449
Gallus, 1447
Galvani, 3507
Galveston, capture of, 4176
Galvez, 3697
Galway, Lord, 3010
Gama, Admiral da, 4381–4388
Gama, Vasco da, 2402, 2522, 2523
Gambetta, Leon, 3669, 3705, 3707, 3710–3713, 3715, 3716, 3743, 3744
Gambier, Admiral Lord, 3454, 3474
Games, Greek national, 748, 749
  Isthmian, 749
  Nemæan, 749
  Olympic, 748, 749
  Pythian, 749
Gandaria, 457
Ganelon, 1890, 1891
Ganges, 613, 614
  Nana Sahib's defeat on the banks of the, 3625
Ganymede, 728
Garcia, Calixto, 4412, 4422
Garde Mobile, 3663
Garde Nationale, 3663
Gardiner, 2656, 2657, 2669, 2670, 2673, 2674
Gardner, General Frank, 4176
Garfield, General James Abram, 4146, 4180, 4258, 4259
  assassination of, 4259
  elected and inaugurated President, 4258
  in the Civil War, 4146
Garibaldi, Joseph, 3607, 3608, 3629, 3631–3634, 3647, 3671
Garigliano, battle of, 2555
Garnier Pages, 3590, 3669
Garrick, David, 3509
Garrison, William Lloyd, 4054, 4055, 4098, 4228
Garter, Knights of the, founding of the, 2301
Gascoigne, Lord Chief Justice, 2322
Gascony, 2131
Gaslights, first use of, 3508
Gaspé, 3216, 3244
Gaspereau, Fort, capture of, 3117
Gatacre, General Sir William Forbes, 3828, 4484
Gates, General Horatio, 3251, 3263, 3264
Gath, 378, 393
Gaugamela, 534, 995
Gaul, 1164, 1335–1337
  Cæsar's conquest of, 1280–1284
Gaul, Cisalpine, 1114, 1115, 1180, 1181, 1203, 1204, 1209
Gauls, ancient, 1163, 1336
  and Franks, 1911
  Bonian, 1183
  Cisalpine, 1114, 1115, 1180, 1181, 1203, 1204, 1209
  Insubrian, 1209
  invasion of Greece and settlement in Asia Minor, 1020
  invasion of Italy and burning of Rome, 1163–1168
  Papirius and the, 1166
  Rome plundered and burned by the, 1166
  Senonian, 1183, 1203
  Transalpine, 1203
Gautama, the Buddha, 653–672
Gauthier, General, 3423
Gaveston, Piers, 2287, 2288
Gaza, 378, 388, 993
Geary, Colonel John White, 4136, 4137
Geber, 1877, 1879, 2052
Ged, William, 3508
Gedrosia, 457, 1001
Gefion, 3600
Geisa I., 2436
Geisa II., 2437
Geismar, General, 3539
Gelasius II., Pope, 1953
Gelimer, 1576
Gelo, 439
Gemblours, battle of, 2736
Genabum, 1509
Genet, 3990, 3991
Geneva, Arbitration Tribunal at, 4241–4243
  under John Calvin, 2627

Genlis, Madame de, 3511
Genoa, Republic of, 2385, 2580
Gensaleic, 1529
Genseric, 1508, 1510, 1511
Geoffrey, Count of Brittany, 1993
Geoffrey Plantagenet, 2138–2140, 2249
Geographical explorations, 2402, 2521, 2528, 3017, 3330, 3953
in the Fifteenth Century, 2402, 2521–2528
in the Sixteenth Century, 2528–2530, 2692
in the Seventeenth Century, 3017, 3018
in the Eighteenth Century, 3330, 3518, 3519
in the Nineteenth Century, 3953
George, Duke of Clarence, 2339, 2341, 2342
George I., of Great Britain, 3079–3082, 3090
George II., of Great Britain, 3090, 3091, 3103, 3132
George III., of Great Britain, 3132, 3135, 3185–3351, 3478, 3556
George IV., of Great Britain, 3556, 3559
George I., of Greece, 3642
George Cadoudal, 3407, 3437
Georgetown, D. C., 4016
Georgetown, Md., 4021
Georgia, colony of, 2949, 2950
readmission of, 4237
secession of, 4119
State of, 3310
Geok-Tepe, assault on, 3720
Gepidæ, 1509
Gerard, 3546, 3577
Gerard, Balthazer, of Franche-Comte, 2739, 2740
Gerbert, Archbishop of Rheims, 1929
Gerhard, Count of Holstein, 2412
German Empire, New, 3673–3674, 3700–3704, 3774–3778, 3868–3879
army of the, 3704, 3869, 3871
African colonies of the, 3870, 3873, 3878
elections in the, 3869–3871, 3873, 3878
establishment of the, 3673, 3674
expedition to China, 3877
footing obtained in China, 3874, 3875
government of the, 3700, 3701
labor questions in the, 3781
recent events in the, 3868–3879
religious disturbances in the, 3701–3704
result of the Franco-German War to the, 3677, 3678
Socialism in the, 3774–3778, 3878
tariff war of the, with Russia, 3872
Germania, Statue of, on the Niederwald, 3701
Germanic Confederation, 3521, 3527, 3609, 3648, 3649
Germanicus, 1391–1393
German Liberation, War of, 3484–3495
Germano-Roman Empire, 1922–1954, 2083–2129, 2547–2625, 2716–2727, 2771–2800, 2983–3017, 3083–3156, 3370–3446
Germantown, battle of, 3249
Germanus, 1733
Germans, or Teutons, 28, 1351–1356
origin of name of the, 1351
religion of, 1355
Germany, ancient, 1351–1356
Absolutism and Liberalism in, 3527–3530, 3549, 3583, 3593–3602
Alsace-Lorraine recovered from France, 3677
architecture in, 2106, 2107
Asiatic hordes in, 2095
at the close of the Seven Years' War, 3138
Charles I. of Spain as Emperor Charles V., 2567, 2568
Christian missionaries in, 1886, 1887
Circles of, 2127, 2128
civil wars in, 2083–2101
concessions granted to the people in, 3593
customs-parliament of, 3649
customs-union of, 3583
during the Carlovingians dynasty, 1885–1921
during the reigns of the Saxon dynasty, 1921–1931
during the reigns of the Frankish dynasty, 1932–1954
during the reigns of the Hohenstaufen dynasty, 2083–2101
during the Interregnum, 2101, 2102
during the reigns of the Hapsburg and Luxemburg dynasties, 2102–2129
during the Reformation and under Charles V., 2563–2625
during the Thirty Years' War, 2771–2800
during the Seventeenth Century, 2983–3017, 3056–3065
during the Eighteenth Century, 3084, 3089, 3091–3097, 3099–3156
during the French Revolution and Napoleon's time, 3370–3505

during the Germanic Confederation, 3521, 3527–3530, 3549, 3583, 3593, 3644–3650
during the North German Confederation, 3649, 3661–3673
during the new German Empire, 3673, 3700, 3774, 3868
Edict of Restitution, 2782
end of the Holy Roman Empire of, 3446
establishment of the Holy Roman Empire of, 1925, 1926
Fehmgerichte in, 2106
Franco-German War, 3661–3680
German union, 3599
hostile parties in, in 1850, 3608, 3609
indulgences in, sale of, 2593–2598
kings and emperors of, table of the, 4879
laws of, 2106, 2114
Lutheranism in, 2598–2625
Martin Luther, 2592–2607, 2609–2613
Margraviates in, 1898
Meistersingers in, 2804
minnesingers in, 2053, 2107
national church of, 1953
North German Confederation, 3649, 3661–3673
Old League of High Germany in, 2113
papal power in, 1932–1954
peasant revolt in, 2603–2605
prosperity in, after 1848, 3639
Protestants, origin of name of, 2606
recent events in, 3868–3879
Reformation in, 2592–2609
regeneration of, under Frederick the Great, 3127
religious wars in, 2609–2625
Revolutions of 1830 in, 3549, 3550
Revolutions of 1848 in, 3593–3602, 3608, 3609
Roman invasions of, 1282, 1388–1390
Schleswig-Holstein Wars, 3595, 3596, 3600, 3644, 3645
Seven Weeks' War, 3645–3649
Seven Years' War, 3113–3138
Socialism in, 3774–3778
Thirty Years' War in, 2771–2800
War of Religion in, 2609–2625
wars with Francis I. of France, 2563–2591
wars with Louis XIV. of France, 2983–3017
War of the Austrian Succession, 3099–3112
wars of the French Revolution and Napoleon, 3370–3505
wars with the Turks, 2581–2583, 2585, 2587, 2589, 2725, 2726, 3056–3065
Zollverein in, 3583
Geronimo, Apache Indian chief, 4264, 4311, 4312
Geronimo, Filipino chief, 4311, 4312
Gerry, Elbridge, 3302, 3305, 3308, 4017
Gesler, 2112
Gessius Florus, 1087
Geta, 1438
Gettysburg, battle of, 4171–4173
Ghent, 2216
Pacification of, 2735
Peace of, 4032
Ghibellines and Guelfs, civil war of the, 2083–2111
Ghizeh, Pyramids of, 45, 46
Ghizni, 2032
capture of, 2037
magnificence of, 2034
Ghiznivide empire, 2032–2037
dismemberment of the, 2037
fall of the dynasty of the, 2037
origin of the, 2032
Persia and the, 2029–2037
Gholam Khadur, 2513–2515
Giafar, 1849, 1850
Gibbon, Edward, 3510
Gibbon, General John Oliver, 4172, 4252, 4256
Gibel al Tarik, 1840
Gibraltar, capture of, by the English, 2923, 3008
origin of name of, 1840
siege of, 3278–3280
straits of, 1840
Gideon, 385, 386
Gilbert, Sir Humphrey, 2698
Gilboa, Mt., battle of, 394
Gildas, "the Wise," 1568
Gillmore, General Quincy Adams, 4152, 4177, 4178, 4191
Gioberti, Abate, 3586
Gioja, Flavio, 2521
Girgasites, 377
Girondists, 3368, 3375–3377, 3381–3385, 3387, 3389
Gischala, John of, 1087

Gitschin, battle of, 3647
Giurgevo, battle of, 3619
Giusti, Giuseppe, 3586
Gladiatorial combats in Rome, 1361, 1362
Gladstone, William Ewart, 3657–3660, 3755, 3762, 3795, 3798, 3802, 3803, 3811, 3813, 3819
Glais Bizoin, 3669
Glaucia, 1254–1257
Glencoe, Scotland, Massacre of, 2909, 2910
Glencoe, South Africa, battle of, 3827, 4475, 4476
Glendower, Owen, 2317
Glinski, of Russia, 3046, 3047
Gloucester, Duke of, 2311–2313
Gloucester, Duke of, another, 2328, 2331, 2332
Gloucester, Richard, Duke of, 2342–2346
Glycerius, 1511
Goa, 2523
Gobbo, Godfrey, 1942
Goblet, 3846
Gobryas, 504, 505
Godebert, 1541
Goderich, Lord, 3558
Godfrey of Bouillon, 2061, 2063
Godfrey, Sir Edmundsbury, 2882
Godolphin, Lord, 2926, 2928
Godoy, Don Manuel, 3461, 3462
God Save the King, song and origin of, 3109
Godunof, Boris, 3049, 3050
Godwin, Earl, 1994, 1995, 2018–2022
Goethe, 3154, 3512
Gog and Magog, Rampart of, 1582
Golconda, Prince of, 2505
Gold, Field of the Cloth of, 2569, 2640
Golden Fleece, 717
Golden Horn, 1474
Golden House of Nero, 1405
Goldsborough, Commodore Louis Malesherbes, 4152
Goldsmith, Oliver, 3510
Goliad, 4070, 4353
Goliath, 393
Gomez Farias, 4352, 4354
Gomez, General Maximo, 4412–4416, 4420, 4426
Gomez, Stephen, 2529
Gomorrah, 351
Gonatus, Antigonus, 1021, 1022
Gonsalvo de Cordova, 2229, 2550, 2553, 2555
Gontram, 1552, 1553
Gonzales, battle of, 4070, 4353
Gonzales, Mexican General and President, 4363
Gonzales, Spanish General, 3691
Good Hope, Cape of, discovery of, 2402, 2522
Goodwin Sands, battle of, 2856
Goodyear, Charles, 3948
Goojerat, battle of, 3567
Goold-Adams, Colonel, 3811
Gordian I., 1444
Gordian II., 1444
Gordian III., 1445
Gordian Knot, cutting of the, 987, 988
Gordias, 421
Gordium, 421, 988
Gordon, British General, 3801
Gordon, Colonel James Henry, 4505
Gordon, Lieutenant-Colonel Hon. Frederick, 4505
Gordon, General John Brown, 4171
Gordon, Lady Catharine, 2355
Gordon, Lord George, 3276
Gordon Pasha, 3801
Gorges, Sir Ferdinando, 2937
Görgey, 3603–3605
Gorgons, 730, 740
Gorm the Old, 2409
Gortschakoff, Prince, 3619, 3680, 3726, 3729, 3739, 3759, 3161, 3768, 3769
Görtz, Baron von, 3071
Goshen, land of, 54, 359
Goslin, Bishop, 1912
Gosnold, Bartholomew, 2933
Gospels, origin of the, 1488
Goths, 1447, 1449, 1450, 1496, 1504–1509, 1521
  conversion of the, 1521
  invasions of Roman Empire by the, 1447, 1449, 1450, 1496, 1504–1509
  primitive home of the, 1521
Gottenburg, siege of, 3172
Gottfried, Duke of Lower Lorraine, 1933
Gough, John Bartholomew, 4068
Gough, Lord, 3566
Gounod, 3968
Gourgues, Dominic de, 2754
Gourko, General, 3740, 3741, 3743, 3746, 3782, 3783
Governments, various forms of, 33, 34
Gower, John, 2053, 2311
Gowrie, Earl of, 2714
Gracchi, reforms and fall of the, 1239–1246
Gracchus, the Æquian leader, 1155

Gracchus, Caius Sempronius, 1243–1246
Gracchus, Tiberius Sempronius, 1239–1243
Graces, 739
Græco-Latins, 1519, 1520
Græco-Turkish War, 3918–3922
Grafton, Duke of, 3192, 3314
Graham, General, 3800, 3801
Graham of Claverhouse, John, 2887, 2909
Graham, William Alexander, 4100
Grammont, Duke de, 3663
Gran, siege and fall of, 2456
Granada, Moorish kingdom of, 1872, 2392, 2393
  conquest of, by Spain, 1872, 2402
Granada, New, 4343, 4345, 4364
Granby, Marquis of, 3135
Granger, General Gordon, 4205, 4216
Granicus, 418
  battle of the, 533, 985
Granson, battle of, 2221
Grant, General Ulysses Simpson, 4140–4261
  at battle of Belmont, 4140
  at the siege and capture of Fort Donelson, 4147
  at the battle of Shiloh, 4147, 4148
  at the siege and capture of Vicksburg, 4174–4175
  at the battle of Chattanooga, 4180, 4181
  at the battles of the Wilderness and Spottsylvania, 4193–4196
  at the siege of Richmond and Petersburg, 4197, 4198
  at the fall of Richmond and Petersburg, 4218–4220
  at Lee's surrender at Appomattox, 4220
  election of, as President, 4237, 4238
  farewell address to the armies of the United States, 4233
  presidency of, 4238–4254
  reëlection of, 4243, 4244
  travels of, around the world, and last years of, 4258, 4261, 4262
Grant, Major and Colonel, 3129, 3131
Grant, Lieutenant, 3809
Graspan, battle of, 3827, 4482, 4483
Granvelle, Bishop of Arras, 2728
Grasse, Count de, 3271, 3278, 3279
Gratian, 1498, 1499, 1501
Gratian, John, 1934
Grattan, Henry, 3314
Gravelotte, battle of, 3666, 3667
Gravina, 3441
Gray, Lady Elizabeth, 2339
Gray, Lord, 2343, 2344
Gray, Thomas, 3510
Great Britain, establishment of the United Kingdom of,
  during the reign of Queen Anne, 2924–2926
  during the early years of the House of Brunswick, 3079–3084, 3086–3088, 3090, 3091, 3097–3099
  during the War of the Austrian Succession, 3099–3112
  during the Seven Years' War, 3113–3138
  during the period of the American Revolution, 3185–3331
  during the French Revolution and Napoleon's time, 3331–3351, 3379–3505
  during the Nineteenth Century, 3552–3571, 3617–3627, 3635–3644, 3655–3661, 3725–3774, 3792–3841
  recent events of, 3792–3841
Great British-Boer War, 4470–4623
Great Civil War in England, 2840–2852
Great Horse Shoe, battle of, 4020
Great Latin War, 1175–1177
Great Meadows, battle of the, 3116
Great Northern War, 3065–3073
Great St. Bernard, Bonaparte's passage of the, 3429
Great Wall of China, 677
Greble, Lieutenant John T., 4133
Grecia, Magna, 761–767
Greece, ancient, 703–1106
  armies of, 945–948
  civilization of, 945–956
  classes in, 719, 720
  coined money introduced into, 751
  colonies of, 754–768
  decline of, 886–927
  early history and traditions of, 712–722
  early poetry and philosophy, 793–807
  education in, 952, 953
  family relations in, 720, 950, 951
  funeral customs of, 953, 954
  Gallic invasion of, 1020
  geography and description of, 703–712
  growth of the city in, 750
  Hetæræ of, 951
  industries of, 952
  invasions of, by the Gauls, 1020

invasions of, by the Persians, 809–833
islands of, 711, 712, 753, 754
later science and literature of, 1097–1106
leagues of, 1021, 1022
literature, philosophy and art of, 927–945
Macedon and, 1019–1028
manners and customs in, 720, 949–954
marriage customs in, 953
mythology and religion of, 723–749
oldest historical documents of, 715
Olympiads, 748
Olympic Games, 748, 749, 752
oratory, philosophy and art of, 1010–1017
origin of the name of, 713
other national games, 749
Pelopomesian War in, 857–886
Persian invasion of, 809–833
Persian War, 809–833
private dwellings of, 948, 949
public edifices of, 948
religious rites, 954
republican governments in, 748
rise of, 703–807
Sacred War in, 963–974
Seven Wise Men of, 804–807
slaves of, 951
smaller states of, 749–752
supremacy of Athens, 833–857
supremacies of Sparta and Thebes, 886–927
supremacy of Macedon, 957–1028
table of kings, 1028
temples of, 744, 745
theaters of, 796, 797
under Philip of Macedon, 957–982
under Alexander the Great, 982–1004
under Alexander's successors, 1004–1028
under the Roman dominion, 1028, 1230
war vessels of, 947, 948
women of, 950, 951
Greece, modern, 2485, 3536–3541, 3641, 3642, 3650, 3906, 3918–3922
conquest of, by the Turks, 2485
Hetæria of, 3536
independence of, 3541
revolt against Turkey, 3536
War of Greek Independence, 3536–3541
Sacred Band of, 3536
table of kings, 4888
under King Otho and revolution of 1862, 3641, 3642
under King George, 3642
war with Turkey in 1897, 3918–3922
Greek Church, 1595, 1596, 1598, 1895
Greek Empire, or Eastern Roman Empire, 1573–1605
early history of, 1573–1575
table of emperors of, 2447, 2448
under Justinian, 1575–1591
under later emperors, 1591–1605
wars with the New Persians, 1578, 1592, 1593
wars with the Saracens, 1594, 1598, 1599, 1600
wars with the Seljuk Turks, 1601
wars with the Ottoman Turks and end of, 2441–2446
Greeks, ancient, classes of the, 719, 951, 952
computation of time by, 748
customs of, 949–954
festivals of, 748, 749
language of, 1349
migrations of the, 721, 722
origin of the, 712–714
sculpture of the, 944, 1017
Greek fire, description and discovery of, 1836, 1837
Greeley, Horace, 4107, 4208, 4244
Greely, Lieutenant, 3953
Green, John Richard, 3959
Greene, Colonel Christopher, 3250
Greene, Conyngham, 3826, 4470
Greene, General Nathaniel, 3258, 3265, 3269, 3270
Greene, General Francis Vinton, 4299
Greenland, discovery and settlement of, 1965
Grenville, George, 3190–3192, 3208, 3211
Grenville, Lord, 3445, 3454
Grenville, Sir Richard, 2698
Gregory II., Pope, 1541, 1542
Gregory III., Pope, 1542
Gregory IV., Pope, 1903
Gregory VI., Pope, 1934
Gregory VII., Pope (Hildebrand), 1942–1951
character of, 1951
early career of, 1936–1942
election of, as Pope, 1942
political power of, 1942–1951
reforms of, 1942–1947
struggle of, with Henry IV. of Germany, 1942–1951
Gregory XI., Pope, 2117

Gregory XIII., Pope, 2723, 2760
calendar of, 2723
Gregory XVI., Pope, 3586
Gregory of Tours, 1548
Gregory the Great, Pope, 1540
Gresham, Sir Thomas, 2697
Gresham, Walter Quinton, 4269, 4274
Grévy, Albert, 3714
Grévy, Jules, 3712, 3714, 3716–3719, 3842, 3846–3848
Grey, Earl, 3560, 3561
Grey, Lady Jane, 2666–2671
Grierson, General Benjamin Henry, 4175, 4204, 4205
Grimm, Jacob, 3583, 3965
Grimm, William, 3583, 3965
Grimvald, 1541
Grinnell, Moses Hicks, 4100
Gripenborg, capture of, 3460
Griswold, Fort, massacre of, 3721
Groningen, battle of, 2731
Gross-Beeren, battle of, 3488
Gross-Jägerndorf, battle of, 3121
Grote, George, 3959
Grotius, Hugo, 2745
Groveton, battle of, 4158
Grow, Galusha Aaron, 4210
Grumbates, King of the Chionites, 1636
Grünsberg, battle of, 3133
Guadaloupe, naval battle of, 3278, 3279
Guadalupe Hidalgo, Peace of, 4087, 4357
Guadalupe Victoria, 4343, 4350, 4351
Guanahani, 2526, 2527
Guastalla, battle of, 3095
Guatemozin, 2540
Gubazes, King of Lazica, 1697
Guelders, capture of, 3006
Guelf, 1935
Guelfs and Ghibellines, civil wars of the, 2083–2111
Guericke, Otte, 3026
Guerra, 4361
Guerrero, 4342, 4351, 4352
Guerrière, 4017
Guiana, 2745
Guibert, Archbishop of Ravenna, 1950
Guienne, 2157, 2171, 2218, 2298
Guienne, Duke of, 2157
Guilds, of the Middle Ages, 2055, 2129
Guilford Court House, battle of, 3269
Guilleminot, General, 3456
Guillotine, origin of the, 3374
Guinea, 2745
Guipuzcoa, 3002
Guiscard, Robert, 1995, 1996, 2388
Guise, Count of, 2576
Guise, Francis, Duke of, 2621, 2676, 2717, 2718, 2746, 2747, 2751–2753
assassination of, 2753
Guise, Henry of, 2761, 2762, 2764–2766
assassination of, 2766
Guise, Louis of, Cardinal of Lorraine, 2747, 2766
assassination of, 2766
Guise, Mary of, 2707–2709, 2747, 2750
Guises, power and cruelty of the, 2749, 2750
Guiteau, Charles Jules, 4259, 4260
Guizot, 3577, 3579–3581, 3588, 3589, 3964
Gula, the sun-goddess, 310
Gundemar, 1531
Gunderic, 1526
Gundumir, 1549
Gunilda, 2015, 2016
Gunnar, 1962, 1963
Gunpowder, invention of, 2521
Gunpowder Plot, 2812, 2813
Guntown, battle of, 4889
Gustave Doré, 3967
Gustavus Adolphus, 2783–2788, 3032, 3033
in the Thirty Years' War, 2783–2788
victory and death of, at Lutzen, 2787, 2788
Gustavus III., 3148, 3149
assassination of, 3149
Gustavus IV., 3149, 3453, 3454, 3458–3460
eccentricities and dethronement of, 3460
Gustavus Vasa, 2419, 2633, 2634
Gutenberg, John, 2521
Guthrie, James, 2875
Guthrum, 2002
Guy, Count of Flanders, 2158
Guy of Lusignau, 2066
Guy Fawkes, 2813
Gwalior, 3565
Gwynn, Nell, 2888
Gyges, 422, 423

HAARLEM, siege and fall of, 2732, 2733
Habeas Corpus Act, 2883
Hadad, King of Damascus, 341
Hadad, the Edomite, 1092
Hadadezar, King of Zobah, 341
Hades, 733, 744

Hadib, 1860
Hadrumetum, 434
Haeckel, 3954
Hafiz Pasha, 3573
Hafiz Pasha, another, 3728, 3753
Hagar, 349, 350, 352
Hague, Peace of The, 3024
    Peace Conference at The, 3922–3932
Hahnemann, Dr. Samuel, 3956
Hainan, island of, 673
Hai-tcheng, battles of, 4664, 4667
Hakon Jarl, 2015
Hakon the Good, 2413
Hakon II., 2415
Hakon III., 2415
Hakon IV., 2415
Hakon V., 2415
Hakon VI., 2415
Hakon VII., 4885
Hale, Captain Nathan, 3243, 3244
Hale, John Parker, 4100, 4210
Hale, Sir Matthew, 3027
Hale, Eugene, 4321
Hales, Sir James, 2666
Haliartus, battle of, 899
Halicarnasseus, Dionysius, 1102
Halicarnassus, 419, 757
    mausoleum at, 1106
    siege and fall of, 986
Halidon Hill, battle of, 2293, 2375
Halifax, Lord, 2905, 2906, 2908
Halifax, Nova Scotia, 3235
Hall, Dr., 3953
Hallam, Henry, 3958
Halle, 3449
Haller, 3528, 3529
Halleck, Fitz-Greene, 4045, 3960
Halleck, General Henry Wager, 4140, 4146, 4148, 4149, 4157
Haller, 3506
Halley, Edmund, 2888, 3026
Halmstadt, battle of, 3037
Halys river, 417
Ham, 24
Ham, fortress of, 3579
Hamadryads, 738
Haman, 412
Hamathites, 341
Hamburg, 1908, 1964, 2106, 3485, 3486
    Treaty of, 3137
Hamid bin Thwain, 3816
Hamilcar, 439, 441
Hamilcar Barcas, 444, 1201, 1204, 1205
Hamilton, Alexander, 3302, 3303, 3306, 3310, 3975, 3977, 3979, 3980, 3983, 3992, 4008
Hamilton, Andrew, 2941
Hamilton, Duke of, 2850
Hamilton, General Sir Bruce Meade, 4504
Hamilton, General Sir Ian Standish Monteith, 4504
Hamilton, James, 2713
Hamilton, Lady, 3421, 3424
Hamilton, Marquis of, 2833, 2834
Hamilton, Sir James, 2379
Hamilton, Sir William, 3956
Hamitic nations, 26, 28, 36
Hamlin, Hannibal, 4114
Hammond, Colonel, 2848
Hammond, John Hays, 3825, 4463, 4465
Hampden, John, 2825, 2831, 2832, 2835, 2839, 2841, 2842
Hampshire, 2849, 2937
Hampshire, New, 2937
Hampton Road, peace conference at, 4211, 4212
Hampton, Wade, American general, 4014, 4018, 4020
Hampton, Wade, Confederate general, 4215
Hamza, 1873, 1874
Hanau, battle of, 3490
Hancock, John, 3213, 3229
Hancock, General Winfield Scott, 4172, 4193, 4197, 4258
Handel, 3512
Han dynasty, 678
Hang dynasty, 679
Hanging Gardens of Babylon, 251, 268
Hanging Rock, battle of, 3263, 3264
Hannibal, 440, 441
Hannibal, another, 1195
Hannibal, the great general, 445, 1205–1220, 1225–1227
    conquests of, in Spain, 445, 1206
    crossing of the Alps, into Italy, 1208
    exile of, 1225
    persecution of, 1225
    recalled to Africa, 1219
    stratagem of, 1212
    suicide of, 1225, 1226
    victories of, in Italy, 1209–1214
Hannibalianus, 1478
Hanno, Archbishop of Cologne, 1935

Hanno, Carthaginian leader, 440, 442
Hanno, another Carthaginian leader, 1195
Hanover, Electorate of, creation of, 3003
Ernest Augustus, King of, 3583
George, Elector of, 3079
House of, 3079
Kingdom of, 3549
table of kings of, 4888
Hanover, Pennsylvania, skirmish at, 4171
Hanover Court House, battle of, 4154
Hanseatic League, 2054, 2106
Hapsburg, Count Rudolf of, 2102
Hapsburgs, Counts of, 2111, 2112
Hapsburg, House of, 1929, 2103, 2548, 3058, 3100
Hapsburg-Austrian dynasty, 2121
Hapsburg-Lorraine, House of, 3105
Harald Bluetooth, 2409
Harald Fairhair, or Harald Harfager, 1965, 2409, 2413
Harald Hardrada, 2024, 2410
Harald Harefoot, 2019, 2410
Harald II., 2410
Harald the Simple, 2410
Harold, 2022–2025
Harcourt, Count, 2793
Harcourt, Sir William Vernon, 3658
Hardee, General, 4203, 4204
Hardicanute, 2019, 2410
Hardin, Colonel, 3985
Hardinge, Sir Henry, 3499, 3500, 3565, 3567
Hardy, 3342
Hardy, Commodore, 4022
Hardy, Gathorne, 3764
Harfleur, capture of, 2181, 2325
Hargreaves, James, 3225, 3508
Harlem Heights, 3243
Harlem Plains, skirmish on, 3243
Harley, Robert, 2923, 2926, 2928
Harlow, battle of, 2377
Harmer, General, 3985
Harmodius, 790, 791
Haroun al Raschid, 1848–1851
brilliant reign of, 1851
court of, 1849
learning under, 1848, 1849
Harpagus, 488
Harper's Ferry, John Brown's insurrection at, 4112, 4113
siezure of, 4129
surrender of, 4159
Harpies, 739, 740
Harrington, Sir James, 2338
Harrison, English general, 2849, 2858, 2872
Harrison, Benjamin, President, 4265, 4268
Harrison, Fort, capture of, 4198
Harrison, John, 3508
Harrison, William Henry, General and President, 4018, 4019, 4058, 4061, 4062
Harrison's Landing, 4157
Hart, General Arthur Fitz-Roy, 4504
Harte, Francis Bret, 3962
Hartford, 2938, 2939
Hartford Convention, 4026–4028
Hartmann, 3956
Hartranft, General John Frederick, 4218
Harvard College, founding of, 2950
Harvard, Rev. John, 2950
Harvey, William, 3026
Hasdrubal, 444, 445
Hasdrubal, another, 1204, 1216–1218
Hasdrubal, a third, 1231, 1233
Hashem, 1825
Hashismites, 1775
Haslerig, Sir Arthur, 2835, 2839, 2867
Hassan, 2074
Hassan Bey, 3727
Hasselmann, Herr, 3777
Hastembeck, battle of, 3121
Hastings, battle of, 2025
Hastings, Danish Sea King, 1912, 1964
Hastings, John, Lord of Abergavenny, 2280
Hastings, Warren, impeachment of, 3323
in India, 3316–3319, 3322, 3323
Hatcher's Run, first battle of, 4198
second battle of, 4218
Hatchie, battle of the, 4148
Hatfield, England, 2677
Hatfield, Massachusetts, 2935
Hathor, or Athor, 96
Hatra, 1421
Hatteras, Fort, capture of, 4142
Hatteras Inlet, capture of, 4142
Hatzfeld, 2793
Haugwitz, 3442, 3444
Havana, capture of, by the British, 3136, 4391, 4392
founding of, 4388
Havelock, General, 3623, 3625, 3626
Haverstraw, 3266
Havre, bombardment of, 3126
Havre de Grace, 4021

Hawaiian, or Sandwich Islands, 3330, 3518, 3519, 4268, 4271, 4303
annexation of, to the United States, 4303
discovery of, 3330, 3518, 3519
Republic of, 4271
Territory of, 4303
revolution in, 4268
Hawke, Admiral Sir Edward, 3125, 3126
Hawkins, John Henry Willis, 4069
Hawkins, Sir John, 2692, 2695, 2699
Hawley, General, 3107
Hawthorne, Julian, 3964
Hawthorne, Nathaniel, 3961
Haydn, 3512
Hayes, Rutherford Birchard, 4253, 4254
Hayes, Dr., 3953
Hayman, Baron, 3604, 3605
Hayne, Colonel Isaac, 3270
Hayne, Paul Hamilton, 3962
Hayne, Robert Young, 4050, 4052
Hayraddin Barbarossa, 2584–2586
Hayti, 2527, 4348, 4349
Hazael, 342
Hazen, General William Babcock, 4204
Hazlitt, William, 3958
Hea, or Hoa, 295
Hebe, 716, 728
Hebert, 3381, 3386, 3392
Hebrew Scriptures, 24, 113
translation of, into Greek, 1040, 1041
Hebrews, or Israelites, 347–415
agriculture of the, 415
Babylonian captivity, 411
bondage in Egypt, 360
civilization of the, 413–415
exodus and wanderings of the, 360–374
kingdom and empire of the, 390–400
Levites, 414
literature of the, 413
patriarchs of the, 347–360
prophets of the, 413
religion of the, 413–415
sacred rites, 414
sacred seasons and feasts of the, 414
sacred writings of the, 413
scapegoat of the, 414
social life of the, 415
table of kings of the, 410
Hebron, 394, 1095
Hecate, 729
Hecatomnus, 526
Hecatomphonsa, 779
Hecatompylos, 1064, 1067
Hecatonnesi, 756
Hecker, 3594
Heckewelder, John, 2946, 3986
Hector, 718, 793, 993
Heemskirk, Admiral, 2744
Heeren, 3965
Hegel, 3956
Hegira, 21, 1779
Hegyes, 3604
Heidelberg, captures of, 2779, 2996, 3406
library of, destroyed by Tilly, 2779
Heidelberg Catechism, 2626, 2627
Heilbronn, Germany, congress, at, 2788
Heilbronn, South Africa, occupation of, 4538
Heine, Heinrich, 3965
Heinrich, Otto, 2613
Heinsius, 3005
Heintzelman, General Samuel Peter, 4135, 4155
Helen, 718, 730
Helena, St., Napoleon's exile to, 3500, 3502
Helena, "True Cross" of, 1735
Helice, 757
Helicon, 704, 738, 794
Heliogabalus, 1439–1441
Heliopolis, Egypt, 38
Heliopolis, Syria, 340, 1029
Helios, 95, 96
Hellas, 703, 713
civilization of, 715, 749
Hellenes, 713
Hellenica, 935
Hellespont, 717
Helmichis, 1539
Heloise, 2139
Abelard and, 2139
Helos, 775
Helots, 769, 770, 775
liberation of the, 866, 867
rebellions of the, 843–845, 849
Helsingfors, capture of, 3101
occupation of, 3458
Helvetia, 2111
Helvetic Confederation, 2111, 2113
Helvetic Republic, 3417, 3421, 3435
Helvetii, 1336
Helvetius, 3142, 3511

Henderson, Lieutenant-Colonel David, 4504
Hennessy, David C., 4267
Hennessy, Sir John Pope, 3808
Henrietta Maria, 2821, 2822
Henriette d' Entragues, Marchioness of Verneuil, 2954
Henriot, 3381, 3395–3398
Henry, Bishop of Winchester, 2250
Henry, Duke of Anjou, 2754, 2755, 2762, 2763
Henry, Duke of Bavaria, 1929
Henry, Duke of Guise, 2757–2760, 2762, 2764–2766
Henry, Fort, capture of, 4146, 4147
Henry, Margrave of Austria, 2085
Henry I., of England, 2246–2250
Henry II., of England, or Henry Plantagenet, 2241, 2149, 2252–2260
accession of, 2252, 2253
conquest of Ireland by, 2256–2259
laws of, 2259
penance of, 2259, 2260
quarrel of, with Becket, 2254–2256
rebellions of his sons, 2259, 2260
reforms of, 2259
Henry III., of England, 2273–2278
accession of, 2273, 2274
civil wars of, with his barons, 2275–2277
origin of the House of Commons, 2277
Henry IV., of England, 2316–2322
accession of, 2316
persecution of the Lollards, 2320, 2321
rebellions of the Percies, 2318, 2319
revolt of Owen Glendower, 2317
Henry V., of England, 2322–2328
accession of, 2322
invasion of France by, 2324–2328
reformation of character of, 2322
suppression of the First Reformation, 2323, 2324
Henry VI., of England, 2328–2341
infancy and accession of, 2328
regency under, 2328
dissensions under, 2331–2334
Jack Cade's rebellion, 2332
Civil Wars of the Roses, 2334–2349
imprisonment of, 2338
dethronement of, 2336
fate of, 2341
Henry VII., of England, 2349–2360
accession of, 2349, 2352, 2353
character of, 2353
importance of the reign of, 2357
fall of feudalism under, 2357
rebellions against, 2353–2357
Henry VIII., of England, 2636–2661
accession of, 2636
ambitions of, 2637, 2638
and Cardinal Wolsey, 2637–2643
at the Field of the Cloth of Gold, 2640
battles of the Spurs and of Flodden Field, 2638
early character of, 2636
early stand against the Reformation, 2641
his wife troubles and quarrel with the Pope, 2641–2657
made Head of the English Church, 2646
religious persecutions, 2649
suppression of the religious houses, 2651–2652
wars with France and Scotland, 2638, 2655
later character of, 2661
death of, 2661
Henry I., of France, 2133, 2134
Henry II., of France, 2616, 2617, 2620, 2646–2649
Henry. III., of France,, 2760–2767
alliance with Henry of Navarre, 2766
assassination of, 2767
assassination of the Guises, 2766
Edict of Nemours, 2764
Edict of Union and, 2765, 2766
Wars of the League, 2762–2771
War of the Three Henries, 2764, 2765
Henry IV., of France, 2767–2771, 2953–2958
accession of, 2767
and the Duke of Sully, 2953, 2958
and House of Hapsburg, 2956, 2957
assassination of, 2957, 2958
Catholics and, 2767–2771
character of, 2958
Christian union, plan of, 2956
close of Civil Wars of Religion under, 2771
conversion to Catholicism, 2770
Edict of Nantes, 2771
government of, 2953
prosperity of France under, 2953, 2954
Henry I., the Fowler, of Germany, 1922, 1923
Henry II., the Saint, of Germany, 1931
Henry III., of Germany, 1933–1935

struggles with the Pope, 1933–1935
Henry IV., of Germany, 1935–1952
struggles of, with Hildebrand, 1936–1952
humiliation and death of, 1947–1952
Henry V., of Germany, 1953, 1954
Henry VI., of Germany, 2091
Henry VII., of Germany, 2107, 2108
Henry of Lancaster (Henry IV. of England), 2313–2316
Henry of Navarre (Henry IV. of France), 2755, 2756, 2759, 2765
Henry of Valois (Henry III. of France), 3040
Henry, Patrick, 3208, 3209, 3225, 3226, 3309
Henry, Prince, of Portugal, discoveries under, 2522
Henry Raspe, 2097
Henry the Lion of Brunswick, 2085, 2088–2090
Henry the Proud, 1954, 2083, 2085
Henry the Wrangler, 1928
Hephæstion, 1002
Hephaistos, 726, 727
Heptanomis, 38, 76
Heraclea, battle of, 1185
Heracles, or Hercules, 716, 717
Heraclidæ, Return of the, 721, 722
Heraclitus, 937, 938
Herat, capture of, 3796
Herbert, Admiral, 2901, 2915, 2997
Herbois, Collot d', 3384, 3393, 3394, 3399
Herculaneum, 1116
destruction of, 1414
Hercules, labors of, 716
Hercules, Pillars of, 60, 432, 433, 716, 757
Herder, 3154, 3512
Hêrê, 728
Heretics, Statue of, 2320
Hereward, 2239
Heristal, Pepin d', 1554, 1555
Herkimer, General, death of, 3251
Hermann, or Arminius, 1389
Hermanric, 1497
Hermanstadt, 3603
Hermeric, 1526
Hermes, 727, 728
Hermionis, 711
Hermopolis, siege and fall of, 57
Hermus river, 418
Hernandez, General, 4362
Hernani, 3698
Herod Agrippa, 1086
Herod Antipas, 1084
Herod the Great, 1081–1083, 1390
Herodian, 1104
Herodias, 1084
Herodotus, 23, 24, 41, 78, 93, 114, 122–124, 286, 321, 322, 484, 536, 537, 539, 556–558, 561, 933
Herrera, 4355–4357
Herrera, another, 4361
Herrings, battle of the, 2185
Herrnhausen, League of, 3089
Herron, General Francis J., 4151
Herschel, Caroline, 3507
Herschel, Sir John, 3507
Herschel, Sir William, 3507
Hereford, Duke of, 2313, 2314
Hertford, Earl of, 2662, 2706
Heruli, 1511
Herz, Dr. Cornelius, 3850
Herzgovina, insurrection in, 3725, 3726
Herzegovinians, 3726
Hesiod, 794, 795
Hesse, 3528, 3549
Hesse, Prince Alexander of, 3647
Hesse, Landgrave Philip of, 2602, 2617
Hesse-Cassel, 3547, 3593, 3609, 3648
Hesse-Cassel, Landgrave of, 3234
Hesse-Darmstadt, 3648, 3673
Hessians, 3234, 3243, 3245, 3250
Hestia, 732
Hexapolis, Dorian, 722, 757
Heyden, Admiral, 3539
Heyking, Baron, assassination of, 3779
Heymann, General, 3748, 3749
Heytesbury, Lord, 3540
Hezekiah, 183–187, 407
Hia dynasty, 676, 677
Hicks, Thomas Holliday, 4130, 4131
Hicks Pasha, 3800
Hidalgo, 4342
Hielsberg, battle of, 3452
Hiempsal, 1247
Hein-fung, 4633, 4635
Hiero I., 765, 766
Hiero II., 443, 767, 1195
Hieroglyphics, Egyptian, 23, 42, 43, 78, 79, 81
Hieropolis, 340
Hifsi Pasha, 3746
Highlands, 2362, 2378, 2381, 3081, 3106–3108

Highlanders, 2370, 2377, 2381, 2909, 2910, 3081, 3106–3108
Highways and Canals of England, 3325, 3326
Hilda, Abbess, 1567
Hildebrand, 1934–1951
at the papal court, 1934–1942
elected Pope Gregory VII., 1942
policy of, 1942–1951
quarrel with Henry IV. of Germany, 1942–1951
reforms of, 1942–1947
Hildegard, 1894
Hildreth, Richard, 3963
Hildyard, General Sir Henry John Thornton, 4504
Hill, General Ambrose Powell, 4129, 4171, 4194, 4197, 4219
Hill, General Daniel Harvey, 4129, 4178
Hiller, General, 3470, 3487, 3488, 3491
Himera, 439, 440
Himilco, 440
Himri, capture of 3574
Hindman, General Thomas Carmichael, 4151
Hindoos, Sanskritic, 613–697
castes of the, 619, 620
gods of the, 621–645
language of the, 621
obscurity of history of the, 616, 617
origin and civilization of the, 616–621
philosophy and literature of the, 635–645
religious festivals of the, 648–650
sacred books of the, 620–635
Hindoostan, description of, 613–616
invasion of, by Alexander the Great, 1000, 1001
invasion of, by the Persians, 490, 510, 511
products, 615
petty kingdoms of, 615, 616
Hinterland, 3870
Hipparchus, the astronomer, 1098, 1099
Hipparchus, the Tyrant, or usurper, of Athens, 790, 791
Hippias, 790, 791, 809, 812
Hippocrates, 1099
Hippocrene, fountain of, 738, 739
Hira, Saracen conquest of, 1813
Hiram, 326, 327, 397, 398
Hiram II., 328
Hispalis, 1418
Historians, ancient and modern, 24, 25
History, beginning of, 21
divisions of, 21, 22
sources of, 22, 23
Hittites, Northern and Southern, 341, 377
Hivites, 377
Hixem I., the Good, 1863
Hixem II., 1868
Hixem III., 1868, 1869
Hlangwana Hill, capture of, 4514
Hoa, 295
Hobart, Garrett Augustus, 4277, 4278
Hobart Pasha, 3737
Hobbes, Thomas, 2888, 3025
Hobkirk's Hill, battle of, 3269
Hoboken, 2940
Hoche, General, 3391
Hochkirchen, battle of, 3124, 3125
Hochst, battle of, 3406
Hochstädt, battle of, 3007
Hodgson, General, 3134
Hoedel, 3775
Hofer, Andreas, 3471, 3472
Hogarth, William, 3512
Hogg, James, 3957
Hogue, Cape La, battle of, 2916, 2998
Hoke, General, 4192
Hohenfriedberg, battle of, 3105
Hohenlinden, battle of, 3430
Hohenlohe, Prince, 3448, 3449
Hohenlohe, Prince, another, 3873, 3877
Hohenstaufen dynasty, 2083–2101
Hohenstaufen, Frederick of, 2147
Hohenzollern, Charles of, 3640, 3907
Hohenzollern, Frederick, Landgrave of, 2121
Hohenzollern, House of, 2121, 2612, 2625, 3038, 3664, 3672
Hohenzollern-Sigmaringen, Prince Leopold of, 3662–3664
Holbach, Baron d', 3142
Holbein, Hans, 2659, 2660, 2805
Holly Springs, 4151
Holland, or Netherlands, rise of, 2727–2746
Batavian Republic in, 3401
colonies of, 2745, 2746
greatness of, 2745
prosperity of, 2745
table of kings of, 4888
union of Belgium with, 3521, 3545
wars of, with England, 2856, 2857, 2860, 2877, 2878, 2880, 2881, 3266, 3267, 3277
wars of, with France, 2983–2990, 2994–3017, 3105–3112, 3379–3401

wars of, in Sumatra, 3902
Holland, Count William of, 2097, 2100
Holland, J. G., 3962
Holland, province of, 2727, 2732, 2734
Hollins, Captain, 4105, 4142, 4149
Hollis, 2839
Holmes, Captain, 2938
Holmes, General Theophilus Hunter, 4177
Holmes, Oliver Wendell, 3962
Holstein, 3595, 3596, 3600, 3609, 3644–3646, 3648
Holstein, Duke of, 3066
Holstein-Augustenburg, Prince Christian Augustus of, 3460
Holt, Joseph, 4122
Holy Alliance, 3521–3524, 3532, 3533, 3535, 3544, 4040
Holy League, 2578
Holy League, another, 3062
Holy Roman Empire of the German Nation, 1926
Holyrood Palace, 2365, 3544
Homer, 712, 718–720, 755, 793, 794
Homestead riots, 4267, 4268
Homildon Hill, battle of, 2318, 2376
Honey Springs, battle of, 4177
Hong Kong, island of, 3565, 4632
Honorius, 1502–1507
Hontheim of Treves, 3144
Hood, Admiral, 3390
Hood, General John Bell, 4194, 4202, 4203
Hood, Thomas, 3957
Hoogly, capture of, 3115
Hooker, General Joseph, 4146, 4156–4158, 4169, 4170, 4173, 4180, 4181, 4202
Hooker, Rev. Thomas, 2938
Hooker, Richard, 2699
Hooper, John, Bishop of Gloucester, 2673
Hoosan, battle of, 4653
Hopkins, Admiral Esek, 3255
Hopkinson, Francis, 3290, 3310
Hopkinson, Judge Joseph, 3960
Hopital, Michel de l', Chancellor, 2750
Hor, Mt., 1090, 1091
Horace, 1372, 1373
Horatia, 1128
Horatii, 1128
Horatius, 1128
Horatius Cocles, 1146
Hormisdas I., 1621
Hormisdas II., 1624–1626
Hormisdas III., 1670, 1671
Hormisdas IV., 1720–1724
Hormuzan, 1826
Horn, Count, 2730, 2731
Horn, General, 2789, 2790
Hornby, Admiral, 3756, 3758
Horne Tooke, 3342
Horner, 3554
Hornet, 4020
Horsa, 1558
Hortense Beauharnais, 3437
Hortensian Laws, 1182
Hortensius, 1182
Horus, 52
Horvatovich, General, 3728
Hoshea, 403
Ho-shung, 678
Hospitallers, or Knights of St. John, 2063, 2073
Hossein, 1837–1839
Hostilianus, 1447
Hotham, Admiral, 4370
Hotel des Invalides, 3505, 3580
Hotel de Ville, 3030, 3396, 3397, 3543, 3688
Ho-ti, 678
Hottentots, 2523
Hougoumont, chateau of, 3499
Houston, General Sam, 4070, 4131, 4353
Howard, Catharine, 2654, 2655
Howard, Henry, Earl of Surrey, 2660
Howard, John, 3512, 3518
Howard, John Eager, 3269
Howard, General Oliver Otis, 4172, 4202, 4203, 4255, 4256
Howard, Lord, 2885, 2886
Howard, Lord, of Effingham, 2695
Howe, Admiral Lord, 3242, 3258, 3280
Howe, Colonel Robert, 3261
Howe, Elias, 3954
Howe, General Sir William, 3229, 3234, 3235, 3242–3245, 3248–3250, 3252, 3257
Hubbardton, battle of, 3250
Hubertsburg, Peace of, 3137, 3138
Hudson, Henry, 2940
Hudson river, discovery of the, 2940
Hudson's Bay, discovery of, 2940
Huger, Colonel, 3263
Hugh Capet, 1920, 2131
Hugh of Provence, 1914, 1915
Hugh of Vermandois, 2061
Hugh the Great, Count of Paris, 1918, 1919

Hughes, Admiral, 3280
Hughes, Thomas, 3959
Hugo, Victor, 3611, 3718, 3965
Hugo Grotius, 2745
Huguenots, 2746–2771
aided by Queen Elizabeth, 2753
exiled from France, 2993
faith of the, 2747
in England, in Holland and Germany, 2994
massacre of, at Vassy, 2752
Massacre of St. Bartholomew, 2757–2760
persecutions of the, 2746–2750
persecutions of the, by Louis XIV., 2990–2994
pursuits and character of the, 2991
revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 2993
revolt of the, 2752
toleration granted to the, 2751
toleration by the Edict of Nantes, 2771
Hull, Captain Isaac, 4017
Hull, General William, 4014, 4016, 4017
Hulseman, Chevalier, 4100, 4101
Humann, Admiral, 3852
Human race, beginning of its history, 25
Humayan, 2495, 2497
Humbert, King of Italy, 3705, 3892
assassination of, 3896
Humbert of Vienne, 2170
Humboldt, Alexander von, 3954
Humboldt, William von, 3965
Hume, David, 3510
Humphrey, Duke of Gloucester, 2328
Hun River, battle of, 3886, 4725
Hundred Days, the 3495–3505
Hundred Years' War, the 2166–2212, 2291–2330
Hungarians, or Magyars, 1524, 1913, 1914, 1922, 1923, 1925
defeat of, at Lechfeld, 1925
defeat of, at Merseberg, 1922, 1923
incursions of, into Germany, 1913, 1914, 1922, 1923, 1925
migration of the, 1913, 1914
Hungary, 2436–2439, 2583, 2722, 3060–3065, 3601–3606
amnesty granted to, 3638
beginnings of, 2436
Christianity in, 2436
conquest of, by Austria, 2439
decline of, 2439
elective monarchy of,
established, 2437
elective monarchy of, abolished, 3063
Golden Privilege, 2437
government of, 2437
in the Middle Ages, 2436–2439
invasions of, by the Turks, 2438, 2582–2589, 2722, 2726, 3058–3065
kings of, table of the, 4883
oppressions of Leopold I. in, 3059
reforms in, 3601
Revolution of 1848 in, 3601–3606
under Louis the Great, 2437, 2438
under Matthias Corvinus, 2438
under Stephen the Pious, 2436
under the House of Hapsburg, 2439
Hunniyades, John, 2438
Huns, or Avars, 1496, 1497, 1508, 1509, 1524, 1893, 1894, 1906
invasion of Europe by the, 1496, 1508, 1509
overthrow in the battle of Chalons, 1509
ravages in Germany by the, 1524, 1893, 1894, 1906
Huns, White, 1665
Hunter, General David, 4135, 4140, 4152, 4198, 4199
Hunter, General Sir Archibald, 4504
Hunter, John, 3506
Hunter, Robert Mercer Taliaferro, 4115
Hunter, William, 3506
Huntingdon, David, Earl of, 2369
Huntingdon, Honor of, 2364–2366
Huntly, Earl of, 2710, 2711, 2713, 2715
Hurlburt, General, 4148
Huron Indians, 2532, 2533
Huskisson, 3558
Huss, John, 2118–2120
martyrdom of, 2118, 2119
Hussein Avni Pasha, 3727
Hussein Pasha, 3540
Hussein, Shah of Persia, 2490, 2491
Hussite War, 2120, 2121
Hutchinson, Ann, 2934
Hutchinson, Governor, 3215, 3217
Hutchinson, Lord, 3345
Hutton, General, 4505
Huxley, Thomas Henry, 3954
Huyghens, 3026
Hwae-tsung, 4625, 4626
Hwang-ti, 676

Hydarnes, 503
Hydaspes, 1000, 1001
Hyde, Anne, 2879
Hyde, Edward, Earl of Clarendon, 2878, 2879
Hyde, Sir Edward, Lord Cornbury, 3200
Hyder Ali, 3280, 3316, 3318
Hydeyoshi, 4639
Hydraulic press, invention of the, 3508
Hygeia, 741
Hydrabad, battle of, 3565
Hyksos, or Shepherd Kings, 48
Hypatius, 1575
Hyperides, 1010
Hyrcania, 456
Hyrcanus, John, I., 1079
Hyrcanus, John II., 1080, 1273
Hystaspes, Darius, 452, 412, 484, 500–515, 809, 810, 816, 850

IAPYGIANS, 1122
Iberia, along the Caspian, 459
Iberia, or ancient Spain, 1334
Iberus, 1334
Ibrahim, 3057
Ibrahim Pasha, 3538–3540, 3572–3574
Ibzan, 386
Iceland, 1965
Iceni, 1403
Iconium, 2044, 2061
Iconoclasm, War of, 1595, 1598
Iconoclasts, 1541, 1595
Iconoduli, 1595
Ida, Mt., 418
Ides of March, 1301
Idrieus, 530
Idumæa, or Edom, 1089–1097
Iglesias, 4362–4363
Iglestrom, General, 3177, 3179
Ignatieff, General, 3730, 3731, 3733, 3763
Ignatius Loyola, 2629, 2630
Ignatius, St., 1421
Igor, 2430
Iliad, 712, 718, 793, 794
Ilium, 718
Illinois, admission of, 4036
Illinois Indians, 2532
Illo, 2790
Illuminati, 3147
Illyria, 961, 1203
Illyrian Provinces, 3471
Illyrians, 721, 958–960, 1203
Illyricum, 1341, 1342
Ilva, 1121
Imbros, 711, 971
Immanuel Kant, 3154, 3508, 3509
Imperator, or Emperor, 1379
Impey, Sir Elijah, 3322, 3323
Inachus, 714
Inarus, 517, 518
Incas of Peru, 2541–2545
Incitatus, 1398
Independence, Declaration of, 3236–3241
Independence Hall, 3240, 4251
Independents, or Separatists, 2679–2681, 2812, 2813, 2830, 2840–2844, 2853, 2868, 2869
India, 613–672, 1000, 2032, 2494–2515
  Afghans in, 2494, 2511–2513
  geography of, 613–616
  Mogul Emperors of, table of the, 2515
  Mogul Empire in, 2494–2515
  Moslem invasion of, 2032
  products of, 615
  rock temples of, 621
  Sanskrit literature, 620, 621
  sea-passage to, discovery of the, 2402, 2522
  Tamerlane's conquest of, 2468, 2469, 2494
  temples and palaces of, 621
India, British, 3113–3119, 3122, 3123, 3132, 3173, 3280, 3316, 3318, 3333, 3334, 3357, 3371, 3802, 3564, 3565, 3792, 3794, 3795, 3802
  Empire in, rise of the, 3113–3115
  conquest of Burmah, 3802
  East India Company in, 3113
  free coinage of silver stopped in, 3812
  Governors-General and Viceroys of, table of, 4889
  Mohammedans in, 3624
  Sepoy Rebellion in, 3623–3627
  under Lord Clive, 3315, 3316
  under Warren Hastings, 3316–3319, 3322, 3323
  wars with the French in, 3113, 3114, 3132, 3273
  war with Surajah Dowlah in, 3114, 3115
  wars with Hyder Ali and Tippoo Saib in, 3280, 3316, 3318, 3333, 3344
  wars with the Burmese, 3557, 3571, 3802
  wars with the Afghans, 3564, 3565, 3792, 3794, 3795
  wars with the Mahrattas, 3318, 3351

wars with the Sikhs, 3566, 3567
wars with Scinde and Gwalior, 3565
wars with the Ghoorkes, 3557
wars with the Pindarries, 3557
Indiana, admission of, 4034
Indians, or Hindoos, 26, 27, 616–621
Indians, American, 2530–2533
India-rubber, or caoutchouc, brought to Europe, 3508
Indo-Europeans, or Aryans, 26, 27
Indra, 622, 624
Indulgences, sale of, doctrine of, 2593, 2594
by Tetzel, 2596
form of absolution used in, 1596
in Germany, 2595, 2596
traffic in, 2594
Indus, 614
Industries, Assyrian, 240–242
Australian, 3568, 3569
Babylonian, 284
Chinese, 684
Egyptian, 83
English, 2054, 2801, 3030, 3325, 3326, 3950
French, 2054, 2981, 3029, 3030, 3439, 3653
German, 3639
Irish, 3329
Japanese, 4645
Mexican, 4363
of the Netherlands, 2727
of the English North American colonies, 2951
Persian, 560
Phœnician, 333, 334
Russian, 3055
in the Sixteenth Century, 2800, 2801
in the United States after the Revolution, 3290
Inge Baardsen, 2415
Ingelberga, 2144
Ingelow, Jean, 3958
Ingogo river, battle of, 4449
Ingolstadt, seat of Catholic learning in Germany, 2598
Ingour, battle of the, 3622
Ingria, 3072
Ingraham, Captain, 4101
Inigo Jones, 3028
Inkermann, battle of, 3620
Innocent II., Pope, 1954, 2084
Innocent III., Pope, 2075–2077, 2079, 2080, 2091, 2092, 2144, 2146, 2147, 2265–2268, 2273
Innocent IV., Pope, 2096
Innovations and reforms in Europe in the Eighteenth Century, 3139–3156
Innsbruck, 2620
Inquisition, the, 2051
abolition of the, 3143, 3144
in France, 2748
in Portugal, 2402
in Spain, 2403, 2567, 2720, 3085, 3146, 3530
in Toulouse, 2076, 2150
in the Netherlands, 2619, 2729
introduction of the 2076
under Pius V., 2720
work of the, 2079
Insurgente, L', vessel, 3998
Interdict, 2050
International Exhibitions, at London, 3949, 3571
at New York, 4104
at Paris, 3949, 3621, 3864
at Philadelphia, 3949, 4250, 4251
at Chicago, 3949, 4269, 4270
at St. Louis, 3949, 4332
at Vienna, 3949
Interim, Augsburg, 2618, 2619
Interim, Leipsic, 2619
Interregnum, the Great, in Germany, 2101
Intransigentes, 3963–3966
Inventions, 2521
of gunpowder, 2521
of printing, 2521
of the mariner's compass, 2521
in the Seventeenth Century, 3026
in the Eighteenth Century, 3508
in the Nineteenth Century, 3952, 3953, 3954
of the electric telegraph, 4064, 3952
of the steamboat and steamship, 4008, 4009, 3952
of the steam engine, 3952, 3954
of sewing machines, 3954
in electrical appliances, 3954
Inverness, 2377, 2381, 3107
Investitures, Wars of, 1947
Invincible Armada, 2694–2696
destruction of the, 2696, 2697
Inules, 440
Ion, 714
Iona, founding of the monastery of, 1560
school of theology at, 2360

Ionia, 419, 756
Ionian Confederacy, 757
Ionian Islands, 3642
Ionians, 713, 714, 722, 756, 757
Ionic architecture, 943, 944
Ionic races in the Peloponnesus, 722
Iowa, admission of, 4074
Iphicrates, 527
Ipsambul, rock-temples of, 53, 111
Ipsus, battle of, 1009, 1019, 1029, 1039, 1049
Iquique, battle of, 4365, 4366
Iran, plateau of, 447–458
Ireland, Catholics disfranchised and oppressed in, 3312, 3313
  Catholic Emancipation, 3559
  Brian Boru as king of, 2257
  coercion in, 3797, 3798, 3803, 3804
  Cromwell's conquest of, 2853, 2854
  Daniel O'Connell in, 3559, 3565
  early history of, 1560, 2256, 2257
  English conquest of, 2256–2258
  evictions in, 3795, 3797, 3804, 3805
  famines in, 3795
  Fenian Brotherhood in, 3557
  from its conquest by William III., 3312
  government of, 3312–3315, 3328, 3329, 3344
  great famine in, 3566, 3567
  Home Rule Bills for, 3803, 3811
  Land Act of 1870 for, 3658
  Land Act of 1881 for, 3798
  Land Act of 1887 for, 3804
  Land League in, 3795
  Parliament of, 3312–3315, 3344
  Phœnix Park assassinations, 3798, 3799
  piety and learning in, 1560
  rebellion of 1598 in, 2700, 2701
  rebellion of 1641 in, 2837, 2838
  rebellion of 1689 in, 2910–2914
  rebellion of 1798 in, 3346
  rebellion of 1848 in, 3567
  reforms demanded for, 3797
  riots in, 3797, 3798
  Tyrone's Rebellion in, 2700, 2701
  Union of, with Great Britain, 3347
Irene, 1596, 1896, 2854
Ireton, General, 2845, 2848, 2854, 2855, 2864
Iris, 737
Iris river, 417
Iron Crown of Lombardy, 1888, 1889, 3439, 3440
Ironside, Edmund, 2016, 2017
Ironsides, Cromwell's, 2843
Irun, siege of, 3699
Irving, Washington, 3961
Isaac, 352–354, 357
Isaac, Armenian Patriarch, 1664, 1665
Isaac, King of Cyprus, 2262
Isaac Angelus, 1604, 1605, 2069
Isæus, 936
Isaiah, 413
Isabella, of Angouleme, 2264, 2265
Isabella of Hainault, 2144
Isabella, wife of Edward II., of England, 2287, 2289, 2290
Isabella, wife of Charles VI. of France, 2179
Isabella I., of Spain, 2394–2396, 2403–2405, 2526, 2547
Isabella II., of Spain, 3551, 3552, 3651, 3636, 3637, 3651–3653
  accession of, 3551
  character of, 3651
  insurrections against, 3551, 3552, 3636, 3637
  overthrow of, by Revolution of 1868, 3651–3653
Isabel, Point, 4079
Iscariot, Judas, 1084
Isdigerd I., 1657–1661
Isdigerd II., 1667–1670
Isdigard III., 1750, 1751, 1820, 1821, 1823–1826, 1828
  assassination of, 1751, 1828
Ishbosheth, 394
Ishmael, 350, 352, 1762
Ishtar, 300-302
Isis, 97–99
Islam, rise of, 1765–1790
Island No. 10, capture of, 4148, 4149
Isle of Man, 1338
  naval battle of, 3127
Isly, battle of, 3581
Ismail, capture of, 3172
Ismail Bey, 3457
Ismail Pasha, 3722–3724
Ismail Suffee, 2488
Ismenias, 528, 907
Ismi-Dagon, 130
Isocrates, 968, 969, 1011
Isola della Scala, battle of, 2560
Ispahan, 2489
  siege and fall of, 2491

Israel, Children of, 347–415
Israel, Kingdom of, 400–403
Assyrian Captivity, 403
Kings of, table of the, 410
idolatry in, 400–403
overthrow of, 403
Israelites, history of the, 347–415
Ark of the Covenant among the, 389
bondage of, in Egypt, 360–364
civil wars among the, 393, 394
conquest of Canaan by the, 374–382
David's conquests, 395
exodus and wanderings of the, 364–374
Heroic Age of the, 382–390
greatness and commerce of, under Solomon, 397–399
Judges of the, 382–390
Kings of the, 410
Phœnician idolatry introduced among the, 400
patriarchs of the, 347–360
power and glory of the, 394–399
Revolt of the Ten Tribes, 399, 400
wars of the, 374–410
Issachar, 381
Issus, battle of, Alexander's victory, 533, 990, 991
another battle of, 436
a third battle of, 1593, 1737
Issy, Fort d', 3671, 3674, 3681
capture of, 3685
Isthmian Games, 749
Istria, 759
Istria, John Capo d', 3541
assassination of, 3541
Iswara-Krishna, 636
Italia, 1258
Italica, 1258
Italian confederation, 3630
Italian League, 1180
Italian League, another, 1258
Italian Nationality, War of, 3627–3631
Italy, ancient, 1111–1123
geography of, 1111–1123
races of, 1122, 1123
Italy, mediæval, 1533–1544, 1906, 1907, 1995, 1996, 2383–2390
Kingdom of the Heruli in, 1533
Kingdom of the Ostrogoths in, 1533–1538
Kingdom of the Lombards in, 1538–1544
Normans in, 1995, 1996
Saracens in, 1906, 1907, 1995
Republic of Venice in, 2383–2385
Republic of Genoa in, 2385
Republic of Pisa in, 2385
Republic of Florence in, 2385–2387
Rome, or the Papal State in, 2388
Kingdom of Naples and Sicily in, 2388–2390
Duchy of Milan in, 2387
Duchy of Savoy in, 2387
Italy, modern, 2547–2591, 2716–2718, 3020, 3021, 2994, 3017, 3095–3112, 3370–3505, 3531, 3532, 3550, 3551, 3606–3608, 3627–3635, 3646–3648, 3678, 3679, 3892, 3897
Wars of Charles VIII. and Louis XII. of France in, 2547–2563
Wars of Francis I. of France and Charles V. of Germany in, 2563–2591
Wars of Philip II. of Spain and Henry II., of France in, 2716–2718
Insurrection of Masaniello in, 3020, 3021
Wars of Louis XIV. of France in, 2994–3017
War of the Polish and Austrian Successions in, 3095–3112
Wars of the French Revolution and Napoleon in, 3370–3505
Revolutions of 1820–21 in, 3531, 3532
Revolutions of 1830–31 in, 3550, 3551
Revolutions of 1848–49 in, 3606–3608
War of Italian Nationality in, 3627–3631
Rise of the Kingdom of Italy in, 3631–3635
Seven Weeks' War in, 3646–3648
Rome made the capital of Italy in, 3678, 3679
quarrel of Church and State in, 3704, 3705
table of kings of, 4888
King Humbert's assassination in, 3896
diplomatic rupture with the United States, 3893, 3894
wars with Abyssinia and the Dervishes in Africa, 3893–3895
recent events in, 3892–3897
recent Popes, 3705, 3897
Ithaca, 711, 718
Ithome, 777, 844, 849, 917
Ito, Count, 4646, 4657
Iturbide, Don Augustin, 4343, 4350
Iuka, battle of, 4148

Ivan I., 2429
Ivan II., 2429
Ivan III., the Great, 2431–2433
arts and industries under, 2432
assumes the title of Autocrat of all the Russias, 2432
character of, 2432
conquests of, 2431, 2432
reforms of, 2432
Ivan IV., the Terrible, 3045–3049
assumes the title of Czar, 3047
character of, 3047, 3048
commerce under, 3047
conquests of, 3047
tyranny of, 3047–3049
Ivry, battle of, 2769
Ixion, 742, 744
Izard, General, 4022

JABAN, 1819
Jabin, King of Hazor, 380
Jabin, King of Hazor, another, 384
Jackson, Andrew, 3997, 4020, 4023, 4024, 4035, 4045, 4049–4059, 4070
Jackson, battle of, 4174
Jackson, Claiborne Fox, 4131, 4138, 4139
Jackson, Fort, surrender of, 4149
Jackson, General Thomas Jonathan ("Stonewall Jackson"), 4129, 4134, 4135, 4153, 4155–4159, 4170
Jacksonville, capture of, 4191, 4192
Jacob, 353–360
and Esau, story of, 353–360
in Egypt, 359
sons of, 355
trials of, 353–360
Jacobins, or the Mountain, 3368–3405
Jacobins, White, 3523
Jacobites, 2915, 3081, 3082, 3106
Jacquard, 3508
Jacqueline, Countess of Hainault and Holland, 2184
Jacquerie, Insurrection of the, 2173
Jacques Bonhomme, 2173
Jael, 385
Jaffa, capture of, 3425
Jagello, 2435
Jagellos, 2435, 2436, 3039
Jakush, 2044
Jalenus, 1819, 1823
Jalula, battle of, 1751, 1825
James, Duke of York, 2877, 2879, 2880, 2881, 2883, 2885, 2887, 2890, 2941
James, Earl of Douglas, 2291
James I. of England, 2715, 2716, 2811–2821
character and religion of, 2811, 2812
colonization under, 2814, 2815
favorites of, 2816, 2817
foreign policy of, 2812, 2817–2819
government of, 2812, 2813, 2815, 2816
House of Commons and, 2815, 2816, 2819, 2820
laws of, 2816
James II. of England, 2890–2905
Catholicism and, 2891–2900
Declarations of Indulgence by, 2897, 2898
dethronement of, 2900–2906
in France, 2904
Jeffries' campaign under, 2892
Parliament and, 2890
James the Conqueror, of Aragon, 2395
James I. of Scotland, 2377, 2378
James II. of Scotland, 2378–2380
James III. of Scotland, 2380, 2381
James IV. of Scotland, 2381, 2382, 2562, 2563, 2638, 2703
James V. of Scotland, 2638, 2655, 2703–2705
James VI. of Scotland, 2685, 2692, 2712–2716
becomes King James I. of England, 2715, 2716, 2811
James, St., 1086
James, St., the Less, 1086
Jameson, Dr., 3825, 1463, 1464
trial and imprisonment of, 3825, 4463
Jamestown, founding of, 2814, 2931
destruction of, 2932
Jane Grey, Lady, 2666–2671
Jane Seymour, 2651
Janiculum, Mt., 1131, 1146, 1328
Janizaries, founding of the, 2478, 2479
massacre of the, 3539
power of the, 3056
Janizewski, Bishop of Posen, 3703
Jankowitz battle of, 2795
Jansenists, persecution of the, 3116
Janus, 1138
temple of, gates of the, 1138
Japan, 694–697, 4637–4732
arts and industries in, 4638
Buddhism introduced into, 697, 4638
cession of Sakhalin to Russia, 4645
Christianity introduced into, 4640, 4641

civil war in, 4638, 4643, 4644
civilization of, 4639, 4645, 4646
Commodore Perry's expedition to, 4642
conquest of Korea, 4638
early history of, 4637
feudal system in, 4640
geography and antiquity of, 694–697
government of, 4637–4646
opening of ports to foreign commerce, 4644
peace envoys of China in, 4664, 4668
Peace of Shimonoseki with China, 4669, 4670
Peace of Portsmouth with Russia, 4731, 4732
power of Mikado in, 4642–4645
protectorate over Korea by, 4671
rivalry with China, 4645, 4646
Shintoism in, 4638
Shoguns of, 4638–4644
war with the Western powers, 4643
war with China, 4646–4671
War with the Chinese Boxers, 4672–4694
war with Russia, 4694–4732
Japan Sea, battle of, 3886, 4729, 4730
Japheth, 24, 26
Jargeau, battle of, 2194
Jarir, 1820
Jarnac, battle of, 2754, 2755
Jason, 717
Jason of Pheræ, 914–916
Jason, the Jewish leader, 1075, 1076
Jassy, battle of, 3041
Peace of, 3173, 3174
Java, 2745, 2746
Jay, John, his articles in the "Federalist," 3310
as Chief Justice, 3975
his Treaty, 3992–3995
Jeanne d'Arc, 2186–2208
childhood of, 2186
commencement of her mission, 2187–2191
given her command, 2191
her visions, 2187
her victories, 2191–2197
her capture, 2197
her trial and execution, 2198–2206
her place in history, 2206–2208
Jebus, the, 3810
Jebus, 377, 394, 395
Jebusites, 377, 394, 395
Jefferson, Thomas, 3238, 3229, 3292, 3297, 3309, 3975, 3978, 3979, 3982, 3983, 3996, 3998–4000, 4003–4011, 4042, 4043, 4047
Jefferies, Lord Chief Justice, 2892, 2893
Jeffrey, Lord, 3554, 3958
Jehander Shah, 2509
Jehanghire, 2502–2504
Jehoash, 402
Jehoahaz, King of Israel, 402
Jehoahaz, King of Judah, 408
Jehoiachin, 409
Jehoiakim, 408, 409
Jehol, rebellion in, 4657, 4659
Jehoram, 405
Johoshaphat, 405
Jehu, 402
Jelaleddin, 2452
Jellachich, 3602–3604
Jellal-u-Deen, 2044
Jemappes, battle of, 3375
Jeni-Saghra, battle of, 3741
Jenkinson, Anthony, 2488
Jenner, Edward, 3506
Jephthah, 386
Jericho, 379
capture of, 379
Jeroboam, 399, 400
Jerome, St., 1472, 1491
Jerome of Prague, 2118–2120
Jerrold, Douglas, 3958
Jersey, 2265
Jersey, New, colony of, 2943
Jervis, Admiral Sir John, 3343, 3411
Jerusalem, captured by David, 394, 395
captured by the Babylonians, 250, 409
captured by the Egyptians, 57, 404
captured by Pompey, 1273
captured by the New Persians, 1592, 1734, 1735
captured by the Saracens, 1817, 1818
captured by the Seljuk Turks, 2058
captured by the Crusaders, 2062
captured by Saladin, 2066
destroyed by Titus, 1088, 1089, 1412
destruction of churches in, 1735
Temple of, built by Solomon, 398
Temple of, destroyed by Titus, 1089
Temple of, polluted by John of Gischala, 1087
Temple of, rebuilt by Ezra and Nehemiah, 411

Jessup, General, 4059
Jesuits, Catholic Church and the, 2628–2633
chief object of the, 2631
classes of the, 2630
government of, 2630
habits of, 2630, 2631
in America, 2632, 3145
in China and Japan, 2632, 4629, 4639, 4641
in England, 2687, 2894, 2895
in France, 2955, 2991
in Switzerland, 3585
missionaries of the, 2632
expelled from France, 2771, 3842
expelled from Portugal, Spain, France, Naples and Austria, 3145, 3146
expelled from Rome, 3705
expelled from Germany, 3702
expelled from Switzerland, 3586
opposed by Catholics, 2632, 3144
Order of, abolished, 3144, 3146
protected in Russia and Prussia, 3146, 3147
Reformation and the, 2631
success of the, 2631
Jesus Christ, 1082–1084, 1390, 1395
birth of, 1082, 1390
crucifixion of, 1084, 1395
Jethro, 361
Jews, Babylonian Captivity of the, 409–411
colonization of, in Chaldæa, 409
dispersion of the, 1089, 1412
return of, to Jerusalem, 411
sacred things of the, 414
sacred seasons, or feasts, 414
Tabernacle, the, 413, 414
worship of Jehovah by the, 414, 415
Jews, persecutions of the, by Antiochus Epiphanes, 1076
in Egypt, 1873
in England, 2261, 2262, 2280
in France, 2132, 2142
in Germany, 2114
in Portugal, 2404, 2405
in Russia, 3879, 3880, 3883, 3884
in Spain, 1531, 1532, 2404
Jezebel, 402
Jezreel, 402
Jimena, 3695
Jimmu Tenno, 696, 697, 4637
Joab, 396
Joan of Arc, or Jeanne d'Arc, 2186–2208
Joanna I., Queen of Naples, 2389
Joanna II., Queen of Naples, 2390
Joanna Beaufort, 2377
Joanna, second wife of John II. of Aragon, 2395, 2396
Joanna, daughter of Ferdinand and Isabella, 2405, 2525, 2526
Joash, 406
Johannesburg, founding of, 3825, 4445
growth of, 3825, 4445, 4446
occupation of, 3830, 4544, 4545
revolt in, 3825, 4463, 4464
John I., 1600
John II., 1602, 1603
John III., 2447
John IV., 2443
John V., 2444
John VI., 2444
John II. of Aragon, 2395, 2396
John of Abyssinia, 3893
John of Bohemia, 2169, 2295
John of England, 2144–2148, 2263–2273
accession of, 2264
character of, 2264
death of, 2273
loss of French possessions, 2265
quarrel of, with Pope Innocent III., 2265–2267
signing of Magna Charta by, 2268–2272
John of Gaunt, Duke of Lancaster, 2299, 2303, 2304
John Cantacuzene, 2443, 2444
John Palæologus I., 2444
John Palæologus II., 2445
John Frederick of Saxony, 2612, 2614–2616, 2620
John of Leyden, 2611
John von Eck, 2598
John the Baptist, 1083, 1084
John the Fearless, 2180–2183
John the Steadfast, 2612
John the Good, 2170–2174, 2296–2303
John the Grammarian, 1830
John the Merciful, 1735
John I., the Bastard, of Portugal, 2399, 2400
John II., the Perfect, of Portugal, 2401, 2402
John III., the Great, of Portugal, 2402
John IV. of Portugal, 3020, 3023
John V. of Portugal, 3010, 3024, 3145
John VI. of Portugal, 3531, 3534
John XII., Pope, 1925

John XV., Pope, 1929
John XIX., Pope, 1932
John XXII., Pope, 2109, 2110
John XXIII., Pope, 2118, 2119, 2592
Johnson, Andrew, 4142, 4167
as Military Governor of Tennessee, 4167
as Vice President, 4208, 4209, 4221
as President, 4221–4238
impeachment of, 4236, 4237
Johnson, General Edward, 4172
Johnson, Herschel Vespasian, 4114
Johnson, Richard Mentor, 4058, 4062
Johnson, Samuel, 3509
Johnson, Sir William, 3117
Johnston, General Albert Sidney, 4109, 4147
Johnston, General Joseph Eccleston, 4129, 4135, 4136, 4155, 4174, 4175, 4180, 4193, 4201, 4202, 4215, 4216, 4221
Johnstown, disaster at, 4265, 4266
Joinville, Prince de, 3580
Joliet, Louis, 3017
Jonah, the prophet, 171
at Nineveh, 171
Jonathan, 393, 394
Jones, Inigo, 3028
Jones, John Paul, 3262, 3263
Jones, Sir William, 3510
Jonesboro', battle of, 4203
Jonkoping, Peace of, 3461
Jonson, Ben, 3027
Joppa, 2068, 2425
Jordan river, 376
Joseph, the patriarch, 355, 357–360
in Egypt, 358–360
Joseph, the Indian chief, 4255, 4256
Joseph, King of Portugal, 3144, 3145
Joseph I. of Germany, 3009, 3013
Joseph II. of Germany, 3149–3156, 3162–3164
Josephine, widow of General Beauharnais, 3404
marriage of, with Napoleon, 3404
social gifts of, 3437
divorce of, 3475, 3476
Josephus, Flavius, 1088, 1102
Joshua, 379–382
Josiah, 406
Jotapianus, 1446
Jotham, 406, 407
Joubert, Boer general, 3828, 4449, 4477, 4505
Joubert, French general, 3424
Jourdan, General and Marshal, 3391, 3394, 3400, 3406, 3409, 3410, 3423, 3466, 3469
Jove, 724
Jovellar, General, 3700
Jovian, 1487, 1488
Joyeuse, Villaret, Admiral, 3394
Juarez, Benito, 4357–4361
Juarists, 4359
Judæa, 410, 413
Judah, tribe of, 380, 400
Judah, Kingdom of, 399, 400, 403–410
idolatry of, 403–410
worship of Ashtoreth introduced into, 405
worship of Jehovah restored by Hezekiah, 407
wars of, 403–410
Babylonian Captivity of, 409
Judaism, 28, 34
Judas Iscariot, 1084
Judas Maccabæus, 1077, 1078
Judges, of the Hebrews, 382–390
Juggernaut, 648, 649
Jugurtha, 1247–1250
Jugurthine War, 1247–1250
Julia, Cæsar's daughter, 1279
Julia, daughter of Augustus, 1390
Julian Calendar, 1298, 1299
Julian Law, 1259, 1260
Julian the Apostate, 1484–1487, 1639–1648
Julian, George Washington, 4098, 4210
Julianus, Didius, 1434, 1435
Jülich, surrender of, 2773
Julius, 1259
Julius Africanus, 42
Julius Agricola, 1415, 1416
Julius Cæsar, 1276–1304
rise of, 1276
conquests of, in Gaul, Germany and Britain, 1280–1284
civil war of, with Pompey, 1287–1299
triumphs of, 1298
Dictatorship of, 1299, 1300
assassination of, 1300–1304
Julius Nepos, 1511
Julius Vindex, 1406
Julius II., Pope, 2388, 2554, 2556–2561
conquests of, 2388, 2554–2556, 2561
warlike character of, 2388, 2592
July, origin of name of month, 1299
July Revolution in Paris, 3541–3544
Jumonville, 3116

Junin, battle of, 4347
Junius, Letters of, 3195
Juno, 724
Junot, General, 3417, 3426, 3462
Junta, Castilian, 2570
Junta of Seville, 3463
Juntas of Spain, 3463
Juntas of South America, 4342–4348
Jupiter, 724, 1137
Jury, origin of trial of, 2259
Justin I., 1574, 1575
Justin II., 1591
Justin Martyr, 1427, 1488
Justinian, 1575–1591
accession of, 1575
conquests under, 1534–1538, 1576–1578
wars with the New Persian Empire under, 1575, 1578, 1684–1704
code, or Civil Law of, 1582–1586
"Endless Peace," 1575, 1693
silk manufacture introduced into Europe by, 1586–1591
Justinian II., 1594, 1595
Jutes, 1558, 1559, 1956
Jutland, 1956, 2781, 3644
Juvenal, 1376
Juxon, Bishop, 2852
Jypaul, 2032, 2033

KAABA, 1763–1765, 1771, 1773–1775, 1785
Kadesh, 384
Kadish, 51
Kadjar dynasty, 2493, 2494
Kaduklar, battle of, 4743
Kæso, Fabius, 1152
Kahlenberg, 3061
Kahira, or Cairo, founding of, 1857, 1873
Kaichow, evacuation of, 4715
Kaiomarts, 591
Kaiphing, battle of, 4663
Kairwan, or Cairouan, founding of, 1836
Kalb, Baron de, 3248, 3264
Kalka, battle of, 2127
Kalkreuth, 3452
Kalmuck Tartars, migration of, 3168
Kaluga, 2426
Kaminiec, 3044, 3059, 3065
Kammurabi, 130, 131
Kang-hi, 4648, 4649
Kansas, admission of, as a Free State, 4110
civil war in Territory of, 4105, 4106
organization of Territory of, 4102, 4103
Kaöses, 1692
Kant, Immanuel, 3154, 3508, 3509
Kapila, 636
Kapila-vestu, 653
Kapolna, battle of, 3603
Karabunar, battle of, 3741
Karahassankoi, battle of, 3744
Kara-in-das, 131
Kara-kar-das, 131
Karakorum, 2458
Karasu, 1784
Kara Mustapha, 3060–3062
Karageorgevitch, Prince, 3913
Karnak, 38, 51, 52
Hall of Columns at, 52
palaces at, 51
temples at, 51
ruins of, 38
Kars, siege and fall of, in 1855, 3622
siege and fall of, in 1877, 3748, 3749
Kartova, battle of, 3742
Kaskaskia, founding of, 3018
Kasr, mound of, 270, 271
Kasson, John Adams, 4210
Kasyapa, 656
Katsura, General, 4660
Katte, Lieutenant von, 3093
Katzbach, battle of, 3488
Kaulbach, Wilhelm von, 3967
Kaulbars, General, 3910
Kaunitz, 3118, 3149, 3150
Kayuk, 2457
Kazan, 2427, 2431
Russian conquest of, 3047
Kazanlik, capture of, 3741
Keane, General, 4023
Keane, Sir John, 3564
Kearny, General Philip, 4157, 4158
Kearny, General Stephen Watts, 4080–4082
Kearsarge, battle between the Alabama and the, 4205, 4206
foundering of the, 4206
Keats, John, 3957
Keiki, 4644
Kekewich, Colonel, 4508
Kien-lung, 4630, 4631
Kellerman, 3375, 3389, 3391, 3430
Kelley, General Benjamin Franklin, 4137, 4146
Kelley, William Darragh, 4210

Kelly-Kenny, General Sir Thomas, 4511
Kelly's Ford, skirmish at, 4173
Kelts, or Celts, 27, 1520
Kemeny, John, 3058
Kempen, battle of, 2794
Kempis, Thomas à, 2053
Kenkenes, 44
Kenmuir, Lord, 3082
Kent, Judge James, 3961
Kent, Kingdom of, 1559
Kentucky, admission of, 3978
in the Civil War, 4141
Kepler, 3025
Keppel, Admiral, 3134, 3273
Keresztes, battle of, 2726
Kerim Khan, 2493
Kerim Pasha, 3728
Kesseldorf, battle of, 3105
Kettle Creek, battle of, 3261
Kettle Run, battle of, 4158
Ketteler, Baron von, murder of, 4681, 4682
Key, David McKendree, 4254
Key, Francis Scott, 3960, 4023
Keyes, General Erasmus Darwin, 4155
Khaled, the "Sword of God," 1785, 1811, 1813–1818
Khadijah, 1767, 1771, 1776
Khaibar, 1784
Khalifate of Bagdad, 1846–1858
Khalifate of Cairo, 1873–1876
Khalifate of Cordova, 1859–1872
Khalifate of Damascus, 1836–1845
Khalifs, First Four, 1811–1835
Khalifa, overthrow of the, 3819, 3820, 3822
Khanun, King of Gaza, 177
Khartoum, attack on, 3801
massacre at, 3801
siege of, 3801
Khazars, 1680, 1704, 1737, 1740, 2421, 2422
Khem, 95
Kheta tribes, 51
Khevenhüller, 3101
Khiva, 3720
Khokand, 3719, 3720
Khorassan, 1062
Khorsabad, 118, 180, 233
Khosr-su, 231
Khosrou Nushirvan, 1578, 1692–1720
Khosrou Parviz, 1592, 1593, 1724–1746
Khouli Khan, 2492
Khush-Newâz, 1683
Khyber Pass, battle of, 3792
Kiaking, 4631
Kieft, Sir William, 2940
Kiel, Peace of, 3491
Kiev, 2420–2426, 2431, 3779–3782, 3791
Kileh-Shergat, 118, 228
Killiecrankie, battle of, 2909
Kilmarnock, Earl of, 3108
Kilpatrick, General Judson, 4171, 4192, 4215
Kilwarden, Lord, 3351
Kimberley, siege of, 3827, 4474
relief of, 3829, 4507
Kinburn, capture of, 3622
Kinchou, battle of, 3884, 4714
King, Samuel W., 4063
King, Rufus, 4034
King, William Rufus, 4100
Kinglake, Alexander William, 3959
Kings, divine right of, 2812, 2840, 2852, 2906
King's Evil, 2023
King's Mountain, battle of, 3264
Kingsley, Rev. Charles, 3959
Kinhuaha, battle of, 4658
Kinlinchang, battle of, 4709
Kioto, 4637
Kipzak Empire, 2462
Kipzah, Golden Horde of, 2427, 2430, 2432, 2462
Kirghiz, 3719
Kisheneff, massacre of Jews at, 3883, 3884
Kishon, battle of, 385
Kitchener, General Lord Horatio Herbert, 4503
Kittanning, battle of, 3118
Kin-lien-tcheng, battle of, 4668
Klapka, General, 3605
Kleber, General, 3417, 3426, 3432
Klinspor, Field-Marshal, 3549
Klopstock, 3154, 3511
Klosterseven, convention of, 3121
Kneph, or Knubis, or Num, 94
Knight, Charles, 3959
Knight Commander, sinking of the, 4417
Knighthood, ceremonies of, 2048, 2049
Knights, dress and arms of, 2049
Knights-errant, 2049
Knights of St. John, 2063, 2064, 2073
Knights of the Round Table, 1559, 2053
Knights-Templars, 2063, 2064, 2073, 2163, 2164
Knights, Teutonic, 2073
Knorring, General, 3460

Knowles, James Sheridan, 3957
Knowlton, Colonel, 3243
Knox, General Sir Charles Edmond, 4504
Knox, General Sir William George, 4504
Knox, Henry, 3975
Knox, John, 2628, 2682–2684, 2707, 2710
Knoxville, siege of, 4181
Knyphausen, General, 3249
Kobad, 1680–1692
Kobad II., or Sroes, 1746–1748
Koh-e-noor, 2511
Kokome, Pyramid of, 44
Kolin, battle of, 3121
Komatsu, Prince, 4668
Koneih, battle of, 3573
Kongo Free State, 3163
Königgratz, 3647
Königsburg, 2073, 3004, 3450, 3452, 3509
Königseg, Field-Marshal, 3102
Koodoesberg Drift, battle of, 4498
Kootub, 3624
Köproli, Achmet, 3058
Köproli, Mustapha, 3064
Koran, 1790–1811
teachings of the, 1791–1809
writing of the, 1790, 1791
Korasmian Empire, conquest of, by Zingis Khan, 2451, 2452
Korasmians, incursions of, in Palestine, 2071
Kodorfan, Egyptian conquest of, 3572
Korea, civil war in, 4647
independence of, 4669
invasion of, by the Chinese and Japanese, 4647
revolt in, 4647
Russia and, 4671, 4697, 4698
Koreish, 1772, 1774, 1775, 1778, 1781–1783
Korosten, 2422
Korsakoff, General, 3425
Kosciuszko, Thaddeus, 3176, 3178–3180, 3182, 3248
in the American Revolution, 3248
in the Polish rising against Russia and Prussia, 3176, 3178–3180
defeated, wounded and captured, 3180
exile and death of, 3182
Kossuth, Francis, 3891, 3892
Kossuth, Louis, as leader of the Hungarian rebellion in 1848, 3601–3605
visit of, to the United States, 4100
Koster, Laurence, 2521
Koszta, Martin, 4101
Kotze, Chief Justice, 4466, 4467
Kotzebue, Augustus von, 3529, 3965
Kotzim, battle of, 3044
fortress of, 3161, 3172
Kowshing, 4648
Kow-tsung, 679
Koyunjik, mound of, 230, 231
Kranach, Lucas, 2805
Krapotkine, Prince, 3844
Krasnoi, battles of, 3484
Krefeld, battle of, 3124
Kremlin, 3483
Krishna, 643, 646, 649, 650, 653
Kronenborg, siege and fall of, 3036
Kroonstad, 4519
Kronos, 723, 724, 739
Kronstadt, 3603
Kronstadt, Vice-Admiral, 3458
Krotzka, battle of, 3097
Krudener, General, 3741
Krüger, Paul, 3815, 3822, 3824, 3825, 3829, 3830, 4444–4622
Krukowiecki, 3548
Kublai Khan, 2459–2461, 4639
Kudschuk-Kainardji, Peace of, 3167
Kudur-Lagamer, 129
Kudur-Mabuk, 129
Kudur-Nakhunta, 129
Kukuli, battle of, 3161
Kulm, battle of, 3488, 3489
Kulmann, 3704
Kunersdorf, battle of, 3125, 3126
Kungwasai, battle of, 4660
Kurdistan, 116, 216, 1710, 1721, 2488
Kurds, 216, 217
as descendants of the Assyrians, 216
Kuroki, General, 3884, 3886, 4709–4719
Kuropatkin, General, 3885, 3886, 4703–4728
Kurs, 1709
Kurschumlje, battle of, 3754
Kuruk-Dara, battle of, 3743
Kuruman, capture of, 4490
Kustendje, battle of, 3742
Kutais, 3622
Kutusoff, General, 3457, 3481–3483
Kwang-su, 4636, 4675

LABADIEVILLE, battle of, 4150, 4151
Labarum, 1468

Labedoyère, Colonel, 3497, 3501
La Bœuf, Fort, 3116
Laborosoarchod, 254
Labrador, discovery of, 2527
Labyrinth, 49, 77
Lacedæmon, 710, 772, 775
Lacedæmonians, 903
Lachasse, General, 3577
Lachesis, 739
Laconia, in Greece, 710, 775, 780
Laconia, or New Hampshire, 2937
La Corona, battle of, 3606
Lacrates, 531
Lactantius, 1489
Ladislas I. of Hungary, 2437
Ladislas II. of Hungary, 2437
Ladislas III. of Hungary, 2437
Ladislas IV. of Hungary, 2438
Ladislas V. of Hungary, 2438
Ladislas VI. of Hungary, 2438, 2439
Ladislas I. of Poland, 2434
Ladislas II. of Poland, 2434
Ladislas III. of Poland, 2434
Ladislas IV. of Poland, 2434, 2435
Ladislas V. of Poland, 2435
Ladislas VI. of Poland, 2435
Ladislas VII. of Poland, 3041, 3042
L'Admirault, General, 3086
Ladysmith, siege of, 3827, 4447
  relief of, 3829, 4515
Laertius, Diogenes, 1104
Lævinus, 1185
Lafayette, General, 3247–3249, 3255, 3258, 3259, 3270, 3364, 3366, 3370, 3373, 3543, 3544, 4045
Lafayette, Oscar de, 4263
Laffeld, battle of, 3111
Lafitte, 3544
Lafon, General, 3404
La Fontaine, 2981, 3026
Laggards, home of, 1521
Lagos Bay, battle of, 2999
La Haye Sainte, farmhouse of, 3499
La Hogue, Cape, battle of, 2916, 2998
Laing's Nek, battle of, 4449
Laird, 4186
Lake-dwellers of Switzerland, 22
Lake George, battle of, 3117
Lake Scutari, battle of, 3754
L'Allemand, Vice-Admiral, 3474
Lally, 3132, 3280
Lamachus, 872, 873
Lamartine, 3589, 3592, 3964
Lamb, Charles, 3958
Lamballe, Princess de, murder of, 3374
Lamberg, murder of, 3602
Lambert, General, 2867, 2868
Lambert Simnel, 2353, 2354
Lamia, 1005
Lamian War, 1005
Lamoricière, General, 3589, 3592, 3610
Lampsacus, 759, 884
Lancaster, Earl of, Thomas Plantagenet, 2288
Lancaster, Duke of, John of Gaunt, 2299, 2303, 2304, 2311, 2313
Lancaster, Henry of, 2313–2316
Lancaster, House of, 2316–2336
Lancaster, Pennsylvania, Continental Congress at, 3249
  General Reynolds interred at, 4171
  home of Buchanan and Stevens, 4232
Laincourt, Duke de, 3363
Landau, fall of, 3007
Lander, General Frederick William, 4153
Land League, Irish, 3795
Landon, Letitia E., 3957
Land Peace, 2126
Landseer, Sir Edwin, 3966
Landshut, battle of, 3128
Lane, Henry S., 4210
Lane, Joseph, 4114
Lanfranc, 2239, 2244
Langara, Admiral, 3390
Langdale, Sir Marmaduke, 2845
Langensalza, battle of, 3647
Langeron, Count, 3456, 3488
Langland, William, 2053, 2310, 2311
Langres, surrender of, 3492
Langside, battle of, 2685, 2712
Langson, battle of, 3845, 4636
Languages, Aryan, 26, 27
  Assyrian, 219, 220
  beginnings of modern, 1525
  Egyptian, 56, 78
  Greek, 1349
  Hamitic, 26
  Latin, 1349, 1526
  Oriental, 1350
  Semitic, 26
  Turanian, 26
Langue d'oc, 2155

Languedoc, Albigenses in, 2077, 2080, 2149, 2150
Canal of, 2981
Langue d'oui, 2155
Lannes, Marshal, 3429, 3448, 3470
La Quisina, battle of, 4294, 4295
Lansdowne, Lord, 3806
Laodicea, 1029
Laon, battle of, 3493
Laon, Cardinal Bishop of, 2179
Lao-tse and Taoism, 692–694
La Paz, revolt of, 4346
Laplace, 3507, 3508
La Plata, revolution in, 4346
La Puerta, battle of, 4344
Lapps, 26, 1524
Lares, 739, 740, 1139
Lareveillère-Lepaux, 3414
La Rochefoucauld, 3026
Larochejacquelin, 3387
La Rochelle, siege and fall of, 2966
La Romana, General, 3459, 3462, 3467
La Rothière, battle of, 3492
Lars Porsena, 1145, 1146
La Salle, Robert, 3017, 3018
Lassalle, Ferdinand, 3584, 3774
Latimer, Bishop of Worcester, martyrdom of, 2673, 2674
Latin Church, 1895, 1954
Empire, 1605, 2070
franchise, 1191
language, 1349, 1526
League, 1177
literature, Augustin Age of, 1370
literature, glory and decay of, 1370–1378
literature, rise of, 1318–1325
races, 27, 1520, 1526
Latins, 1122
Roman war with the, 1175–1177
Latium, 1115, 1116
Latona, 726, 729, 734, 735
Latopolis, 38
Latour, Count, murder of, 3602
Laud, William, Archbishop of Canterbury, 2829, 2830, 2836
Lauderdale, Earl of, 2879
Laudon, 3125, 3126, 3128, 3133
Lauenburg, 3477
La Union, General, 3394
Laurens, Henry, 3266, 3277
Laurentium, 1116
Lauth, 43
Lautrec, General, 2571, 2580
Lautulæ, battle of, 1179
La Valette, 2721
Lavater, 3425, 3512
Lavaur, battle of, 2080
La Vega, General, 4079, 4080
La Vendée, insurrection of, 3387–3389
Lavinium, 1116
Lavoisier, 3393, 3506
Law, John, 3085, 3086
Lawrence, Captain James, 4020, 4021
Lawrence, Lord, 3660
Lawrence, Sir Henry, 3567, 3625
Lawrence, St., Gulf of, 2529
Lawrence, St., River, 2529
Laws, Agrarian, 1151, 1239, 1243
Alien and Sedition, 3999
Egyptian, 71
in the Eighteenth Century, 3143, 3144
Licinian, 1171
Lombard, 1540
of Draco, 782
of Justinian, 1582–1586
of Lycurgus, 770–777
of Manu, 628–635
of Solon, 784–789
of the Twelve Tables, 1156, 1157
of the Medes and Persians, 561, 562
of Taiko, 4639
Prussian, 3152
Publilian, 1153
Ripuarian, 1548
Russian, 2425
Salic, 1548
Scotch, 2378
Terentilian, 1154
the Code, Pandects and Institutes of Justinian, 1582–1586
Laws in England, Elizabeth's religious, 2678, 2679
first written code of, 1563
of the Anglo-Saxons, 1570
of Alfred the Great, 2004, 2005
of Canute the Great, 2017
of Edward I., 2279
of Henry I., 2247
of Henry II., 2259
of William III., 2919–2921
Laws in France, Code Napoleon, 3433
of Charlemagne, 1898

of St. Louis, 2152
of the French Revolution, 3364, 3365
Ripuarian, 1548
Salic, 1548
under Louis XV., 3358
Laws in Germany, 2106, 2114
of Conrad II., 1932, 1933
Lawton, General Henry Wade, 4294, 4311, 4312
Layard, 23, 3953
Laybach, 3471, 3532
Laynez, Peter, 2630
Lazi, 1578, 1697, 1699, 1700, 1702, 1703
Lazic War, 1578, 1699, 1702
Lazica, 1697, 1699–1701, 1703, 1704
Lazzaroni, 3422, 3424
Leagues, of Augsburg, 2994
of Cambray, 2127, 2331, 2385, 2556, 2557, 2566
of Frankfort, 3104
of Herrnhausen, 3089
of Nymphenburg, 3100
of Schmalkald, 2607, 2609, 2610, 2614, 2615, 2619
of the Rhine, 2105
of the Six Nations, 2948
of Vienna, 3089
Old League of High Germany, 2113
the Æchæan, 1021–1028, 1224, 1229
the Ætolian, 1022, 1224, 1225
the Catholic, of France, 2762–2771
the Catholic, of Germany, 2773–2785
the Hanseatic, 2054, 2105
the Rhenish, 2978
the Suabian, 2115
Leah, 355
Leake, Sir John, Admiral, 3011
Lear, 4007
Learning, in Assyria, 206
in Babylonia, 277–281
in Chaldæa, 139, 140
in China, 681–684
in Egypt, 78
in England under Elizabeth, 2699–2700
in England under Henry III., 2278
in England under Henry VIII., 2657–2660
in Germany, 2601, 2800
in Greece, 952, 953
in India, 620
in Italy, 2800
in Japan, 4639
in Phœnicia, 335
in Rome, 1363, 1364
in Russia under Peter the Great, 3072
in Scotland under James I., 2378
in Sweden, 2419
in Tartary, 2457
mediæval, 2052
modern, 2800, 3025, 3949
of the Aztecs, 2536
revival of, in Europe, 2521, 2522
seats of, in Europe, 2052
under Charlemagne, 1899, 1900
under Malek Shah, 2042, 2043
Leavensworth, Fort, 4080
Lebanon, mountains of, 325, 340
Lebas, 3397
Lebon, 3399
Lebrun, the painter, 3028
Lebrun, the statesman, 3429
Lech, battle of the, 2786
Lechæum, 902
Lechfeld, battle of, 1925
Leclerc, 3434
Lecompte, General, 3681
Leczinski, Marie, 3089
Leczinski, Stanislas, 3068, 3070, 3089, 3094–3096
Leda, 740
Ledochowski, Archbishop, 3703
Ledru-Rollin, 3589, 3590, 3592
Ledyard, Colonel, 3271
Lee, Admiral, 4196
Lee, Colonel Henry, 3262, 3270, 3984, 4015, 4016
Lee, Fitzhugh, 4169, 4280–4282, 4285, 4287, 4304
Lee, General Charles, 3135, 3235, 3247, 3254, 3258
Lee, General Robert Edward, 4112, 4129, 4138, 4155–4160, 4169–4173, 4193–4198, 4218–4220
Lee, General William Henry Fitzhugh, 4169
Lee, Richard Henry, 3238, 4251
Lee, Richard Henry, another, 4251
Lefevre, Marshal, 3452, 3472
Legendre, the mathematician, 3508
Legendre, the revolutionist, 3371, 3394
Leger, St., Colonel, 3251
Legion of Honor, founding of the, 3433
Legitimists, 3574–3576, 3609, 3676, 3689, 3705, 3714

Legnano, battle of, 2088, 2387
Lehwald, 3121
Leicester, Robert Dudley, Earl of, 2667, 2688, 2689, 2698
Leicester, Simon de Montfort, Earl of, 2276, 2277
Leipsic, battles of, in 1631, 2785
in 1641, 2794
in 1813, 3489, 3490
Leipsic Interim, 2619
Leis, Yakoob, ben, 2029–2031
Leisler, Jacob, 2941
Leitch, Major, 3243
Lelex, 714
Le Mans, battle of, 3675
Lemberg, Treaty of, 3045
Lemoine d'Iberville, 3018
Lemnos, 711, 813
Lennox, Earl of, 2713
Lens, battle of, 2796
Lentulus, 1189
Leo I., Emperor, 1574
Leo II., Emperor, 1574
Leo III., the Isaurian, 1595
edicts of, 1595
reforms of, 1595
Leo IV., Emperor, 1596
Leo V., the Armenian, 1597
Leo VI., the Philosopher, 1599
Leo the Great, Pope, 1492, 1493
Leo IV., Pope, 1907
Leo VIII., Pope, 1927
Leo IX., Pope, 1935–1938, 1995
reforms of, 1935
Leo X., Pope, 2388, 2561, 2562
character of, 2561, 2562
Martin Luther and, 2592–2600
policy of, 2562
sale of indulgences by, 2596–2599
Leo XIII., Pope, 3705, 3778, 3897
Leoben, Peace of, 3412, 3413
Leonardo da Vinci, 2552, 2804
Leonidas, 515, 817–821
Leontiades, 907–909
Leontius, 1594
Leontius, another, 1733
Leopold, Duke of Austria, 2113
Leopold, Duke of Austria, another, 2115, 2116
Leopold I. of Belgium, 3546
Leopold II. of Belgium, 3546
Leopold I. of Germany, 2978, 2984, 2985, 2988, 2989, 2994, 2996, 3000–3005, 3007, 3009, 3034, 3035, 3037, 3042, 3054, 3058–3060, 3062–3064
Leopold II. of Germany, 3156, 3368–3370
Leopold of Hohenzollern-Sigmaringen, 3662–3664
Leopold of Styria, Bishop of Passau, 2772
Leosthenes, 1005
Leovigild, 1530
Lepanto, battle of, 2722, 2723
Lepidus, 1303, 1305, 1311, 1312
Lepidus, another, 1044
Lepsius, 43
Leptis, 433
Lerdo de Tejada, Sebastian, 4360–4363
Lermontoff, 3966
Lernean hydra, 716
Le Sage, 3510
Lesbos, 711, 722, 756
Leschjanin, General, 3728, 3752
Lesdiguières, Marshal, 2963
Lesseps, Charles de, 3850, 3851
Lesseps, Ferdinand de, 3722, 3850, 3851, 3949
Lessing, 3154, 3511, 3512
Leto, 734, 735
Letourneur, 3404
Letters, Phœnician invention of, 334
Lettres de Cachet, 3358
Leucippus, 937
Leuctra, battle of, 913, 914
Leuthen, battle of, 3122
Leverrier, 3955
Levi, French general, 3131
Levi, 355
Levites, 380
Lewes, battle of, 2276, 2277
Lewinsville, 4136
Lewis, Sir George Cornwall, 1124
Lewistown, 4021
Lexington, Kentucky, settlement of, 3232
Lexington, Massachusetts, skirmish at, 3226
Lexington, Missouri, capture of, 4140
Leyden, siege and relief of, 2733, 2734
university of, founding of the, 2734
Leyden, John of, 2611
Leyds, Dr. Willem Johannes, 4505
Leyva, Antonio de, 2575
Liberation, War of German, 3484–3495
Liao-tung peninsula, 4670, 4695
Liao-Yang, battle of, 3885, 4718, 4719
Liberia, Republic of, 3953

Liberty, Statue of, in New York harbor, dedication of, 4262, 4263
Libnah, 1093
Library of Alexandria, founding of, 1039, 1040
destroyed by Cæsar, 1295, 1296
destroyed by the Saracens, 1830
Libyan desert, 38
Lichnowsky, 3596
Licinian Laws, 1171
Licinius, 1460, 1461, 1473
Licinius Stolo, Caius, 1171
Lictors, 1143
Liebig, 3955
Liebknecht, 3778
Liège, capture of, 3006
Liegelords and Liegemen, 2047
Liegnitz, battle of, 2456
another battle of, 3128
Ligny, battle of, 3498
Liguria, 1114
Ligurian Republic, 3415, 3421
Li Hung Chang, 4647–4652, 4657, 4659, 4661, 4666, 4668, 4669, 4672, 4685, 4686, 4693
Lille, siege and capture of, 3011
Lilly, William, 2658
Lilybæum, battle of, 1189
seizure of, 1201
Lima, founding of, 2543
capture of, 4367, 4368
Limburg, 3006
Limerick, Pacification of, 2913, 2914
siege and fall of, 2913
Lincoln, Abraham, 4111, 4114–4221
Address of, at Gettysburg, 4185
Amnesty Proclamation of, 4184
assassination of, 4220, 4221
at the Peace Conference at Fortress Monroe, 4211, 4212
Cabinet of, 4125
conference of, with Grant, Sherman and Meade, 4215
debate of, with Senator Douglas, 4111
first call for troops, 4127, 4128
first election of, 4114
first inauguration of, 4124, 4125
freeing of slaves in the District of Columbia, 4164
in Richmond, 4219
Proclamations of Emancipation, 4164–4166
renomination and reëlection, 4207–4209
second inauguration and inaugural address, 4212, 4213
speech to a workingmen's committee, 4186
Lincoln, General Benjamin, 3247, 3251, 3261–3263, 3271
Lincoln, Robert Todd, 4259
Lind, Jenny, 3968
Lindisfarne, 1560
Linevitch, General, 3886, 4728
Lingard, John, 3958
Linnæus, 3506
L' Insurgente, 3998
Lippe-Schaumburg, Count of, 3135
Lisbon, great earthquake at, 3115
French occupation of, 3462
Peace of, 3024
Lisle, Lady Alice, 2893
Lissa, battle of, 3647
Literature, Arabic, 1876–1879
Assyrian, 206
Chinese, 680–684
Danish, 3966
English, Augustan Age of, 3509
English, Elizabethan Age of, 2802, 2803
English, mediæval, 2052, 2053
English modern, 2802, 2803, 3027, 3509, 3510, 3956–3960
Florentine, 2053
French, Augustan Age of, 3026, 3027
French, mediæval, 2052, 2053
French, modern, 2803, 3026, 3027, 3139, 3143, 3510, 3511, 3964, 3965
French, philosophical, 3139–3143
German, mediæval, 2053
German, modern, 2804, 3511, 3512, 3965, 3966
Greek, 793–798, 927–935, 1097–1106
Italian, mediæval, 2052, 2053
Italian, modern, 2804, 3512
Japanese, 4642
Hebrew, 413
Hindoo, 617, 621–665
Latin, 1318–1325, 1370–1378
Medo-Persian, 604–611
Norwegian, 3966
Phœnician, 335
Portuguese, 2803
Russian, 3512, 3966
Spanish, 2803, 3027
Swedish, 3508, 3966

influence of French, 3139–3156
in the Sixteenth Century, 2802–2804
in the Seventeenth Century, 3026, 3027
in the Eighteenth Century, 3508–3512
in the Nineteenth Century, 3954–3966
in the United States during the Revolution, 3289, 3290, 3310
in the United States since the Revolution, 3960–3964
Lithography, invention of, 3508
Lithuania, 2435, 3039, 3034, 3042
Li-tse-ching, 4626, 4627
Little Big Horn River, massacre of, 4252
Little Crow, Indian chief, 4162
Little Rock, capture of, 4177
Liverpool, Earl of, 3479, 3558
Livia, 1390, 1391
Livingston, Robert R., 3239
Livingstone, Archibald, 2378
Livingstone, Dr. David, 3953
Livilla, 1393–1395
Livius Andronicus, 1319
Livius Drusus, 1244
Livius, Marcus, 1218
Livonia, 3066, 3072
Livy, or Titus Livius, 1373, 1374, 1386
Li-wang, 677
Llewellyn, 2279
Lobengula, 3811, 3812
Lobos, Admiral, 3696
Lochlevin, 2685, 2712
Locke, John, 2888, 3025
Locri, 1189
Locrians, 714
Locri–Epizephyrii, 763, 764
Locris, Eastern and Western, 707, 708, 752
Lodbrog, Ragnar, 1908, 1964
Lodi, battle of, 3408
Logan, General John Alexander, 4202, 4232, 4236
Logan, John A., Jr., 4311
Loire, Army of the, 3671, 3675
Lollards, 2310
persecution of the, 2320, 2321, 2323, 2324
Lollius Urbicus, 1423
Loma, General, 3698
Lombard, Peter, 2052
Lombard League, 2087, 2088, 2387
Lombards, or Longobards, 1352, 1522, 1538–1544
Lombardy, 1539–1544, 1888, 1889, 2085–2088, 2387
conquest of, by the Lombards, 1539
conquest of, by Charlemagne, 1888, 1889
feudal system in, 1539, 1540
iron crown of, 1540
laws of, 1540
mediæval, 1539–1540, 1888, 1889, 2085–2088, 2387
modern, 2556, 2564, 2565, 2571, 2575, 3408–3412, 3606–3608, 3629, 3630, 3646–3648
Lombardy, Austrian, 3095
Lomonosoff, 3512
London, ancient ruins under, 1556
burned by the Britons, 1403
great fire of, 2877, 2878
great plague of, 2877
international exhibitions in, 3571, 3949
Queen Victoria's Jubilees in, 3805, 3816, 3817
Londonderry, Marquis of, 3558
Londonderry, siege of, 2911
Longchamp, William, Bishop of Ely, 2262
Longfellow, Henry Wadsworth, 3962
Longimanus, Artaxerxes, 517–519, 839, 842
Longinus, Exarch of Ravenna, 1539
Longinus, Lucius Cassius, 1251
Longinus, the critic, 1105
Long Island, battle of, 3243
Longobards, 1352, 1522, 1538–1544
Long Parliament, 2835, 2836, 2838–2859, 2867
dissolution of, 2858–2859
Longstreet, General James, 4129, 4157, 4171–4173, 4180, 4181, 4194, 4195, 4238, 4249
Longueville, Duke de and Duchess de, 2974
Loo, Treaty of, 3155
Loo Choo Islands, 695
Lookout Mountain, battle of, 4180, 4181
Lope de Vega, 3027
Lopez, Cuban general, 4099, 4396
Lopez, Francisco, 4365
Lopez, Mexican general, 3641
Lorenzo the Magnificent, 2386
Lorraine, 1905
acquired by France, 3096
restored to Germany, 3677
Lorraine, Charles, Duke of, 2131
Lorraine, Charles, Duke of, another, 3061, 3062
Lorraine, Claude. 3028

Lorraine, Francis Stephen, Duke of, 3096, 3105
Lossing, Benson John, 3963
Lot, 129, 347–349, 351
Lothaire I., 1905–1907
Lothaire II., 1907–1909
Lothaire, Duke of Saxony, 1954
Loubet, Emile, President, 3861
Loudon, Lord, 3117
Louis Adolphe Thiers, 3577–3579, 3610, 3677, 3681–3682, 3688, 3706–3708, 3711, 3964
Louisa of Savoy, 2571, 2573, 2574
Louisa, Maria, 3476
Louisa, Queen of Prussia, 3440, 3452, 3453
Louisburg, siege and capture of, 3111
  second siege and capture of, 3129
Louis Bonaparte, 3443, 3449, 3477
Louis, Count of Anjou, 2174, 2389
Louis, Count of Flanders, 2178
Louis d'Outremer, 1918, 1919
Louis, Duke of Bavaria, 2108–2111
Louis, Duke of Orleans, 2224
Louise de Vaudemont, 2761
Louisiana, settlement of, by the French, 3018
  cession of, to Spain, 3137, 4005
  restoration of, to France, 4005
  purchase of, by the United States, 4005
  admission of, into the Union, 4013
  secession of, 4119
  readmission of, 4237
  insurrections in, 4245, 4249, 4250
Louis Kossuth, 3601–3605, 4100
Louis le Debonnaire, 1902–1904
Louis le Fainéant, 1920
Louis Napoleon Bonaparte, 3578, 3579, 3592, 3593, 3609–3612
  insurrections of, 3578, 3579
  as President, 3592, 3593, 3609–3612
  Coup d'Etat of, 3610, 3611
  as Emperor Napoleon III., 3612
  marriage of, 3612
  reign of, 3612
  wars of, 3617–3623, 3627–3631, 3635, 3636, 3640, 3641, 3653–3669, 3677
  surrender of, 3668
  deposition of, 3669
  death of, 3677
Louis I. of Bavaria, 3585
Louis VI. of France, 2136–2139
  dominions of, 2138, 2139
  reforms of, 2136, 2137
  wars of, 2137, 2138
Louis VII. of France, 2139–2142
  in the Second Crusade, 2140
  war with Henry II. of England, 2141, 2142
Louis VIII. of France, 2148, 2149
Louis IX. of France, or St. Louis, 2149–2153
  character of, 2151–2153
  court of, 2152
  government of, 2151, 2152
  laws of, 2152
  leads the Sixth and Seventh Crusades, 2151, 2153
Louis X. of France, 2165
Louis XI. of France, 2212–2226
  amusements of, 2225
  at Plessis les Tours, 2224–2226
  character of, 2213, 2226
  imprisonment at Peronne, 2217
  tyranny of, 2213, 2214
  wars with Duke Charles the Bold of Burgundy, 2214–2220
Louis XII. of France, 2230–2232
  character of, 2230
  his marriages, 2230, 2231
  wars of, in Italy, 2231, 2552–2563
Louis XIII. of France, 2958–2971
  and Cardinal Richelieu, 2960–2970
Louis XIV. of France, 2971–3017
  accession of, 2971
  assumption of government by, 2979, 2980
  Augustan Age of French literature, 2981
  characteristics of, 2979, 2980
  marriage of, with Madame de Maintenon, 2992, 2993
  persecution of the Huguenots by, 2990–2994
  political policy of, 2981
  revocation of the Edict of Nantes, 2993
  royal power under, 2980
  war of, with Spain, 2982, 2983
  war of, with Holland and her allies, 2983–2990
  war of, with the Grand Alliance, 2994–3001
  War of the Spanish Succession, 3001–3017
  death of, 3017
Louis XV. of France, 3017, 3082–3156
  accession of, 3082, 3083
  character of, 3357
  corrupt court of, 3357

war of the Quadruple Alliance with Spain, 3084
War of the Polish Succession, 3095, 3096
War of the Austrian Succession, 3099–3112
Seven Years' War, 3113–3138
philosophical literature of France, 3139–3143
reforms of French Ministers, 3146
Louis XVI, of France, 3358–3378
accession of, 3358, 3359
alliance with the United States, 3359
and Marie Antoinette, 3359
character of, 3359
court of, 3359
financial troubles of, 3359–3361
meeting of the States-General, 3361, 3362
storming of the Bastile, 3363
the French Revolution begun, 3363
the king's attempted escape, 3367
the fall of the monarchy, 3373
the First French Republic, 3374–3438
the king's execution, 3377, 3378
Louis XVII. of France, 3379
Louis XVIII. of France, 3494–3497, 3500, 3523–3525
Louis II. of Hungary, 2439, 2582
Louis of Nassau, 2731, 2733
Louis Philippe, 3544, 3574–3582, 3588, 3589
accession of, 3544
attempted assassination of, 3575–3577
conquest of Algeria, 3581, 3582
his Ministers, 3577–3580
parties under, 3574–3576
peaceful foreign policy, 3580
reform banquets forbidden, 3588
Revolution of 1848, and overthrow of, 3588, 3589
Second French Republic, 3589–3593, 3609–3612
Louis the Child, 1913, 1914
Louis the German, 1905, 1906
Louis the Great of Hungary and Poland, 2435, 2437, 2438
Louis the Stammerer, 1911
Louvain, or Löwen, battle of, 1913
University of, 3155
L'Ouverture, Toussaint, 3434, 4349
Louvois, 2981, 2996, 2998
Louvre, 2805, 2981
Lovat, Lord, 3108
Lovatz, battle of, 3744
Lovejoy, Owen, 4098
Lovejoy, Rev. Elijah Parish, murder of, 4060, 4098
Lovelace, Francis, 2941
Lovelace, Lord, 2903
Lovell, Mansfield, General, 4150
Lowe, Robert, 3658, 3659
Lowe, Sir Hudson, 3502
Lowell, James Russell, 3962
Löwen, or Louvain, battle of, 1913
Löwenhaupt, General, 3069
Lowositz, battle of, 3120
Loyola, Ignatius, 2629, 2630
education of, 2629
pilgrimage of, to Jerusalem, 2629
Society of Jesuits founded by, 2630
Lübeck, 2106
battle of, 3449
Peace of, 2781
Lucan, 1375, 1376, 1405
Lucania, 1118
Lucian, 1104
Lucius Æmilius Paulus, 1027, 1228
Lucius Ælius Verus, 1425, 1426
Lucius Annæus Florus, 1378
Lucius Fulvius, 1180
Lucius Junius Brutus, 1135, 1143–1146
Lucius Tarquinius Collatinus, 1135, 1143
Lucius Tarquinius Priscus, 1131, 1132
Lucius Tarquinius Superbus, 1135, 1136
Luckner, 3370
Lucknow, 3625, 3626
siege and relief of, 3625, 3626
second siege and relief of, 3626
Lucretia, 1135, 1143
Lucretius, 1322, 1323
Lucullus, 1265, 1266, 1272
Ludolph of Suabia
Lugdunensis, 1335, 1336
Lugdunum, 1335, 1336
battle of, 1436
Luidprand, 1541, 1542
laws of, 1542
Luines, Sieur de, 2961
Luitbert, 1541
Lumley, Lord, 2902
Lumphanan, battle of, 2362
Luna, capture of, 1914
Lund, Peace of, 3037
Lunden, battle of, 3037

Lunéville, Peace of, 3344, 3431
Lundy's Lane, battle of, 4021
Lupercalia, festival of, 1137, 1301
Lusignan, Hugh de, Count de la Marche, 2145
Lusignan, Guy of, 2066
Lusitania, 1235, 1236, 1334
Lusitanians, 1235
Luther, Dr. Martin, 2592–2613
birth, childhood and education of, 2592
experience of, as a monk, 2592, 2593
marriage of, 2605
opposition of, to indulgences, 2598
Ninety-five theses, 2598
excommunication of, by Pope Leo X., 2599
at the Diet of Worms, 2599, 2600
at the Wartberg castle, 2600, 2601
translation of Bible into German, 2602
hymn of the Reformation, 2602
opposition to the rebel peasants, 2604
death of, 2613
Lutheranism and Calvinism, 2625–2628
definite organization of, 2625–2628
Hussites converted to, 2626
in the Scandinavian kingdoms, 2633–2635
spread of Lutheranism, 2625, 2626
John Calvin at Geneva, 2627
spread of Calvinism, 2627, 2628
Lutzen, battle of, in 1632, 2787, 2788
battle of, in 1813, 3486
Luxembourg, Marshal, 2980, 2998–3000
Luxembourg palace, 3395, 3396, 3687, 3688
Luxemburg, Duke of, 2985, 2987, 2988
Luxemburg, Grand Duke of, 3662, 3902
Luxemburg, siege of, 2989
Luxemburg dynasty, 2107–2121
Luxor, 38
palace of, 52
temple at, 53
Luzara, battle of, 3006
Lycidas, 830
Lycomedes, 918, 919
Lycophron, 1100
Lycopolis, 38
Lycurgus, the orator, 1010
Lycurgus, the Spartan lawgiver, 768–777
Lydenburg, siege and capture of, 4558, 4559
Lydia, Kingdom of, 421–430
alliance with Media and Babylonia, 425
conquest of, by Cyrus the Great, 427–430
dynasties of, 422
invasion of, by Cyaxares, 424, 425
invasion of, by the Cimmerians, 423, 424
kings of, table of the, 430
territorial extent of, 421
traditions of, 422
under Gyges, 422, 423
Lydians, characteristics and pursuits of, 422, 424, 425
religion of, 422
wealth and culture of, 422
Lydus, 422
Lyell, Sir Charles, 3955
Lynde, Major Isaac, 4141
Lynn, Massachusetts, 2934
Lyon, General Nathaniel, 4138, 4139
Lyons, Lord, 4144, 4165, 4186
Lyons, revolt, siege and fall of, 3389, 3390
Lysander, 882–888, 899
Lysias, 936
Lysimachia, 1030
Lysimachus, 1004, 1008, 1009, 1019, 1020, 1029 1030
Lysippus, 1017
Lyttleton, General Hon. Sir Neville Gerald, 4504
Lytton, Lord, 3661

MAC ALPINE, Kenneth, 2361
Macartney, Lord, 4631
Macaulay, Thomas Babington, 3959
Macbeth, 2022, 2362
Maccabæus, Jonathan, 1078
Maccabæus, Judas, 1078
Maccabæus, Simon, 1978, 1079
Maccabees, 1077–1081
the Jews under the, 1074–1081
Machiavelli, 2387, 2804
Macclesfield, Lord, 2902
MacDonald, General Hector A., 4504
Macdonald, Marshal, 3423, 3424, 3430, 3467, 3485, 3488, 3497
Macdonald, Miss Flora, 3108
Macdonalds, clan of the, 2909, 2910
Macdonough, Commodore, 4022
Macedon, 957–1028
and Greece, 1019–1028
description of, 957, 958
early history of, 958, 959
founding of, 958
invasion of, by the Gauls, 1020
kings of, table of the, 1028

later history of, 959–1028
people of, 958
Roman conquest of, 1027, 1228, 1229
under Philip the Great, 957–982
under Alexander the Great, 982–1004
under Alexander's successors, 1004, 1106
Macedonia, 957
Macedonian Empire, 957–1010
dissolution of, 1004–1010
Maceo, General Antonio, 4412, 4413, 4416, 4420–4424
his death, 4424
Machias, 4022
Mack, General, 3422, 3441
Mackay, Charles, 3958
Mackenzie, William Lyon, 3563
Mackinaw, Fort, capture of, 4016
Mackintosh, Sir James, 3436
Mackintosh, the lawyer, 3554
Maclauchlan, Margaret, 2891
MacMahon, Marshal and President, 3630, 3663–3668, 3683, 3686, 3688, 3708–3717
MacMorrogh, Dermont, 2257, 2258
MacNaghton, 3564
Macomb, General, 4022
Macon, Georgia, 4217
Macon, Fort, capture of, 4152
Macoudi, 1879
Macquarie, Governor, 3568
Macrinus, 1439
Macziewice, battle of, 3180
Madalinski, 3178
Madeleine, Church of the, 3588
Madeira Islands, discovery of, 2522
Madagascar, French wars in, 3844, 3856, 3857
conquest of, 3857
Madison, James, 3302, 3310, 3999, 4000, 4011–4034, 4043
Madras, 3113, 3114, 3132, 3273
Madrid, international exposition at, 3898
Peace of, 2577
Treaty of, 3112
Madyes, 468
Mælius, Spurius, 1161
Mæstricht, capture of, by the French, 3111
siege and fall of, 2737
Mafeking, siege of, 3827, 4477
relief of, 3829, 3830, 4540–4543
Magaw, Colonel, 3244
Magdeburg, fall of, 2784, 2785
siege of, 2620
Magellan, Ferdinand, 2529
Magenta, battle of, 3630
Magersfontein, battle of, 3828, 4484, 4485
Magi, 595, 596
Saracen persecution of the, 1828
Magism, 595
Zoroastrianism and, 581–611
Magna Charta, 2267–2273
Magna Græcia, 761
Magnano, battle of, 3423
Magnentius, 1481, 1482
Magnesia, 710
Magnesia, city of, 843
battle of, 1033, 1225
Magnus, Albertus, 2052
Magnus Barefoot, 2414
Magnus Barnlock, 2417
Magnus of Saxony, 1935, 1936
Magnus Smæk, 2417
Magnus the Bastard, 2414
Magnus the Good, 2410
Mago, family of, 438, 439, 441
Magoffin, Beriah, 4141
Magruder, General John B., 4154
Magyars, or Hungarians, 1524, 1525
migration of the, 1524, 1525, 1913
ravages of, in Germany, 1913, 1914, 1922, 1925
ravages of, in Italy, 1914
settlement and conversion of, 2436
Mahabharatta, 641, 645
Maha-Deva, 641
Maharajpoor, battle of, 3565
Mahmoud Ghiljee, 2490, 2491
invasion of Persia by, 2490, 2491
massacres by, 2491
madness and death of, 2491
Mahmoud of Ghizni, 2032–2036
arts and sciences under, 2036
conquest of Persia and India by, 2032–2035
court of, 2036
dominions of, 2035
literature under, 2036
religious war in India under, 2032–2035
zeal and avarice of, 2032–2035
Mahmoud II. of Turkey, 3456, 3539, 3573
Mahomet, or Mohammed, 1765–1790
first appearance of, 1765, 1766
Mahrattas of India, 2510–2515, 3318, 3351, 3436, 3565

Maine, Duchess of, 3084
Duke of, 3017
Maine, French province of, 2141, 2145, 2265
Maine, State of, admission of, 4036
Maine, battleship, destruction of, 4283, 3899, 4428
Maintenon, Madame de, 2090–2092
Maitland, Captain, 3500
Majuba Hill, battle of, 3797, 3824, 4449, 4450
Makaroff, Admiral, 4704–4706
Malacca, 2523
Malaga, 3692, 3693
Malakoff, 3621, 3622
Malcolm I., 2361
Malcolm II., 2361
Malcolm III., Canmore, 2022, 2362, 2363
Malcolm IV., 2365
Malden, Fort, 4019
Malek Kamel, 2070
Malek Sala, 1875
Malek Shah, 2041–2043
character of, 2041–2043
glory and power of, 2041–2043
learning under, 2043
travels of, 2042
Malesherbes, 3377, 3393
Malis, 707
Malmesburg, Lord, 3411
Malmö, Truce of, 3596
Malo Yaraslevetz, battle of, 3483
Malplaquet, battle of, 2923, 3012
Malta, capture of, by Bonaparte, 3418
presented to Knights of St. John, 2581
siege of, by Solyman the Magnificent, 2721
Malthus, Thomas Robert, 3956
Malvern Hill, battle of, 4157
Mamelon, 3621
Mamelukes in Egypt, 1875, 1876
Circassian, 1876
Turkish, 1876
massacre of the, by Selim I., 2487
massacre of the, by Mehemet Ali, 3479
Mamertines, 444, 1195
Man, prehistoric, 22
Manassas Junction, 4134, 4135
Manasseh, 196, 197, 407, 408
Manchester, Earl of, 2843
Manchester, cotton trade in, 3325
riot at, 3555
Manchester ship canal, 3813
Mancini, Maria, 2978
Mandeville, 3805
Mandeville, Sir John, 2053, 2300
Manepta, 54, 55
Manes, the, 739, 740
Manetho, 23, 24, 41
calculations of, 41, 42
Egyptian dynasties of, 62–65
history by, 41
story of the Israelites by, 55
Manfred, 2098, 2099
Manhattan Island, first settlements on, 2940
Man-headed bulls and lions of Assyria, 312
Mannheim, 2779, 2995, 3406, 3529
Mani, or Manes, 1619, 1620
Manila, burning of, 4301
battles at, 4301
capture of, by the British, 3229
capture of, by the Americans, 4281
Manila Bay, battle of, 4269
Manini, 3608
Manitoba, 3657
Manizen, or El Hadhr, 1614
Mankind, dispersion of, 25
races and types of, 25–28
religions of, 34, 35
Manlius, 1175
Manlius, another, 1197, 1198
Manlius, a third, 1272
Manlius, Marcus, 1165–1167, 1169, 1170
Manlius, Titus, 1175, 1176
Manners and customs, Greek, 948–954
mediæval, 2055
Roman, 1358–1365
Mann, Horace, 3964
Manning, Cardinal Edward, 3810
Mans, battle of, 3388
Mansfeld, Agnes von, 2725, 2772
Mansfeld, Count Ernest von, 2775, 2776, 2779, 2780
Mansfield, General Joseph King Fenno, 4159
Mansfield, Lord, 3276
Manchuria, 674, 4625, 4627, 4646–4671, 4694–4732
Manchus, 4626, 4627
Manchu Tartar dynasty, 4627–4637
Mantes, 2243
Manteuffel, General, 3645, 3647, 3675, 3676, 4646–4671
Mantinea, battle of, 924
Spartan conquest of, 905

Mantua, siege and fall of, 3409–3411
Manu, Laws of, 628
extracts from, 628–634
of the Brahmans, 628
of the Vedas, 628
Manuel the Great, 2402
Manuel I., 1603, 1604
Manuel II., 2444, 2445
Manufactures, Assyrian, 241, 242
Babylonian, 276, 277
Egyptian, 83
English, 2054, 2292, 2801, 3030, 3325, 3552–3555, 3950
French, 3029, 3330, 3653
Florentine, 2386
in the United States, 4034, 4048
Phœnician, 333, 334
Saracen, 1878
Manzoni, Allessandro, 3586
Maoris, 3570
Mar, Earl of, 3081, 3082
Maranga, battle of, 1646
Marat, 3366, 3368, 3372, 3374, 3381, 3382
assassination of, 3382
Marathon, 708, 709
battle of, 514, 811, 812
plain of, 704
Marble, Parian, 22
Marburg, University of, 2602
Marca Hispanica, 1893
Marceil, 4387
Marcell, Etienne, 2172
Marcellus, Marcus Claudius, 1216
Marcellus II., Pope, 2622, 2623
Marcellus Ulpius, 1430
Marchfeld, battle of, 2102, 2103
Marco Bozzaris, 3537, 3538, 4045
Marcomanni, 1426
Marco Polo, 2074, 2384, 4640
Marcus Antonius, 1256
Marcus Aquilius, 1254
Marcus Aurelius Antoninus, 1425–1427
Marcus Aurelius Claudius, 1449, 1450
Marcus Aurelius Probus, 1453–1454
Marcus Aurelius Scaurus, 1251
Marcus Cassius, 1301, 1304–1308
Marcus Claudius Marcellus, 1216
Marcus Claudius Tacitus, 1452, 1453
Marcus Cocceius Nerva, 1417, 1418
Marcus Crassus, 1271, 1276, 1279, 1282, 1284–1287
Marcus Curius, 1191
Marcus Curtius, 1170, 1171
Marcus Junius, 1214
Marcus Junius Brutus, 1301, 1302, 1304–1309
Marcus Livius, 1218
Marcus Livius Drusus, 1257
Marcus Manlius, 1165–1167, 1169, 1170
Marcus Papirius, 1166
Marcus Portius Cato, 1230, 1260, 1321, 1322
Marcus Tullius Cicero, 1271, 1272, 1274–1276, 1295, 1302, 1304–1306, 1323, 1324
Marcus Ulpius Trajanus, 1418
Marcus Valerius, 1215
Mardonius, 514, 515, 810, 816, 827–832
Marengo, battle of, 3429, 3430
Mareshah, battle of, 57
Margall Pi y, 3652, 3692, 3694
Margaret, Duchess of Parma, 2728
Margaret, Maid of Norway, 2280, 2369
Margaret of Anjou, 2210, 2331, 2332, 2334–2341
Margaret of Valois, 2756
Margaret, Queen of Denmark, Norway and Sweden, 2413, 2415, 2417, 2418
Margaret, regent of the Netherlands, 2556, 2562
Margarita, 3001
Margraviates, or Margravates, of Germany, 1898
Marguerite, 2283
Maria Christina, 3551, 3552, 3636
Maria da Gloria, Donna, 3534
Maria Louisa, 3476, 3493, 3587
Mariamne, 1082
Maria I., 3145, 3145, 3531
Maria II., 3534, 3552, 3638
Maria Theresa, of Austria, 3099–3138, 3149, 3164
accession of, 3099
before the Hungarian Diet, 3101
in the War of the Austrian Succession, 3099–3112
in the Seven Years' War, 3113–3138
in the Partition of Poland, 3164
later years of her reign, 3149
her death, 3149
Maria Theresa, first wife of Louis XIV., 2978, 2979, 2982, 2991
Marie, 3591
Marie Antoinnette, 3359, 3378
trial and execution of, 3385

Mariette, 23, 43, 3964
Marignano, battle of, 2387, 2564, 2565
Marinus, 1446
Marion, General Francis, 3263, 3264
Maritime discoveries, 2402, 2522–2530
Marius, 1249–1256, 1259, 1261–1265
Marius, the younger, 1267
Marjorian, 1510
Mark Antony, 1288, 1303–1316
Markoff, General, 3456
Marks, or Marches, of Germany, 1898
Mark, St., Cathedral of and Place of, 2383
Marlborough, Duchess of, 2927
Marlborough, John Churchill, Duke of, 2893, 2901, 2916, 2922–2930, 3005–3014
as a great general, 2922–2928, 3005–3014
as a politician and statesman, 2923–2929, 3006–3014
character of, 2928, 2929, 3014
disgrace of, 2928, 3014
victories of, 2922, 2923, 3006–3014
Marmarica, 431
Marmont, Marshal, 3440, 3467, 3468, 3489, 3494, 3497, 3543
Marmora, Sea of, 759, 1474
Maroto, General, 3551
Marozia, 1914, 1915
Marquette, Jacques, 2529
Marquez, 4357
Marrast, Armand, 3576, 3593
Marriage customs, Arabic, 1789, 1790
Babylonian, 263, 286
German, 1353, 1354
Hebrew, 415
Median, 482, 483
Persian, 558
Scandinavian, 1963
Mars, 724, 1126, 1127, 1137, 1300
Marsaglia, battle of, 2999
Marseilles, founding of, 438
revolt of, 3389
Marseillaise hymn, 3371, 3372, 3511
Marsh, George Perkins, 3964
Marshall, John, 3960, 3997, 3998, 4008
Marsians, 1258, 1259
Marsiles, 1890, 1891
Marsin, Marshal, 3006–3008
Marston Moor, battle of, 2843
Marte, José, 4411, 4412
Martel, Charles, 1555, 1556, 1842, 1843, 1885
Martha's Vineyard, discovery of, 2933
Martial, 1376
Martin, 1720
Martin V., Pope, 2119, 2122
Martin, Henri, 3965
Martineau, Harriet, 2890, 3960
Martineau, James, 2890, 3960
Martinesti, battle of, 3172
Martinique, capture of, 3136
naval battle of, 3278, 3279
Martinitz, 2775
Martin Luther, 2592–2613
Martin, Luther, of Maryland, 3302, 3306, 3307, 3310
Martin, San, 4347
Martinsburg, capture of, 4170
Martins, Silveira, 4387
Martinuzzi, 2621
Martos, 3690
Martyn, 2858
Martyropolis, capture of, 1722
Martyrs, Era of, 1458, 1459
Maruts, 647
Maruzas, 1722
Mary de Medici, 2954, 2957–2963, 2967, 2968
Mary of Burgundy, 2125, 2222, 2223, 2568
Mary I. of England, 2667–2677
accession of, 2668
character and education of, 2668, 2676, 2677
cruelties of, 2668–2677
marriage of, with Philip II. of Spain, 2671
religious zeal and persecutions of, 2669–2675
death of, 2676
Mary II. of England, 2900–2902, 2905–2918
Mary of Guise, 2706–2709
Mary Stuart, Queen of Scots, 2655, 2662, 2663, 2682–2692, 2705–2715
childhood and education of, in France, 2663, 2682, 2683, 2606–2609
return to Scotland and accession of, 2683, 2709
struggle of, with the Scotch Reformers, 2684, 2685, 2709–2713
marriage with Darnley and murder of Rizzio, 2684, 2711
marriage with Bothwell, 2685, 2712
overthrow of, and flight to England, 2685, 2712
captivity in England and plots against

Elizabeth, 2685–2690, **2712–2715**
execution of, 2690, 2715
character of, 2690, 2691
Maryland, colony of, 2941, 2942
founding and settlement of, 2941, **2942**
Toleration Act, 2942
persecution of Catholics in, 2942
civil war in, 2942
Church of England in, **2942**
Masaniello, 3020, 3021
Mascezel, 1504
Masham, Mrs., 2927
Mashonaland, 3809, **3811**
Mashonas, 3811
Masistius, 831
Mason, Captain John, **2939**
Mason, Charles, 2947
Mason, John, 2937
Mason, James Murray, 4097, 4113, 4115, **4143**, 4144
Mason and Dixon's Line, 2946, 2947
Massachusetts, colony of, 2933–2937
settlement of, 2933, 2934
religious dissensions in, 2934
persecutions in, 2934
King Philip's War in, 2935
Salem Wichcraft in, 2936
King William's War in, 2936
Queen Anne's War in, 2936, 2937
King George's War in, 2937
Massacre of Scio, 3537
Massacre of St. Bartholomew, 2756–2760
Massacre of the Janizaries, 3539
Massacres of the Mamelukes in Egypt, by Selim I., 2487
by Mehemet Ali, 3479
Massacre of the Sicilian Vespers, 2156, 2389
Massacres of the Jews, at Kischeneff, in Russia, 3883, 3884
at London and York, England, 2261, **2262**
Massacre of Boston, 3215, 3216
Massacre of the River Raisin, 4018
Massacres of Wyoming, First, 2947
Second, 3259
Massacre of Fort Pillow, 4189
Massacre of Fort Griswold, 3271
Massacre of Cherry Valley, 3259
Massacre of Vassy, 2752
Massacres of Alexandria, Egypt, in 1882, 3724, 3725
Massacre by the Crusaders at Jerusalem, 2062
Massacres in China by the Boxers, 4676, 4677, 4680, 4681
Massacre at Southampton, Virginia, 4054
Massacre of Paoli, 3249
Massacre of the 10th of August, 1792, in Paris, 3372, 3373
Massacres of September, 1792, in Paris, **3373**, 3374
Massagetæ, 493
Massasoit, 2933, 2935
Masena, Marshal, 3425, 3429, **3467**, **3468**
Massey, Gerald, 3958
Massilia, founding of, **438**
capture of, 1291
Massillon, 2981, 3027
Massinger, Philip, 3027
Massinissa, 445, 1219, 1221, **1247**
Maso, Bartolomé, 4413
Massoud, 2036, 2037
Massowah, 3893, 3895
Mastai Ferreti, 3586
Matabeles, 3811, 3812, 3816
Matamoras, capture of, 4081
Matanzas, bombardment of, **4275**
Matchin, capture of, 3739, 3740
Maternus, 1431
Matgen, 327
Matthews, General, 3265
Matilda, Countess, 1942, 1947, 1950, 1953, 2086, 2088, 2102
Matilda, Queen of England, 2249–2251
Mattathias, 1077
Mathias, Emperor 2773–2776
Mathias Corvinus, 2438
Matthys, Jan, 2611
Maumee City, 3985
Maurice, Emperor, 1591, 1592, 1710, 1720, 1721
Maurice of Orange, 2740, 2741, 2743, 2745, 2746
Maurice of Saxony, 2612, 2614–2617, 2619–2622
Mauritania, 432, 1250, 1347
Maury, General Daniel Herndon, 4216
Mavrocordato, Alexander, 3537
Mawhood, Colonel, 3245
Maxen, battle of, 3126
Maxentius, 1459, 1460, 1468
Maximian, 1455–1457, 1459, 1460
Maximin, 1459–1461
Maximilian, Crown Prince of Bavaria, **3593**

Maximilian, Duke of Bavaria, 2773, 2776, 2777, 2779, 2780, 2782, 2786, 2787, 2789
Maximilian, Emperor of Mexico, 3641, 4359, 4360
Maximilian I. of Germany, 2125–2129, 2546–2566
as Archduke of Austria, 2125, 2547, 2548
accession of, 2125
characteristics of his reign, 2128, 2129
marriage of, 2125
reforms of, 2126–2128
reign of, 2125–2129
wars of, 2126, 2127, 2547–2566
death of, 2128
Maximilian II. of Germany, 2720, 2723, 2771
religious toleration of, 2723
Maximilian Joseph, 3105, 3153
Maximus, 1499–1501
Maximus, Petronius, 1510
Maximus, Quintus Fabius, 1211–1213
Max Müller, 621, 3960
Maxwell, General Sir John Grenfell, 4504
May, Captain, 4079, 4080
May, Samuel Joseph, 4098
Mayence, Diet at, 2094
capture of, in 1631, 2785
capture and recapture of, in 1792–93, 3375, 3385
Mayenne, Duke of, 2766, 2768, 2769, 2771
Mayflower, 2814, 2933
Maynard, Horace, 4142
Mayo, Lord, 3660
Mayo, Mayor, 4219
Maypu, battle of, 4347
Maysville, battle of, 4151
Mazares, 488
Mazarin, Cardinal, 2794, 2862, 2970–2979
Anne of Austria and, 2970–2979
Prince of Conde and, 2971–2978
Civil Wars of the Fronde, 2973–2976
Thirty Years' War and war with Spain, 2794–2798, 2970–2978
Peace of the Pyrenees, 2978
death of, 2979
Mazdak, 1680–1682
religious teachings of, 1681
Mazeppa, 3069
Mazinni, Joseph, 3550, 3551, 3607, 3608
McAllister, Fort, capture of, 4204
McCall, General George Archibald, 4156, 4157
McCarthy, Justin, 3807, 3959
McClellan, General George Brinton, 4137, 4138, 4143, 4154–4160, 4208, 4209
McClernand, General John Alexander, 4174
McClure, General George, 4020
McCook, General Alexander McDowell, 4133, 4161
McCosh, James, 3964
McCullough, General Ben, 4139, 4151
McDowell, Colonel, 3264
McDowell, General Irwin, 4135, 4154–4156
McIntosh, General James McQueen, 4151
McKinley, William, Tariff Act by, 4266
as President, 4277–4329
assassination of, 4328, 4329
McNeil, General, 4217
McNeill, General, 4177
McPherson, General James Birdseye, 4176, 4194, 4202
McRae, Fort, bombardment of, 4142
Meade, General George Gordon, 4170, 4171, 4173, 4179, 4193, 4194, 4218
Meander river, 418
Mebodes, 1691, 1692
Mecca, 1763, 1764
the Kaaba, or temple of, 1763
Mechanicsville, battle of, 4156
Mechlin, pillage and massacre of, 2732
Treaty of, 2562
Mecklenburg, Duke of, 2781
Mecklenburg, Grand Duke of, 3673
Mecklenburg-Schwerin, Duke of, 3671
Medelin, battle of, 3466
Medes, 478–483
architecture of the, 483
arms and equipments of the, 481
civilization of the, 478–483
court ceremonial of the, 482
description of the, 478–480
habits and dress of the, 480, 481
marriage customs of the, 482, 483
relation of the, to the Persians, 478, 479
religion of the, 581–611
zodiac of the, 589
Media, Aryan migration to, 463–466
civilization of, 478–483
Empire of, 463–478
extension and development of, 466, 467
geography and description of, 448–453
invasions and wars of, 467–478
national power of, 466, 467
origin of, 463

political history of, 463–478
table of kings of, 466
Media and Andromeda, 464
Media Magna and Media Atropatene, 450
Mediæval history, 1519–2487
Mediæval learning and literature, 2052, 2053
Medici, Alexander de, 2387
Medici, Cardinal John de, 2561
Medici, Catharine de, 2747, 2749–2760, 2763, 2766
Medici, Cosmo de, 2386
Medici, Julian de, 2561
Medici, Lorenzo de, the Magnificent, 2386
Medici, Lorenzo de, II., 2562
Medici, Mary de, 2954, 2957–2963, 2967, 2968
Medici, Piero de, 2548
Medici, family of, expelled from Florence, 2387
Medina Sidonia, Duke of, 2695, 2696
Medinet-Abu, palace of, 55, 56
Meditations of Marcus Aurelius, 1427
Medon, 781
Medo-Persian civilization, 535–581
customs and warfare, 538–548
early annals, 535
king and court, 548–557
laws, 561, 562
the people, 535–538, 557–561
Medo-Persian Empire, 483–535
civilization of, 535–581
early history of, 483–485
conquests of, 485–512
decline and disorganization of, 517–535
extent and productions of, 447–463
political history of, 483–535
Retreat of the Ten Thousand, 524, 525
satrapies of, 505
under the early Achæmenian kings, 483–485
under the first Cambyses, 485
under Cyrus the Great, 485–495
under the second Cambyses, 495–499
under the Pseudo Smerdis, 499, 501
under Darius Hystaspes, 501–515
under Xerxes the Great, 515–517
under Artaxerxes Longimanus, 517–519
under Xerxes II., 519
under Sogdianus, 519
under Darius Nothus, 519–522
under Artaxerxes Mnemon, 522–529
under Artaxerxes Ochus, 530–532
under Arses, 532
under Darius Codomannus, 532–534
overthrow of the Empire by Alexander the Great, 532–534
table of the Medo-Persian kings, 535
Medusa, 729, 741
Meerut, 3624
Megabyzus, 512, 516, 519
Megacles, 783
Megalopolis, 917
Megara, 709
revolt of, 852
Megaris, 709
Megiddo, battle of, 51
another battle of, 408
Mehemet Ali, 3479, 3538, 3564, 3572–3574, 3579
Mehemet Ali Pasha, 3728, 3737, 3740, 3741, 3743–3745, 3772
Mehemet Pasha, 3736
Meigs, Colonel, 3247
Meigs, Fort, sieges of, 4018
Meissen, battle of, 3126
Meistersingers, 2804
Meistersong, 2804
Mejia, 4360
Melampus, 4009
Melanchthon, Philip, 2601, 2605–2607, 2619, 2626, 2800
Melas, General, 3429
Melazzo, battle of, 3631, 3632
Melbourne, city of, 3569
Melbourne, Lord, 3561, 3563, 3564
Melcampo, Señor, 3690
Melchtal, Arnold, 2112
Melegnano, battle of, 3630
Melikoff, General Loris, 3735, 3747, 3749, 3784, 3785, 3788
Melkarth, temple of, 338, 339
Mello, Admiral Custodio de, 4379–4385, 4387, 4388
Mello, Dr. Ferreira de, 4387
Melpomene, 738
Memnon, colossal statues of, 51, 52
Memnon of Rhodes, 985, 988
Memorabilia, 934
Memphis, Egypt, 38
capture of, by Esar-haddon, 196
capture of, by the Saracens, 1829

siege and fall of, 57, 58
Memphis, Tennessee, capture of, 4149
yellow fever at, 4256
Menander, 1099
Mendelssohn, 3967
Menehould, St., 3367
Menelaüs, 718
Menelek, 3895
Menenius Agrippa, 1149
Menes, 43, 44
Menilmontant, battle of, 3688
Mennonites, 2612
Menno Simon, 2612
Menschikoff, General and Prince, 3070, 3073, 3093, 3094
Menschikoff, Prince, 3617, 3619
Mentor, of Rhodes, 985, 986
Méran, Agnes de, 2144
Mercedes, 3897
Mercer, Fort, 3250
Mercer, General Hugh, 3245
Mercia, Angle kingdom of, 1559, 1560
Mercury, 724
Merida, capture of, by the Saracens, 1840
Merivale, Rev. Charles, 3959
Mermeroës, 1700, 1701
Mermnadæ, 422
Merodach, 252, 292, 299, 312, 319, 320
Merodach-Baladan, 178, 183, 186, 244–246
Merodach-belatzu-ikbi, 244
Merodach-iddin-akhi, 243
Merodach-shapik-ziri, 243
Merodach-sum-adin, 244
Meroe, island of, 108
Meroe, pyramids of, 110
Meroveus, or Merowig, 1544, 1545
Merovingian dynasty, 1544–1556
Merseberg, battle of, 1922, 1923
Mers-el-Kebir, 3697
Merv, battle of, 1666
Mesembria, capture of, 3540
Mesmer, 3506
Mesna, 1877
Mesopotamia, 113, 114, 120, 122, 1698
Mesphra, or Hatasu, or Amenset, 51
Messalina, 1400, 1401
Messana, 764, 778, 1120
Messapia, 1118
Messêné, 710, 919
Messenia, 710, 919, 920
Messenians, 777, 778, 779, 844, 917, 1026
Messenian Wars, First, 777, 778
Second, 778, 779
Third, 844
Mesilla Valley, 4101
Messina, 1120
Metabele wars, 3811, 3816
Metacomet, or King Philip, 2935
Metastasio, 3512
Metaurus, battle of the, 1218
Metellus, 1199
Metellus, Quintus, 1249, 1250, 1254, 1256
Metemneh, battle of, 3893
Metempsychosis, doctrine of, 635–637, 651
Methodism, 3512–3518
Methodists, 3514–3517
Methuen, Lord, 3827, 3828, 4482–4485, 4503, 4608, 4611
Metternich, Prince, 3496, 3521, 3528, 3532, 3536, 3583, 3600
Metz, seizure of, by Henry II. of France, 2620
siege of, by Charles V., 2621
siege and capture of, by the Germans, 3672
restoration of, to Germany, 3677
Metzler, George, 2603
Meung, battle of, 3673
Mexicans, 2534–2541, 4342, 4343, 4350–4363
Mexico, Aztecs of, 2534–2540
conquest of, by Cortez, 2528, 2529, 2538–2540
discovery of, by Cordova, 2528, 2538
fate of the natives of, 2540, 2541
history and traditions of, 2534–2541
independence of, achieved, 4343
powerful tribes of, 2534, 2535
revolution and war of independence in, 2542, 2543
First Empire and Republic of, 4350–4357
Iturbide's Empire, 4350
First republic established, 4350
revolutions and civil wars in, 4351–4357
Texan War of Independence, 4353
war with the United States, 4355–4357
subsequent revolutions and civil wars in, 4357
Second Empire and Republic of, 4358–4363
war with France and Maximilian's Empire, 4358–4360
revolutions and civil wars in, 4360–4363

recent history of, 4363
Mexico's prosperity under President Diaz, 4363
table of Emperors and Presidents of, 4889
Meyerbeer, 3967
Mi-ammon-Nut, 59
Michael I., the Armorian, 1597
Michael II., 1597
Michael III., the Drunkard, 1598
Michael IV., 1601
Michael V., 1601
Michael VI., 1601
Michael VII. (Palæologus), 2070, 2442
Michael Abaffi, 3059
Michael Angelo, 2387, 2804
Michael, archangel, 1792
Michael de la Pole, 2311, 2312
Michael, Grand Duke, 3735
Michael Palæologus, 2070, 2442
Michael Romanoff, 3052
Michel, Louise, 3844
Michelet, 3965
Michigan, Territory of, 4016, 4017
State of, admission of, 4058
Michmash, battle of, 392
Micipsa, 1247
Micislas, 2433
Micislas II., 2433
Midas, 421, 735
Middle Ages, 1519
chroniclers of the, 24, 25, 2053
duration of the, 1519
education during the, 2052, 2053
the two European powers of the, 2083
Middlebrook, 3258
Middlesex, 3193, 3194
Midhat Pasha, 3732, 3733
Midianites, 385
their overthrow by Gideon, 385, 386
Mierolawski, 3599
Mifflin, Fort, 3250
Mifflin, General Thomas, 3254, 3285
Mignet, 3526, 3965
Miguel, Dom, 3534
Mihr-Hasis, 1748
Milan, Duchy of, 2387
liberation from Frederick Barbarossa, 2387
conquest of, by the French, 2387
conquest of, by the Spaniards, 2387
Edict of, 1463
later history of, 2387
Milan, King of Servia, 3727, 3752, 3907–3909, 3911
abdication of, 3911
Milborne, 2941
Miles, Colonel Herbert Scott Gould, 4504
Miles, Colonel D. H., 4159
Miles, General Nelson Appleton, 4222, 4256, 4266, 4273, 4298
Miletus, 488, 533, 756, 757, 986
Mill, James, 3956
Mill, John Stuart, 3956
Milledgeville, capture of, 4204
Miller, Hugh, 3955
Miller, Joaquin, 3962
Miller, Tom, 2305
Millessimo, battle of, 3408
Milliken's Bend, battle of, 4175
Mill Spring, battle of, 4146
Milman, Henry Hart, 3959
Milroy, General Robert Huston, 4170
Miltiades, 514, 811–813
Milton, John, 2863, 2869, 3027
Milvian Bridge, battle of the, 1460
Mimms, Fort, massacre of, 4020
Mimnermus, 796
Mindarus, 881
Minden, battle of, 3125
Minerva, 724
Ming dynasty, 2461, 2462, 4625–4627
Ming-ti, 678
Minnesingers, 2053, 2107
Minnesota, admission of, 4110
Sioux Indian war in, 4162, 4163
Chippewa Indian war in, 4305
Minorca, island of, 2929, 3015
capture of, by the French, 3119
siege and capture of, by the Spaniards, 3278
Minos, the Cretan lawgiver, 715, 753, 770
Minos, the god, 744
Minto, Lord, 3478, 3557
Minuit, Peter, 2940
Minute-men, 3223, 3226
Mirabeau, Count de, 3361, 3362, 3366, 3367
Mir-aduris, 1728
Miramon, 4357, 4360
Miriam, 361
Mirsky, Prince, 3751
Misraim, 44

Missionary Ridge, battle of, 4181
Mississippi, Territory of, 4001
State of, admission of, 4036
secession of, 4119
readmission of, 4238
Mississippi river, discovery of the, by De Soto, 2529
exploration of the, by Joliet, Marquette and La Salle, 3017, 3018
Mississippi Company and Mississippi Scheme, 3018, 3085, 3086
Missolonghi, siege and fall of, 3538
Missouri, Territory of, 4013
State of, admission of, 4039
in the Civil War, 4138–4141, 4151, 4152, 4177, 4191
slavery in, 4039
Missouri Compromise, 4036–4039
Mitchel, John, 3567, 3660, 4222, 4223
Mitchel, Ormsby MacKnight, 3955, 4148
Mitford, Mary Russell, 3958
Mitford, William, 3958
Mithra, emblems of, 599, 600
worship of, 599, 603
Mithridates I., 1055
Mithridates II., 1055
Mithridates III., 1055
Mithridates IV., 1055
Mithridates V., the Great, 1055–1061, 1260, 1261, 1265, 1272
Mitra, 622
Mitylene, 756, 883, 884, 1276
revolt of, 862, 863
Mnemon, Artaxerxes, 522–529
Mnemosyne, 738
Moab, 351, 372
Moabites, 351, 384
Moawiyah, 1833–1837
Mobeds of Persia, 1676, 1682
Mobile, founding of, 3018
siege and fall of, 4216
Mobile Bay, battle of, 4205
Modder River, battle of, 3827, 4483
Modena, revolt in, 3550
Modena, Duke of, 3587
Modern History, period of, 22, 1519
Modoc Indians, 2533
Modoc War, 4245, 4246
Mœris, Lake, 49
Moesia, 1341
Moez, or Muezzeddin, 1857, 1873
Mogul Empire in India, 2494–2515
Mohabet, 2503, 2504
Mohacz, battle of, 2439, 2582
Mohammed, or Mahomet, 1765–1788
character of, 1766, 1767, 1769, 1788–1790
conquest of Mecca by, 1785,
conquest of all Arabia by, 1785
doctrines of, 1768, 1770, 1777
extinction of the family of, 1766, 1776
life of, 1766–1792
final illness and death of, 1787, 1788
Hegira, or flight from Mecca, 1779
marriages of, 1767, 1771
religious experiences of, 1766–1785
revelations of, 1768
trials of, 1766–1785
triumph of, 1786
visions of, 1768
wars of, with idolatrous Arabs, 1781–1786
Mohammed Achmet, or El Mahdi, 3725, 3800, 3801
Mohammed Al Mehdi, 1856, 1857
Mohammed, Dost, 3564
Mohammed Mauzm, 2509
Mohammed Shah, 2509, 2510
Mohammed I., Sultan of Turkey, 2481, 2482
Mohammed II., Sultan of Turkey, 2446, 2483–2485
Mohammed III., Sultan of Turkey, 2726
Mohammed IV., Sultan of Turkey, 3058, 3060, 3062
Mohammedans, 1761–1879
brilliant period of conquests by, 1811–1845
computation of time by, 1879
in India, 2032–2035
religious beliefs of the, 1790–1811
Hohawk Indians, 2533
Mohegan Indians, 2532
Molay, Jacques de, 2164
Moldavia, 3162, 3174, 3455, 3456, 3458, 3539, 3618, 3640
Molé, Count, 3578, 3589
Molière, 2981, 3026
Molino del Rey, battle of, 4084, 4356
Moloch, 337
Moltke, Count von, 3664, 3665, 3670
Molucca Islands, 2524
Molwitz, battle of, 3100
Mommsen, Theodore, 3966
Momoro, 3386, 3391

Momus, 737
Monachism, or Monasticism, history of, 2050, 2051
Monaco, founding of, 767
Monarchs, different titles of, 34
Monasticism, or Monachism, history of, 2050, 2051
Monastir, battle of, 3740
Moncey, General and Marshal, 3400, 3429, 3464
Monckton, Colonel, 3117, 3130, 3258
Moncontour, battle of 2755
Mondovi, battle of, 3408
Money, as a scientific lever, 3144
first coinage of, 422
Mongolia, 674
Mongolian race, 25
Mongols, or Moguls, 1525, 2427, 2449–2463
description of, 2449, 2450
Mongol-Persian Empire, 2462, 2463
Monitor and Merrimac, battle between the, 4153
Monk, General, 2855, 2867, 2868, 2877
Monk's Corner, battle of, 3263
Monks in the Middle Ages, 2050, 2051
Monmouth, Duke of, 2885, 2888, 2891, 2892, 2894
Monmouth Court House, battle of, 3258
Monocacy, battle of, 4199
Monongahela river, 3116
Monotheism, 34, 35
Monro, Colonel, 3118
Monroe, Fortress, 4121, 4154
Monroe, James, 4034, 4036, 4040, 4045
Monroe, John T., 4150
Monroe Doctrine, origin of the, 3535, 3558, 4040–4045
relating to Maximilian in Mexico, 4187, 4188, 4233
relating to Venezuelan boundary dispute, 4274–4276
Mons, surrender of, 2732
Monsieur, Peace of, 2762
Montague, Chancellor, 2917
Montague, Edward, 2648
Montague, Edward, another, 2883, 2917
Montague, Lord, 2653
Montaigne, Michel de, 2803
Montana, admission of, 4265
Montauban, siege and fall of, 2963, 2967
Montcalm, Marquis de, 3118, 3130, 3131
Mont Cenis, capture of, by the French, 3401
Montebello, first battle of, 3429
second battle of, 3629
Montecuculi, General, 2796, 2985–2987, 3058, 3059
Montenegro, 3617, 3727–3730, 3757, 3771, 3772
Montenegrins, 3796, 3797
Monte Nero, battle of, 3400
Montenotte, battle of, 3408
Montereau, battle of, 3493
Monterey, siege and fall of, 4081
Monte Rotondo, battle of, 3651
Montespan, Marchioness de, 2990
Montesquieu, General, 3375
Montesquieu, the philosopher, 3139, 3140, 3359, 3511
Montevideo, 4346
Montez, Lola, 3585
Montezuma II., 2538–2540
his submission to Cortez, 2539
his murder by his subjects, 2540
Montfort, Simon de, the Albigensian Crusader, 2078–2082, 2146
Montfort, Simon de, founder of the House of Commons, 2276, 2277
Montgomery, Alabama, as the Confederate capital, 4120
capture of, 4217
Montgomery, Count of, 2748
Montgomery, General Richard, 3232
Montgomery, James, 3957
Montgomery, Robert, 3957
Months, Anglo-Saxon origin of names of the, 1562
Monticello, 4047
Montijo, Eugenie de, 3612
Montjau, Madier de, 3717
Mont l' Hery, battle of, 2214
Montmartre, first battle of, 3493
second battle of, 3686
Montmorenci, battle of, 3130
Montmorenci, Constable de, 2585, 2746, 2751, 2753
Montmorenci, Henry, Duke de, 2969
Montpellier, Peace of, 2963
surrender of, 2963
Montpensier, Duchess of, 2767
Montpensier, Duchess of, another, 3652
Montpensier, Duke of, 3581, 3652
Montreal, English expedition against, 2936, 3115

capture of, by Montgomery, 3232
siege and fall of, 3131
Montreal, France, 2080
Montrose, Marquis of, 2846, 2854
Montrouge, Fort, 3671, 3674, 3681, 3685
Montserrat, capture of, 3468
Montt, Admiral Jorge, 4373, 4374
Monuments of antiquity, 22–24
Moodkee, battle of, 3566
Moore, Sir John, 3459, 3465, 3466
death of, 3465, 3466
Moore, Thomas, 3957
Moorish Kingdom of Granada, 1872, 2392–2396, 2403, 2404
Moors, 1839, 1840
in Spain, 1840, 1859–1872, 2390–2396, 2403, 2404
persecution of the, in Spain, 2721
banishment of, from Spain, 3019
Morad, 2504, 2506
Morad de Galles, Admiral, 3411
Moraes, Prudente de, 4385
Morales, General, 4345
Moravia, 2103, 2773, 2776, 2794, 3442
Moravian Town, battle of, 4019
Mordecai, 412
More, Hannah, 3510, 3513
More, Sir Thomas, 2643, 2646, 2647, 2659
execution of, 2646, 2647
writings of, 2647
Morea, 705, 3063, 3065, 3083, 3536
Moreau, General, 3394, 3407, 3409, 3410, 3423, 3424, 3430, 3437, 3488
Morelos, 3535, 4342
Moreville, Hugh de, 2256
Morgan, General Daniel, 3269
Morgan, Governor Edwin Dennison, 4209
Morgan, Fort, capture of, 4205
Morgan, General John Hunt, 4161, 4178, 4179, 4191
Morgan, John Pierpont, 3269
Morgan, John Tyler, 4321
Morgarten, battle of, 2113
Morillo, General, 4345
Moriones, General, 3696
Moriscoes, in Spain, persecution of, 2721
their banishment from Spain, 3019
Morley, John, 3814
Mormons, 4088, 4089
rebellion of the, 4109
Mornington, Earl of, 3344
Moro, Louis, 2387
Morocco, 2404, 3636, 3637, 3868, 3879
Morosini, General, 3063
Morpheus, 734
Morris, Gouverneur, 3302
Morris, Lewis, 2943
Morris, Robert, 3269, 3293, 3294, 3302
Morris, William, 3958
Morristown, 3268
Morse, Professor Samuel Finley Breese, 4064, 3954
Mortier, Marshal, 3434, 3466, 3483, 3494, 3577
Mortimer, Edmund, Earl of March, 2316, 2318, 2322
Mortimer, Roger, Earl of March, 2289–2292
Morton, Earl of, 2712–2714
Morton, Levi Parsons, 4264
Morton, Oliver Perry, Governor, 4209
Mosby, Colonel John Singleton, 4169, 4217, 4222, 4238
Moschus, 1100
Moscow, founding of, 2426
burning of, in 1812, 3482
capture and burning of, in 1612, 3051, 3052
massacre of, 3052
retreat of the French from, 3482–3484
Moseilama, 1811
Moses, 361–374
Mosheim, 3511
Moskwa, 3482, 3484
Moslems, 1177
religious beliefs of, 1790–1811
warfare of, 1775–1786, 1811–1876
Most, Johann, 3776
Mosul, 117, 118
Motazalites, 1804, 1833
Mo-thien-ling, battle of, 4656
Motley, John Lothrop, 3963
Mott, Lucretia, 4055, 4098
Moukden, 3886, 4561, 4722
battle of, 3886, 4726, 4727
Moultrie, Colonel William, 3235
Moultrie, Fort, battle of, 3235, 3236
Mound-builders, 22
Mount Ætna, 727, 1120
Mount Algidus, 1155
Mount Ararat, Noah's ark on, 24
Mounteagle, Lord, 2813
Mount Gilboa, battle of, 394
Mount Helicon, 738, 794

Mount Hor, 1090, 1091
Mount Ida, 418
Mount Idaho, massacre at, 4255
Mount Moriah, Solomon's Temple on, 398
Mount Nebo, death of Moses on, 371–374
Mount Olympus, 706
Grecian deities on, 724
Mount Œta, 704
Mount Ossa, 704
Mount Othrys, 704
Mount Parnassus, 726, 738, 746
Mount Pelicon, 704
Mount Pindus, 703, 705, 738, 957
Mount Seir, 1090, 1091
Mount Seleucus, battle of, 1482
Mount Sinai, 1090
Decalogue delivered on, 366
Mount Sipylus, 418
Mount Tabor, battle of, 3426
Mount Taygetus, 703, 768
Mount Tmolus, 421, 422
Mount Vernon, Washington's home at, 3285, 3287, 3973, 4002
Mount Vesuvius, 1176, 1414
battle of, 1176
eruption of, in A. D. 79, 1414
Mount Zion, capture of, by David, 394, 395
Mourad Bey, 3418
Moyer, 2860
Mozart, 3512
Mucius Scævola, 1146, 1147
Mühlberg, battle of, 2616
Mühldorf, battle of, 2109
Mukhtar Pasha, 3735, 3736, 3743, 3747–3750
Mukhtar Pasha, another, 3457
Muley Abderrahman, 3581
Muley Ali, 2404
Mulita, or Mylitta, or Beltis, 294, 295, 308, 309, 319, 320
Müller, Hans, 2603
Müller, Max, 621, 3960
Mulligan, Colonel James A., 4140
Mumford, 4150
Mummius, 1028, 1229
Munda, battle of, 1299
Mungarwar, battle of, 3626
Mungo Park, 3953
Munich, founding of, 2089
Münnich, Field-Marshal, 3094, 3097
Münster, Count von, 3847
Münster, Bishop of, 2982
Münster, Peace of, 2797
Munzer, Thomas, 2603, 2604, 2610
Murad, or Amruth V., 3727
Murat, Marshal Joachim, 3417, 3428, 3440, 3443, 3449, 3462, 3463, 3483, 3491, 3498, 3501
Murcia, 3693, 3694
Murdoch, 3508
Muret, battle of, 2081
Murfreesboro', battle of, 4161, 4162
Murillo, 3028
Murray, Earl of, 2685, 2712, 2713
Murray, General, 3131
Mursa, battles of, 1482
Murviedro, battle of, 3468
Muscovy, 2420–2433
Muses, 738, 739
Music, Assyrian, 239
Babylonian, 285, 286
Lydian, 422
Saracen, 1876
Musical composers, Eighteenth Century, 3512
Nineteenth Century, 3967, 3968
Mussa Pasha, 3619
Mussulmans, 1777, 1811
Mustacon, 1721
Mustapha, Kara, 3060–3062
Mustapha I., 3056, 3057
Mustapha II., 3064, 3065, 3083
Mustapha III., 3161, 3166
Mustapha IV., 3455, 3456
Mustapha Pasha, 3455, 3456
Mut, 95
Mutaggil-Nebo, 145
Mutsuhito, 4645
Muza, 1532, 1840
Mycalé, battle of, 515, 516, 833
Mycenæ, ruins of, 721
Mycia, 456
Mylæ, naval battle of, 1197
Myndus, 757
Myronides, 848, 849
Mysia, 419
Mysore, 3280, 3316, 3333, 3344
Mystics, 2053
Mythology, Egyptian, 92–107
Grecian, 723–749
Scandinavian, 1966–1989

NAARDEN, siege and fall of, 2986
Nabathæans, 1094, 1095

Nabonadius, 254–257
Nabonassar, 171, 244, 245
Era of, 21, 171, 244
Nabopolassar, 215, 243, 245–248
Nachod, battle of, 3647
Nadab, 400
Nadaschdi, Count, 3059
Nadina, 244
Nadir Shah, 2492, 2493, 2510, 2511
at Delhi, 2492, 2510, 2511
conquest of the Mogul Empire by, 2492, 2511
Nadius, 245
Nævius, 1319, 1320
Nagasaki, 4641–4643
Nagy Sarlo, battle of, 3604
Nahid-Marduk, 194
Nahor, 347
Naiads, 738
Naimes, Duke, 1890
Namquan Pass, battle of, 4655
Namur, capture of, 2998, 2999
recapture of, 2918, 3000
Nana, 300–302
Nana Sahib, 3625
Nancy, battle of, 2221
evacuation of, 3666
Nankin, 674
Treaty of, 3565, 4632
Nansen, Fridjof, 3953
Nantes, 3387, 3389
Edicts of, 2771
revocation of the Edict of, 2993
Nantucket island, discovery of, 2933
Naphtali, tribe of, 381
Napier, Lord, 3026
Napier, Sir Charles, 3565, 3619
Napier, General Robert, 3657
Naples, 2388–2390, 2547–2563, 3020, 3021, 3095, 3096, 3421, 3422, 3424, 3443, 3463, 3491, 3501, 3521, 3531, 3532, 3606, 3607, 3631–3633, 4882
and Sicily, 2388–2390
Kingdom of, 2388–2390
in the Middle Ages, 2388–2390
under the Spaniards, 2390, 2547–2563, 3020, 3021
under the Bourbon dynasty, 3015, 3095, 3096, 3421
Parthenopeian Republic in, 3422, 3424
Bourbons restored in, 3422
under Joseph Bonaparte, 3443
under Joachim Murat, 3463
under the restored Bourbons, 3491, 3501, 3521
Revolution of 1820 in, 3531, 3532
Revolution of 1848 in, 3606, 3607
annexation of, to Italy, 3631–3633
table of the kings of, 4882
Napoleon Bonaparte, birth of, 3390
at the military school of Brienne, 3390
at the siege of Toulon, 3390
on the Day of the Sections, 3403, 3404
marriage of, with Josephine Beauharnais, 3404
first Italian campaign of, 3407–3413
Peace of Campo Formio negotiated by, 3415
expedition of, to Egypt, 3417–3421
invasion of Syria by, 3425, 3426
return of, to France, 3426
on the Eighteenth Brumaire, 3427, 3428
becomes First Consul, 3428, 3429
passage of the Alps by, 3429
battle of Marengo won by, 3429, 3430
Peace of Luneville and of Amiens made by, 3431, 3433
Concordat, 3433
Legion of Honor, 3433
Code Napoleon, 3433
Polytechnic School, 3433
reforms by, 3433, 3434
First Consul for life, 3433
war renewed with Great Britain, 3434
created Emperor of the French, 3438
created King of Italy, 3439, 3440
coalition of Great Britain, Austria, Russia and Sweden against, 3440
battle of Austerlitz won by, 3442, 3443
Peace of Pressburg with Austria, 3443
dissolution of the old German Empire by, 3446
establishment of the Confederation of the Rhine, 3445, 3446
Joseph Bonaparte made King of Naples and Louis Bonaparte King of Holland, 3443, 3444
French generals created marshals, 3438
war with Prussia, 3447–3453
battles of Jena and Auerstadt won by, 3448

battles of Eylau and Friedland won by, 3451, 3452
Peace of Tilsit negotiated by, 3453
meeting with Czar Alexander I. at Erfurt, 3455
occupation of Portugal and Spain, 3461–3469
dethronement of the House of Braganza in Portugal and the House of Bourbon in Spain, 3461–3463
Joseph Bonaparte made King of Spain and Joachim Murat King of Naples, 3463
The Peninsular War, 3461–3469
war with Austria in 1809, 3469–3471
battles of Eckmuhl, Essling and Wagram won by Napoleon, 3470, 3471
Peace of Schoenbrunn negotiated by, 3471
Tyrolese revolt crushed, 3471, 3472
divorce from Josephine, 3475, 3476
marriage with Maria Louisa, 3476
quarrel with Pope Pius VII., 3473, 3774
Holland annexed to the French Empire, 3477
birth of an heir to Napoleon's Empire, 3478, 3479
rupture with Russia, 3479, 3480
war against Russia, 3479–3484
invasion of Russia, 3481
battles of Smolensk and Borodino won, 3481, 3482
occupation of Moscow, 3482
burning of Moscow, 3482
Napoleon's retreat from Moscow, 3482–3484
destruction of the Grand Army, 3484
War of German Liberation, 3484–3495
battles of Lutzen and Bautzen, 3485, 3486
Congress at Prague, 3486
battle of Dresden, 3488
defeats of French marshals, 3488, 3489
great battle of Leipsic, 3489
Napoleon's retreat from Germany, 3490, 3491
allied invasion of France and capture of Paris, 3492–3494
overthrow of Napoleon, 3494
his first abdication, 3494
his exile to Elba, 3494
First Peace of Paris, 3494
First Bourbon Restoration, 3494, 3495.
impolitic conduct of the Bourbons, 3495, 3496
Napoleon's return to France, 3496, 3497
The Hundred Days, 3495–3505
new coalition against Napoleon, 3498
battles of Ligny, Quatre Bras and Waterloo, 3498–3500
Napoleon's second abdication, 3500
his surrender to the British, 3500
his exile to St. Helena, 3500
Second Bourbon Restoration, 3500
Second Peace of Paris, 3501
Napoleon's life at St. Helena, 3502
his death there, 3502, 3503
views of his great career, 3503–3505
his remains brought to Paris, 3505, 3580
Napoleon II., 3578
Napoleon III. (Louis Napoleon), 3578, 3579, 3592, 3593, 3609–3612
early career of, 3578, 3579
election of, as President, 3592, 3593
his administration, 3609–3612
his coup d'etat, 3610
his elevation as Emperor of the French, 3612
marriage of, with Eugenie de Montijo, 3612
his reign, 3612, 3617–3623, 3627–3644, 3653, 3654, 3661–3669
Crimean War, 3617–3623
War of Italian Nationality, 3627–3631
wars in Anam and China, 3635, 3636
war with Mexico and Maximilian's Empire there, 3640, 3641, 4358–4360
Cæsarism and Liberalism, 3653, 3654
rupture with Prussia, 3661–3664
Franco-German War, 3661–3678
battles of Weissembourg, Woerth and Forbach, 3665
battles of Courcelles, Vionville and Gravelotte, 3666, 3667
siege of Metz, 3666, 3667
battles of Beaumont and Sedan, 3667, 3668
surrender of MacMahon's army, and of Napoleon III., 3668
dethronement of Napoleon III. and establishment of the Third French Republic, 3668, 3669
death of Napoleon III., 3677

Napoleon, Prince Jerome, 3846
Napoleon, Prince Louis, 3846
Napoleon, Prince Louis, son of Napoleon III., death of, 3793
Napoleon, Prince Victor, 3846
Napoli di Romania, surrender of, 3537
Naram-Sin, 130
Narbonensis, 1336
Narbonne, Viscount of, 2078
Narragansett Indians, 2532, 2935
Narses, Eastern Roman general, 1537, 1538, 1579, 1580
Narses, King of Persia, 1623, 1624
Narva, battle of, 3067
Narva, siege of, 3067
Narvaez, General, 3552
Narvaez, Pamphilo de, 2529
Naseby, battle of, 2844, 2845
Nashville, battle of, 4203
capture of, 4147
Nasr-ed-Din, 2493, 2494
Nassau, 3648
Nassau, Adolf of, 2103, 2104
Adolf of, another, 2731
Louis of, 2731, 2732
Natalie, 3911
Natchez, founding of, 3018
capture of, 4150
Natchez Indians, 2533, 3018
National Assembly, of France, in 1789, 3361–3367
in 1848, 3590–3593, 3609–3612
since 1871, 3676–3689, 3705, 3842
of Germany, in 1848, 3595–3599
of Prussia, in 1848, 3594–3597
of Rome, in 1848, 3607, 3608
National Convention in France, in 1792, 3374–3405
Nations, civilized and uncivilized, 29
origin of, 25, 26
Naturalists, 3506, 3954
Naucides, 1017
Nauplia, 3541
siege and fall of, 3641, 3642
Navajo Indians, 2533, 4083
Naval battles in Egypt under Rameses III., 55, 56
Navarette, battle of, 2175, 2299, 2394
Navarino, battle of, 3539
capture of, 3536
recapture of, 3538
Navarre, Henry of, 2756, 2757, 2759, 2761–2767
Navarre, Kingdom of, founding of, 2391
conquered by Ferdinand the Catholic, 2405, 2562
conquered by the French, 2569, 2570
vengeance of Ximenes in, 2566
Navarro, Pedro, 2564
Navas de Tolosa, battle of, 2392
Naxos, 711, 757, 839
Nazareth, Jesus of, 1083, 1463
battle of, 3426
Neander, 3965
Neapolis, 761, 1116
Nearchus, 1001
Nebbi-Yunus mound, 117, 230, 231
Nebo, Mt., death and burial of Moses on, 371–374
Nebo, the god, 303, 313, 320
Nebogatoff, Admiral, 3886, 4729
Nebo-sallim, 195
Nebo-zirzi-sidi, 194
Nebraska, Territory of, organization of, 4102, 4103
State of, admission of, 4235
Nebuchadnezzar, 248–253
as crown prince, 248
accession of, 248
character and habits of, 252, 253
conquests by, 248–250
deportations of populations by, 250
edifices and public works of, 250, 251
empire of, 250
madness, recovery and death, 253
restoration of temples by, 319
Necessity, Fort, erection of, 3116
surrender of, 3116
Necherophes, 44
Necker, 3359, 3360, 3363, 3366
Nectanabis, 925
Nectanebo, 530
Neerwinden, first battle of, 2916, 2999
second battle of, 3380
Nefruari, 50
Negapatam, capture of, 3280
cession of, 3282
Nehavend, battle of, 1751, 1827, 1828
Nehemiah, 412
Neith, or Net, 94
Neko, 60, 61, 247, 248
Nelson, General William, 4147, 4161

Nelson, Admiral Lord Horatio, 3343, 3418, 3419, 3422, 3424, 3431, 3432, 3440–3442
death of, 3441, 3442
Nemean Games, 749
Nemean Lion, 716
Nemesis, 738
statue of, 738
Nemours, Duke of, 2219
Nemours, Edict of, 2764
Neph, 97
Nephthys, 97
Nepomuk, Vicar, 2115
Nepos, Cornelius, 1374
Nepos, Julius, 1511
Neptune, 724
Nerac, Peace of, 2763
Nereides, 733, 738
Nereus, 733
Nergal, 299, 300, 312, 320
Neriglissar, or Nergal-sar-uzur, 253, 254
Nero, reign of, 1401–1408
overthrow and death of, 1406–1408
Nero, Caius Claudius, 1216–1218
Nerva, Marcus Cocceius, 1417, 1418
Nesle, 2219
Nesle, Raoul de, 2170
Nessus, 716
Nestorius, 1492
Netherlands, 2220, 2568, 2727–2746
arts, commerce and industries in the, 2727
education in the, 2727
government of the, 2727
possessions of the, 2745, 2746
prosperity of the, 2727
reformation in the, 2728
revolt of the, against Spain, 2729–2746
Pacification of Ghent, 2735
Union of Brussels, 2735
Union of Utrecht, 2737
Act of Abjuration in the, 2738
independence of the, 2744
Netherlands, Austrian, 2745
revolt in the, 3155, 3156
Netherlands, New, Dutch colony of, 2940, 2941
Netherlands, Spanish, 2744
Neuburg, Count-Palatine of, 2773
Neufchateau, François de, 3145
Neuhäusel, capture of, by the Turks, 3058
Neuilly, battles of, 3682, 3683
Neustria, 1552, 1553, 1556
Nevada, admission of, 4207
Nevers, Duke de, 2757
Nevers, Duke de, another, 2967
Nevesich, battle of, 3751
Neville, Anne, 2342
Neville, Earl of Warwick, 2335–2340
Neville's Cross, battle of, 2295, 2296, 2375
Nevski, Alexander, 2428
New Amsterdam, founding of, 2940
capture of, 2941
Newark, England, 2273, 2845
Newark, New Jersey, 3244
Newbern, capture of, 4152
Newbury, first battle of, 2842, 2843
second battle of, 2843
Newcastle, England, coal discovered at, 2296
Newcastle, Duke of, 3119, 3123, 3186
Newcastle, Marquis of, 2841
New England, Captain John Smith in, 2933
Puritan colonists in, 2933, 2934
history of, 2933–2940
Newfoundland, discovery of, 2527, 2528
New France, 2529
Newgate, 3276
New Granada, 2546, 4343, 4345, 4364
revolution in, 4343–4345
independence of, 4345
New Hampshire, colony of, 2937
New Haven, founding of, 2939
New Jersey, colony of, 2943
settlement of Quakers in, 2943
New London, burning of, 3271
Newmarket, battle of, 4198
New Netherlands, Dutch colony of, 2745, 2877, 2940, 2941
New Orleans, founding of, 3018
battle of, 4023, 4024
capture of, 4149, 4150
insurrections in, 4245, 4249
lynching of Italians in, 3893, 4267
World's Fair in, 4260, 4261
Newport, founding of, 2938
old tower at, 1965, 1966, 2526
New Scotland, 2937
New South Wales, 3569
New Spain, 2540, 4341, 4342
Newton, Sir Isaac, 2888, 3025, 3026
New Ulm, massacre of, 4162
New York, colony of, 2941
city of, 2941
riot in the city of, 4183

New Zealand, 3569, 3570
Ney, Marshal, 3440, 3441, 3449, 3465–3467, 3484, 3489, 3497, 3498, 3499, 3501
Nez Perce Indians, war with the, 4255, 4256
Niagara, Fort, capture of, 3130
Nibelungenlied, 1968, 2053
Nicæa, in Asia Minor, 1343
Nicæa, in Central Asia, 1001
Nicæa, in Gaul, 767
Nicaragua, 4348
filibustering raids in, 4104, 4105
Nicaragua Canal, 4327
Nice, Asia Minor, Council of, 1469
another Council of, 1596
Nice, France, founding of, 767
Nicephorus I., 1596, 1597
Nicephorus II., 1599, 1600
Nicephorus III., 1601, 1602
Nicetas, 1735
Nicetas, another, 1749
Nicholas I. of Russia, 3538–3541, 3547–3549, 3604, 3605, 3617–3619
and the Greek revolutionists, 3538
and the war with Turkey, 3539–3541
revolt of Poland against, 3547–3549
aid to Austria against Hungary, 3604, 3605
and the Crimean War, 3617–3619
death of, 3621
Nicholas II. of Russia, 3880–3883, 3887
accession and coronation of, 3880, 3881
and the revolutionists, 3887, 3888, 3932–3947
and the war with Japan, 3884–3887, 4694–4732
Nicholas, Grand Duke, 3734
Nicholas II., Pope, 1937, 1939, 1940
Nicholas V., Pope, 2123
Nicholas, Prince of Montenegro, 3727
Nicholas the Great, Pope, 1909
Nicholsburg, armistice of, 3648
Nicholson's Nek, battle of, 3827, 4477
Nicias, 866, 868, 870, 872–878
Peace of, 868
Nicolai, 3154
Nicolls, Colonel Richard, 2941
Nicomedes, 848
Nicomedia, 1478
Nicopolis, battle of, 2480
surrender of, 3740
Nicostratus of Argos, 531
Niebuhr, 1124, 3965
Niederwald, statue of Germania on the, 3701
Niel, Marshal, 3630
Nieuport, battle of, 2743
Niger, Pescennius, 1430, 1435, 1436
Nightingale, Florence, 3620, 3621
Nihilism in Russia, 3779–3791
Nihilists, 3779–3791
activity of the, 3783, 3789, 3790
arrests of, 3790, 3791
exile of, to Siberia, 3785
punishments of, 3787, 3788
trial of, 3790
Nile, battle of the, 3343, 3418–3420
Nilsson, Christine, 3968
Nimeguen, battle of, 3401
Peace of, 2988
Nimrod, 126
Nimrud, 117, 118, 126, 228
Nin, or Ninip, 298, 299, 311, 312
Ninety-six, Fort, siege of, 3269, 3270
Nineveh, greatness of, 118, 231–234
great palace of Asshur-bani-pal at, 206, 207
luxury and refinement of, 171
palaces and temples of, 228, 229, 230
ruins of, 118, 230, 231
siege and fall of, 215, 246, 247, 470
walls of, 231, 232
battle near site of, 1593, 1741, 1742
Ningpo, capture of, 3565, 4632
Nin-pala, zira, 144, 145
Niobe, 736
Nipur, or Nibur, 188
Nipur, or Niffer, or Calneh, 24, 116, 119
Nirvana, 654, 664
Nisibis, battle of, 3573
sieges of, 1481, 1629, 1630–1632
Nismes, 3523
Nissa, battle of, 3063
capture of, 3753
Nithisdale, Lord, 3082
Niu-Chwang, capture of, 4667
battle of, 4363
Nivelle, battle of the, 3469
Nizam ul Mulk, 2041, 2042
Noah, 24
Noailles, Duke of, 2999
Noailles, Marshal de, 3103, 3393
Nobili, Robert de, 2632
Nobiling, Dr., 3775, 3776

Nobunaga, 4639, 4641
Nodzu, General, 4667, 4710
Nogaret, William de, 2162
Nogi, General, 3884–3886, 4363, 4717, 4723–4725, 4726
Noisseville, battle of, 3668
Noissy, Fort, 3671, 3674
Noman, 1827, 1828
Nonconformists, or Dissenters, 2679–2681
Noor Mahl, 2502–2504
Nordlingen, first battle of, 2790, 2969
second battle of, 2795, 2971
Norfolk, Duke of, 2313, 2314
Norfolk, another Duke of, 2660
Norfolk, a third Duke of, 2686
Norfolk, a fourth Duke of, 2903
Norfolk, Virginia, burning of, 3233
capture of, 4154
Noricum, 1340
Norman Conquest of England, 1994, 1995, 2022–2026
Norman conquest of Southern Italy, 1995, 1996
Normandy, Duchy of, 1989–1996
Dukes of, table of the, 1996
Normans, or Northmen, or Norsemen, 1896, 1904, 1908, 1912, 1913, 1914, 1915, 1955–1966
their settlement in France, 1916, 1964
North, Lord, 3192, 3216, 3217, 3224, 3225, 3257, 3272, 3280, 3281
North America, discovered by Northmen, 1965, 1966, 2526
discovered by Sebastian Cabot, 2527, 2528
English colonies in, 2931–2952
French colonies in, 3017–3019
Northampton, battle of 2335
Treaty of, 2291, 2374
Northampton, Earl of, 2898
Northamptonshire, 2844
Northbrook, Lord, 3661
North Carolina, colony of, 2947–2949
Northcote, Sir Stafford, 3756–3758
North Dakota, admission of, 4265
Northern War, 3065–3072
North Foreland, battle of, 2878
Northmen, or Normans, or Norsemen, 1896, 1904, 1908, 1912, 1913, 1914, 1916, 1955–1966
marauding expeditions of the, 1955–1966
religion of the, 1966–1989
raids of the, in Germany, France, Eng-Land, Ireland, Spain, Italy and Greece, 1955–1966
North Point, battle of, 4022
Northumberland, Duke of, 2666, 2667, 2669
Northumberland, Earl of, 2318, 2319
Northumberland, Earl of, another, 2686
Northumbria, Angle kingdom of, 1559
Northwest Territory, organization of, 3297
settlement of, 3297, 3977
Norwalk, burning of, 3261
Norway, Kingdom of, founding of, 1965, 2409, 2413
Christianity established in, 2414
conquest of, by Canute the Great, 2414
decline of, 2416
government of, 3521, 3582
kings of, table of the, 4885
Lutheranism in, 2635
under Margaret of Denmark, 2417
under the Kings of Denmark, 3031
under the Kings of Sweden, 3582
transfer to Sweden, 3491, 3521
separation from Sweden, 3905, 3906
Nothus, Darius, 519–522
Notre Dame, Cathedral of, 3386, 3543, 3611, 3612
Nottingham, battle of, 1999
riots at, 3560
Nottingham, Countess of, 2702
Nottingham, Earl of, 2923
Noureddin, 1874, 1875
Nouvillas, General, 3691
Novara, first battle of, 2552
second battle of, 3532
third battle of, 3607
Nova Scotia, or New Scotland, 2937
Novgorod, 2420
republic of, 2420, 2428, 2431
Novi, battle of, 3424
Novi-Bazaar, 3752, 3753, 3771
Nox, 734
Nubia, 107
Egyptian conquest of, 3572
Nujuffghur, battle of, 3625
Numancia, vessel, 3697
Numantia, conquest and destruction of, 1235, 1236
Numa Pompilius, 1127
Numerian, 1254
Numidia, 432

Roman conquest of, 1248–1250
Roman province of, 1347
Numitor, 1125
Nuns, 2051
Nuremberg, Peace of, 2607, 2610
siege of, 2787
Nursia, Benedict of, 2050
Nutpe, or Nut, 97
Nyaya philosophy, 636, 641
Nymphenburg, League of, 3100
Nystadt, Peace, 3071, 3072

OAK GROVE, battle of, 4156
Oan, 287
Oates, Titus, 2881, 2882
Oaxaca, 4361, 4362
Obeidollah, 1838
Obelisks, of Assyria, 226
of Egypt, 51, 77
of Shalmaneser II., 165, 166
of Shamas-Vul II., 167, 168
Obolla, conquest of, by the Saracens, 1751, 1813, 1814
O'Brien, William, 3805, 3807
O'Brien, William Smith, rebellion of, 3567
Ocana, battle of, 3467
Oceanus, 733
Ochus, Artaxerxes, 530–532
O'Connell, Daniel, 3559, 3561
O'Connor, Roderic, 2258
Octavia, first wife of Nero, 1403
Octovia, second wife of Mark Antony, 1311–1313
Octavius Cæsar, 1304–1318, 1379
Oczakoff, capture of, 3097
siege and fall of, 3172
Odenatus, 1449, 1616, 1617
Odessa, bombardment of, 3619
founding of, 3174
Odessus, 759
Odillon Barrot, 3588
Odin, or Woden, 1355, 1561, 1966, 1969, 1972, 1974, 1978, 1981, 1982, 1985, 1986
Odo, Archbishop of Canterbury, 2011
Odo, Bishop of Bayeux, 2239, 2244
Odoacer, 1511, 1512, 1533
O'Dogherty, 2814
O'Donnell, General, 3552, 3636, 3637
Odyssey, Homer's, 712, 793, 794
Œcumenical Council at Rome, 3653, 3704
Oeland, naval battle at, 3071
Œnotrians, 1122
Oersted, 3955
Offa, 1565
Offa's Dyke, 1565
Og, King of Bashan, 370
Ogdensburg, 4020
Oglethorpe, James Edward, 2949
Ogres, 2475
Ogulnian Law, 1193
Oguz, 2475
O'Higgins, 4347
Ohio, admission of, 4005
Ohio Company, 3116
Oigurs, 2475
Okechobee, Lake, battle of, 4060
Oktai Khan, 2455, 2457
conquest of Russia by, 2455, 2456
Oku, General, 4710, 4718, 4726, 4727
Olaf the Lap-King, 2416
Olaf the Saint, 2414
Olaf Trygvæson, 2414
Olaf III., 2414
Olaf IV., 2414
Olaf V., 2415
Oldcastle, Sir John, Lord Cobham, 2323, 2324
Olden, Governor Charles Smith, 4209
Oldenburg, House of, accession of, 2419
Oleg, 2420, 2421
Oleg, another, 2422
Olga, 2422
Oliver and Roland, story of, 1889–1892
Oliver Clissons, 2178–2180
Oliver Cromwell, 2835, 2841, 2843–2845, 2848, 2849, 2851–2855, 2857–2869
Ollivier, Emile, 3654, 3663, 3666
Ollo, 3696
Olmütz, 3373, 3648
Olney, Richard, 4274
Olo Ho Pu, 4657
Olopen, 679
Olozaga, 3663
Oltenitza, battle of, 3618
Olustee, battle of, 4192
Olya-Tepe, capture of, 3748
Olybrius, 1511
Olympia, 709, 728, 748, 922
Olympiad, first, 748
the one hundred and fourth, 922
Olympias, 1007
Olympic Festival, 748
Olympic Games, 748, 749

Olympics, General, 3728
Olympius, 1505
Olympus, Mt., 723, 724, 957
Olynthian War, 906, 907
Olynthus, 758, 906, 907, 958, 966, 969–971
Omar Pasha, 3618, 3622
Omar, the Khalif, 1816–1831
at Jerusalem, 1817, 1818
character of, 1816, 1817, 1831, 1832
conquests by, 1816–1831
edict of, concerning the Alexandrian library, 1830
mosque of, at Jerusalem, 1818
soldiers paid and pensioned by, 1832
Ombos, 38
Ommiyades, dynasty of the, 1836–1845, 1859–1872
Omorka, 287
Omri, 401
O'Neill, clan of, 2289
O'Neill, Hugh, 2700
Onomarchus, 965, 966
Opechancanough, 2932
Ophellas, 443
Ophir, 397
Opimius, 1245
Opium War, 3564, 3565
Oporto, 2396, 3464, 3531
Oppède, Baron d', 2590
Optatus, 1480
Oracles, Grecian, 746, 747
Oran, 3697
Orange, William the Silent, Prince of, 2728–2733, 2735, 2737–2740
assassination of, 2739, 2740
Orange, William, Prince of, afterward William III. of England, 2901–2920, 2985, 2987–2989, 2994–2997, 2999, 3000, 3002, 3005
Orchard Knob, battle of, 4180, 4181
Ord, General Edward Odo Cresap, 4137, 4218
Oread, 738
Oregon, Territory of, disputed boundary of, 4074–4077
State of, admission of, 4110
Indian war in, in 1855–56, 4105
Modoc War in, 4245, 4246
Bannack War in, 4256
Oregon, battleship, voyage of, 4292, 4293
disabled in Chinese waters, 4678
Orellana, 2529
Orense, 3692
Orestes, 1511
Orford, Earl of, 3102
Orient, L', battle of, 3402
Orient, L', vessel, 3419
Orientalists, modern, 23
Orientals, general characteristics of, 32
Oriflamme, 2138
Origen, 1489
Orinoco, 2527
Oriskany, battle of, 3251
Orissa, 3315
Orizaba, 4358
Orkhan, 2477
Orkney, Earl of, 2319
Orkney Isles, 2363
Orleanists, 3610, 3676, 3689, 3705, 3706
Orleans, battles of, 3671–3672
capture of, 3671
Edict of, 2750
siege of, in 1429, 2185, 2186, 2329
siege of, in 1563, 2753
relief of, 2191, 2329
Orleans, Duke of, 2180
Orleans, Duke of, Philippe Egalité, 3362, 3368, 3377, 3378, 3380, 3386
Orleans, Gaston, Duke of, 2968, 2969, 2971, 2976
Orleans, House of, 3544
Orleans, Louis, Duke of, 2230
Orleans, Louis Philippe, Duke of, 3380, 3544
Orleans, Philip, Duke of, 3016, 3082–3084, 3088
Orleans, Jeanne d'Arc, the Maid of, 2186–2208, 2329
Orloff, Alexis, 3457, 3161, 3162
Orloff, General, 4719
Ormazd, or Ahura Mazda, 581–611
Ormazd and Ahriman, myth of, 585–593
Ormazd, Fravishas of, 581, 592
Ormond, Duke of, 2928, 3080
Ormond, Marquis of, 2853, 2854
Ormuz, Portuguese possession of, 2489, 2424, 2425
Orontes, 528
Orpheus, 742
Orsini, family of, 2388
Orsini, the would-be-regicide, 3627
Ortega, General, 4358
Orthez, battle of, 3493
Orthogrul, 3475, 3476

Osako, General, 4658, 4659
Osborne, Sir Thomas, Earl of Danby, 2881
Oscans, 1122
Oscar I., 3852
Oscar II., 3852
Osceola, 4058, 4060
Oshima, General, 4660
Osiris, 96–99
Osman Digma, 3800, 3893
Osman Pasha, 3728, 3737, 3740, 3746, 3751, 3752
Osnabrück, 2796, 2797
Osorkon I., 57
Osorkon II., 57
Ossa, Mt., 704
Ostend, siege and fall of, 2743, 2744
Ostend Manifesto, 4103, 4104
Ostia, 1131
Ostracism in Athens, origin of the, 791
Ostrogothic Kingdom in Italy, 1533–1538
Ostrogoths, 1497, 1498, 1501, 1509, 1521, 1522, 1533–1538
home of the, 1521, 1522
Ostrolenka, battle of, 3548
Oswald, General, 3474
Oswego, British capture of, 3729
French capture of, 3118
Othman, founder of the Ottoman Empire, 2476
Othman II., 3057
Othman III., 3161
Othman, the Khalif, 1833
Othniel, 384
Otho, Duke of Bavaria, 1935
Otho I., the Great, of Germany, 1923–1928
Otho II., of Germany, 1928, 1929
Otho III., of Germany, 1929–1931
Otho IV., of Germany, 2091, 2092
Otho, of Greece, 3541
overthrow of, 3641, 3642
Otho of Rome, 1408, 1409
overthrow of, 1409
Orthys, Mt., 707, 723
Otis, James, 3203, 3208, 3209
Ottawa, capital of Canada, 3657
Ottawa Indians, 2532
Otterburn, battle of, 2311, 2376
Ottocar, 2102, 2103
Ottoman Empire, rise of the, 2475–2487
conquests by the, 2475–2487
civil wars in the, 2481
decline of the, 2723, 3065
government of the, 2479
Ottoman Turks, 2444–2446, 2475–2487, 2581–2589, 2721–2723, 2725, 2726, 3056–3065, 3070, 3083, 3097, 3161, 3162, 3167, 3169–3174, 3417–3424, 3425, 3426, 3451, 3455–3458, 3536–3541, 3563, 3564, 3572–3574, 3579, 3617–3623, 3650, 3721–3774, 3796, 3797, 3906, 3907, 3912–3922
Oude, Kingdom of, 3317, 3624
Oudenarde, battle of, 2926, 3011
Oudinot, General, 3608
Oudinot, Marshal, 3488
Ouled Riahs, extermination of the, 3581, 3582
Ouray, 4257
Ouwaroff, General, 3457
Overbury, Sir Thomas, 2817
Ovid, 1124, 1341, 1373
Oxenstiern, Axel, 2788, 2790, 2791, 2969, 3032, 3033
Oxford, 2673, 2843, 2845
University of, 2003, 2006, 2052, 2278, 2658, 2896
Oxford, Earl of, 2928–2830, 3080
Oyama, Field-Marshal, 4560, 4561, 4658, 4661, 4717, 4718, 4723, 4727, 4730

PAARDEBERG, battles of, 3289, 4511–4513
Pachomius, 2050
Pacific Ocean, discovery of, by Balboa, 2528
Pactolus river, 418, 421
Pactyas, 488
Paderborn, Peace of, 1889
Paducah, attack on, 4189
Padus, 1113
Pæonia, 961
Pæonians, 960, 961
Pagasæan Gulf, 706
Pages, Garnier, 3589, 3590, 3669
Paine, Thomas, 3237, 3341, 3374, 3378, 3385, 3510
Painters, the great, of ancient Greece, 944, 945, 1017
of the Sixteenth Century, 2804, 2805
of the Seventeenth Century, 3027, 3028
of the Eighteenth Century, 3512
of the Nineteenth Century, 3966, 3967
Pakenham, General Sir Edward, 4023, 4032
Palace, Mayors of the, 1554, 1555
Paladines, General d'Aurelles de, 3672, 3673
Paladins of Charlemagne, 1890

Palæologi, dynasty of the, 2442–2446
Palæologus, Constantine, 2446, 2484
Palæologus, John, 2445, 2480
Palæologus, Manuel, 2444, 2445, 2480
Palæologus, Michael, 2070, 2442
Palafox, 3464, 3466
Palais de Justice, 3681
Palais de la Quai d'Orsey, 3687, 3688
Palais Royal, 3362, 3687, 3688
Palatinate, 2116, 2124, 2603, 2779, 2986, 2996
desolations of the, 2986, 2996
War of the, 2124
Palatine Games, 1399
Palatine Hill, 1125
Palermo, 1119, 1199, 2156, 3096, 3587, 3607, 3631
insurrection in, 3587, 3607
Pales, 1137
Palestine, ancient, 347–415
description of, 374–379
under the Hebrews, 347–415
under the Babylonians, 249, 250, 409
under the Medo-Persians, 458
under the Greeks, 993
under the Seleucidæ, 1028–1037
under the Maccabees and the Herods, 1074–1089
under the Romans, 1273, 1345
under the Saracens, 1817, 1818
under the Seljuk Turks, 2058
under the Crusaders, 2063–2072
under the Mamelukes, 1875, 1876
under the Ottoman Turks, 2486, 2487
Palestro, battle of, 3629, 3630
Pallalore, battle of, 3280
Pallas, 724
Palm, bookseller of Nuremberg, 3446
Palma, Tomas Estrada, 4432
Palmer, General Innes Newton, 4192
Palmer, General John McCauley, 4202
Palmerston, Lord, 3563, 3620, 3655, 3656
Palmyra, city of, 340, 397
Kingdom of, 1449
fall of, 1451
Palo Alto, battle of, 4079
Palos, 2526
Palus Mæotis, 755
Pamphilus, 1017
Pamphylia, 420, 987, 1343
Pan, the god, 736
Panama, Pan-American Congress at, 4046, 4364
Isthmus of, 2528
Republic of, 4330, 4331
Panama Canal, 3850, 4327, 4330
Pan-American Congress at Panama, 4046, 4364
Pan-American Congress at Washington, 4266
Pan-American Exposition at Buffalo, 4328
Pandects of Justinian, 1582, 1584, 1585
Pandolf, 2267, 2269
Pandora, 727
Pandulf Ironhead, 1929
Panin, Count, 3161
Panitza, Major, 3911
Panniput, battle of, 2513
Pannonia, 1340, 1341
Panormus, battle of, 1199
Pantheism, 34
Pantheon of Paris, 3593
Pantheon of Rome, 1331
Panticapæum, 760
Pantin, battle of, 3687
Paoli, massacre of, 3249
Paoli, Pascal, 3147
Papacy, Hierarchy and Monachism, 2049–2051
Papal Power in the Middle Ages, 2049–2050
Papal States, origin of the, 1886
invasion of, by Desiderius, 1888, 1889
invasion of, by the French, 3416
invasion of, by the Piedmontese, 3632
bandits and convicts in the, 3550
revolution in, 3607, 3608
annexation of, to Italy, 3679
Paphlagonia, 419, 988, 1054
Paphos, 731
Papineau, Louis Joseph, 3563, 4060
Papinian, 1438
Papirius Carbo, 1251
Papirius, Marcus, 1166
Pappenheim, 2788
Papremis, battle of, 517, 518
Papyrus plant, 78, 79
Para, revolt of, 4382
Paraguay, 2546, 2632, 4346, 4364, 4365
conquest of, by the Spaniards, 2546
Jesuit missions in, 2632
Republic of, 4346, 4364, 4365
Paredes, General, 4354–4356
Parepa Rosa, 3968

Paretonium, 1315
Pariahs, 620
Parian Marble, 22
Paris, anarchist outrages in, 3489, 3854
barricades of 1830 in, 3543, 3544
barricades of 1848 in, 3588, 3589
barricades of 1851 in, 3611
barricades of 1871 in, 3680, 3681
bomb explosion in the Chamber of Deputies in, 3854
Cathedral of Notre Dame in, 3386, 3543, 3611, 3612
fortification of, in 1840, 3579
International Expositions in, 3949
made the capital of France, 1549
massacre of Orleanists in, 2182
Massacre of St. Bartholomew in, 2759
Revolution of 1789 in, 3357–3428
Revolution of 1830 in, 3541–3544
Revolution of 1848 in, 3588–3593
Revolution of 1870 in, 3669
Reign of Terror in, 3384, 3385
sieges of, by the Northmen, 1908, 1912, 1964
siege of, by King Henry III., 2767
siege of, by King Henry IV., 2769
siege and fall of, in 1870–71, 3670, 3671, 3673, 3674, 3676
siege and fall of, in 1871, 3680–3689
bombardments of, 3674, 3684, 3685
Commune of 1871 in, 3680–3689
vandalism in, 3687
Paris, Count de, 3580, 3705, 3846
Paris, Peace of, in 1763, 3137
in 1783, 3281, 3282
in 1810, 3461
in 1814, 3494
in 1815, 3501
in 1856, 3622, 3623
Paris, son of Priam, 718
Park, Mungo, 3953
Parker, Alton Brooks, 4333
Parker, Dr. Matthew, 2679
Parker, Admiral Sir Hyde, 3431
Parker, Admiral Sir Peter, 3235
Parker, Theodore, 3963
Parkman, Francis, 3963
Parliament, of England, origin of, 2277
division of, 2301
struggles of, with the Stuarts, 2811–2906
reforms of, 3560, 3561
the Good, 2303
the Long, 2835–2859, 2867
the Rump, 2849–2859, 2867
Barebones, 2859, 2860
Parliament, of Ireland, independence of, 3274, 3275, 3314, 3315
abolition of, 3347
Parliament, of Paris, 2152, 3358, 3360
Parliament, of Scotland, 2374
abolition of, 2924–2926
Parliament, of Canada, 3656
Parliament, of Australia, 3832
Parma, outbreak in, 3550
battle of, 3095
Parmenides, 936, 937
Parmenia, 985
Parnassus, Mt., 704, 708, 726, 738, 746
Parnell, Charles Stewart, 3795, 3798, 3804–3808
Paros, 711, 813
Parr, Catharine, 2656, 2657, 2664
Parrhasius, 944
Parry, Captain, 3953
Parsees, 582, 583, 588
Parthamaspates, 1421
Parthenon of Athens, 729, 942, 944
destruction of, by the Turks, 3063
Parthia, 456, 1062–1073
description of, 456, 1062, 1063
history of, 1062–1073
Roman wars with, 1068–1072
Salt Desert of, 1063
soldiers of, 1066, 1067
Parthian Empire of the Arsacidæ, 1062–1073
Parthians, 1064, 1065
characteristics of the, 1064–1065
Parton, James, 3963
Parysatis, 519, 521
Pasargadæ, 454
battles of, 476–478, 485
ruins of, 454, 573, 574
Pascal, 3026
Pascal Paoli, 3147
Paschal II., Pope, 1952, 1953
Paschal III., Pope, 2087
Pasht, or Bubastis, 52, 96
Paskiewitsch, General, 3539, 3540, 3548, 3604, 3619
Pasque de Flores, 2528
Passarovitz, Peace of, 3083
Passau, Religious Peace of, 2620, 2621

Passover, Feast of the, 414
Pasteur, Louis, 3955
Paswan, Oglou, Pasha, 3455
Patena, 341
Paterson, founder of Bank of England, 2918
Paterson, William, 3302–3304
Patriarchs, Hebrew, 347–360
Patricians of Rome, 1129, 1143–1193
Patricians of the Middle Ages, 2055
Patrick Henry, 3208, 3209, 3225, 3309
Patrick, St., 2256
Patterson, General Robert, 4134, 4135
Patti, Adelina, 3968
Paul, Czar of Russia, 3182, 3421, 3425, 3431, 3432
Paul III., Pope, 2585, 2613, 2617, 2619, 2630
Paul IV., Pope, 2622, 2623, 2717, 2719, 2720
Paul, St., 1085–1087, 1396, 1404, 1461
Pauline Bonaparte, 3437
Paulinus, first Archbishop of York, 1564, 1565
Paulinus, Suetonius, 1403
Paulovich, General, 3728
Paulucci, 3455
Paulus, Æmilius, 1213, 1214
Paulus, Lucius Æmilius, 1027, 1228
Paulius' Hook (now Jersey City), capture of, 3262
Pausanias, the Spartan traitor, 831, 832, 834, 836–838
Pausanias, the Macedonian assassin, 980
Pausanias, the Greek geographer, 712
Pavia, 3606
  battle of, 2575, 2576
  capture of, by Charlemagne, 1888
  capture of, by Lautrec, 2580
Pavia, General, Coup d'Etat of, 3696, 3697
Paxos, 711
Payne, John Howard, 3960
Peach Orchard Station, battle of, 4157
Peach-tree Creek, battle of, 4202
Peacock, vessel, 4024
Pearce, General, 4133
Pea Ridge, battle of, 4151
Pearson, Colonel, 3793
Peasant War in Germany, 2603–2605
Pecht, 96
Peck, General John James, 4178
Pedro I., Dom, of Brazil, 3531, 3534, 4364
Pedro II., Dom, of Brazil, 4364, 4374, 4375
  deposition of, 4375
  visit of, to the United States, 4252
Pedro I., the Severe, 2398, 2399
Pedro II., of Portugal, 3024
Pedro III., of Aragon, 2395
Pedro the Cruel, 2394
Peel, Sir Robert, 3565, 3566
  and repeal of the Corn Laws, 3566
  reforms instituted by, 3565
Pegasus, 739
Pegu, Kingdom of, 4636
Peitsang, battle of, 4690
Peixoto, Floriano, 4378–4385
Pekah, 402
Pekahiah, 402
Pekin, capture of, in 1860, 3636, 4634, 4635
  capture of, in 1900, 4690
  great earthquake at, 4630
  siege of legations in, 4682, 4683
Pelagius, 1491, 1492
Pelasgians of Greece, 713
Pelasgiotis, 706
Peleus, 730
Pelham, Henry, 3104, 3105
Pelican, vessel, 4021
Pelion, Mt., 704
Pelissier, General, 3581, 3582, 3621
Pelistat, battle of, 3744
Pella, 958
Pelletan, Eugene, 3669
Pelopidas, 908, 910, 913, 918–921
Peloponnesian War, 857–886
Peloponnesus, 705, 709, 714, 721, 722
  Dorian conquest of the, 721, 722
Pelops, 714
Pelusium, 38
  battle of, 62, 496
  destruction of Sennacherib's army at, 187, 188
  capture of, 1829
Pemberton, General John Clifford, 4174, 4175
Pembroke, Richard de Clare, Earl of, 2257, 2258
Pembroke, William Marescall, Earl of, 2269, 2274
Pembroke, Earl of, another, 2898
Penates, 739, 740
Pendergast, Maurice, 2258
Pendleton, George Hunt, 4208, 4209
Peninsular War, 3461–3469
Penn, Admiral Sir William, 2862, 2888, 4349
Penn, D. B., 4249

Penn, William, 2862, 2888, 2893, 2944
grants of land to, 2943
treaty of, with the Indians, 2943, 2944
Pennsylvania, colony of, 2943–2947
Confederate raids into, 4160, 4170–4173, 4199
Homestead riots in, 4267, 4268
railroad riots at Pittsburg, 4255
Pensacola, 4121
capture of, 4023
Pentland, battle of, 2876
Pepin d'Heristal, 1554, 1555
Pepin the Little, 1556, 1885–1887
Pepperell, General William, 2937, 3111
Pequigny, Treaty of, 2223
Pequod Indians, 2532, 2938
Pequod War, 2938, 2939
Peræa, 1345, 1346
Perceval, Spencer, 3475, 3478
assassination of, 3479
Percy, Henry, surnamed Hotspur, 2318, 2319
Percy, Lord, 2371
Perdiccas, the regent, 1004, 1006
Perdiccas I., 958, 959
Perdiccas II., 959
Perdiccas III., 959
Père Duchesne, 3381
Père la Chaise, the Jesuit, 2991
Père la Chaise, battles of, 3688
Père la Chaise, cemetery of, 3683, 3688
Perennis, 1431
Pergamus, 1049, 1343
Kingdom of, 1049–1053, 1236
Periander, 752, 804, 806
Pericles, 845–861
power and popularity of, 846, 847
Peripatetics, 1012
Perinthus, siege of, 975
Perisabor, conquest of, by Julian, 1642, 1643
Perizzites, 377
Perkin Warbeck, 2354–2357
Pernambuco, siege of, 4381
Peronne, 2217
Peroté, capture of, 4083, 4084
Perovsky, Fort, 3719
Perozes, 1671–1678
coins of, 1677, 1678
Perpetual Peace, 2585
Perpignan, capture of, 2794
siege of, 2588
Perron, Anquetil du, 583
Perry, Commodore, Matthew Calbraith, 4100
Perry, Commodore Oliver Hazard, 4018, 4019
Perryville, battle of, 4161
Persarmenia, 1698, 1710
Persecutions of the early Christians, 1404–1463
first, 1404
second, 1416
third, 1421
fourth, 1423
fifth, 1427
sixth, 1443
seventh, 1447
eighth, 1447
ninth, 1448
tenth, 1458, 1459
the ten great, 1461–1463
Persephone, 733, 734
temple of, at Eleusis, 943
Persepolis, 454, 564–573
edifices and ruins at, 454, 564–573
inscription at, 566
ruins of, 564–573
Perseus, King of Macedon, 1026, 1027, 1227, 1228
Perseus, the demi-god, 740, 741
Persia, ancient and mediæval, 447–611, 1606–1760
Achæmenian Kings of, 1535
and the Ghiznivide Empire, 2029–2037
as a Macedonian dependency, 534
description of, 453, 454
kings of, table of the, 535, 1760
Mohammedan conquest of, 1750, 1751
under the Sassanidæ, 1606–1760
Persia, modern, 2488–2494
civil wars in, 2499
friendly intercourse with England, 2489
Nassr-ed-Din, Shah of, assassination of, 2493, 2494
rebellions in, 2493
rise of, 2488
shahs of, table of the, 2494
Suffeean dynasty of, 2488–2491
under Abbas the Great, 2488–2490
under Nadir Shah, 2492, 2493
under the Kadjar dynasty, 2493, 2494
war with Great Britain, 2494, 3623
Persian Empire, Medo-, 483–535
Persian Empire of the Sassanidæ, New, 1606–1760

rise of, under Ardshir Babigan, or Artaxerxes, 1606, 1607
civilization of the, 1752
classes in the, 1759
court and court officials of the, 1756, 1757
gold mines of the, 1661
prosperity in the, 1671
subjugation of the, by the Saracens, 1759, 1751
wars, conquests and invasions of the, 1606–1760
Persians, architecture and art of the, 563–580
burial customs of the, 597
coins and gems of the, 580
commerce, trade and industries of the, 560, 561
dress and habits of the, 557, 558
education and characteristics of the,
king and court of the, 548–556
marriage customs of the, 558
migrations of the, 535
religion of the, 581–611
taxation of the, 507, 508
warfare and army of the, 538–548
writing of the, 555, 556
Persius, 1376
Pertinax, 1433, 1434
Peru, conquest of, by Pizarro, 2542, 2543
early history of, 2541–2545
fate of the natives of, 2544, 2545
government and civilization of, 2541, 2542
Incas of, 2541, 2542
liberated by San Martin, 4347
independence of, 4347, 4348
revolution in, 4347
Tupac Amarus revolt in, 4341
wars of, with Chili, 4364–4368
Peru-Bolivian Confederation, 4365
Perusia, 1311
Pescennius Niger, 1431, 1435, 1436
Peschiera, battle of, 3606
Pestalozzi, 3966
Pesth, 3603, 3604, 3650
siege of, 2587
Peter Lombard, 2052
Peter II. of Aragon, 2078–2081
Peter II. of Russia, 3094
Peter III. of Russia, 3136, 3137, 3157
Peter, St., 1085, 1086, 1404
Peter the Great, 3053–3056, 3065, 3073
education of, 3054
reforms and government by, 3054–3056, 3072, 3073
travels of, 3054
wars of, 3065–3072
Peter the Hermit, 2060
Peterborough, Earl of, 2923, 3009
Petersburg, siege of, 4197, 4198, 4218, 4219
Petersburg, St., founding of, 3068
Peterswaldau, Treaty of, 3487
Peterwardein, 3065
battle of, 3083
Petition, 3371, 3382, 3385
Petition of Right, 2826
Petra, in Edom, 1091, 1096
Petra, in Lazica, siege and fall of, 1697, 1698
Petrarch, 2053, 2385
Petri, Laurentius, 2634
Petri, Olaus, 2634
Petronius Maximus, 1510
Petrowski, imperial castle of, 3482
Pfalzburg, surrender of, 3673
Phædrus, 1375
Phalereus, Demetrius, 1008
Phalerum, 847
Phanagoria, 760
Pharamond, 1544
Pharaoh Menepta, 54, 55
Pharaoh Neko, 60, 61, 249, 250
Pharaohs, 43–65
Pharax, 901
Pharisees, 1074
Pharnabazus, 520, 881, 883, 902
Pharnaces, 1296
Pharos, island of, lighthouse at, 1040
Pharsala, 3921
Pharsalia, battle of, 1292–1294
Phayllus, 971
Pheidon, 751
Pherochanes, 1723
Phidias, 813, 853, 942, 943
Philadelphia, founding of, 2944
Continental Congress at, 3220–3311
capture of, 3249
Constitutional Convention at, 3300–3311
Centennial Exposition at, 4250, 4251
Philadelphus, Ptolemy, 1040–1042
Philhellenic Society, 3538
Philanthropy in England in the Eighteenth Century, 3517, 3518

Philetas, 1040
Philibert, Emanuel, 2622
Philip Arrhidæus, 1004
Philip Augustus, 2066–2068, 2142–2148, 2262–2265
character of, 2148
conquests by, 2142–2148
in Palestine, 2066–2068, 2143, 2144
marriages of, 2142, 2144
policy of, 2142–2148
Philip Egalité, 3362, 3368, 3377, 3378, 3386
Philip, King, or Metacomet, 2935
Philip of Austria, 2405, 2553, 2555
Philip I. of France, 2134–2136
Philip I. of Macedon, 959
Philip IV. of Macedon, 1019
Philip VI. of France, 2166–2170
Philip V. of Macedon, 1022–1026, 1223, 1224, 1225
Philip II. of Spain, 2624, 2671, 2672, 2675, 2676
accession of, 2624, 2675, 2716
character and religion of, 2720
Elizabeth of England and, 2678, 2681, 2693–2697
England and, 2678–2697, 2719
marriage of, with Queen Mary of England, 2671
Spain under, 2716–2727
disastrous reign of, 2726
death of, 2726
Philip III. of Spain, 2726, 2727, 2777, 2955, 3019
Philip IV. of Spain, 2979, 2981, 3019–3022
Philip V. of Spain, 3003–3015, 3084, 3085, 3088, 3090, 3095, 3100, 3110
Philip of Suabia, 2091
Philip, Prince of Asturias, 2959
Philip the Bold of Burgundy, 2174
Philip the Bold of France, 2155, 2156
Philip the Fair, 2107, 2157–2165
accession of, 2157
character of, 2165
excommunication of, 2161
Knights Templars destroyed by, 2163, 2164
Bertrand de Goth made Pope by, 2163
wars of, 2157–2159
Philip the Good of Burgundy, 2214
Philip the Great of Macedon, 959–982
accession of, 960
character of, 980–982
conquests by, 960–980
dominions of, 963
marriage of, 962
policy of, 960–981
Philip the Long, 2165
Philippa of Hainault, 2170, 2177, 2295, 2296
Philippa, wife of John of Portugal, 2399
Philippe, Louis, 3544, 3574–3582, 3588, 3589
Philippi, in Macedonia, battles of, 1307–1309
Philippi, in West Virginia, battle of, 4137
Philippics, of Demosthenes, 968, 1012
of Cicero, 1304
Philippicus, 1595, 1721, 1722
Philippine Islands, discovery of, by Magellan, 2529
acquisition of, by Spain, 2546
revolts in, against Spain, 3898
American conquest of, 4299–4301
revolt against Americans in, 4305–4320
Philippopolis, battle of, 3753
Philippus, 908
Philipsburg, siege of, 3095
Philistia, 378
Philistines, 378, 387–390, 392–395
and the Israelites, 387–395
established in Philistia, 378
nomadic life of the, 378
Phillips, General, 3269, 3270
Phillips, Wendell, 4098, 4228
Philomelus, 964, 965
Philopater, 1033
Philopœmen, 1024, 1026, 1227
Philo, Publilius, 1193
Philosophers, French, of the Eighteenth Century, 3139–3142
Philosophy, Buddhist, 660–668
English, 3025, 3956, 3957
French, 3025, 3139–3142, 3511, 3956
German, 3508, 3956
Grecian, 798–807, 936–940, 1012–1017
Hindoo, 635–645
of Confucius, 685–692
of Taoism, 692–694
Scholastic, 2052, 2053
Scotch, 3508
Philotas, 997, 998
Phipps, Captain, 3330
Phipps, Sir William, 2936, 3115
Philus, republic of, 905
Phocæa, 756

Phocæans, 759
Massilia founded by the, 767
Phocas, 1592, 1733
Phocas, Nicephorus, 1599
Phocians, 714, 911, 964–966
Phocion, 969, 1010, 1006, 1007
Phocis, 708, 913, 963, 966, 973
Phœbe, 4024
Phœbidas, 906, 910, 963–965
Phœnicia, 325–339
commerce and colonies of, 330–333
description of, 325
arts and civilization, 333–336
under foreign yokes, 326
supremacy of Egypt in, 329
under Babylon, 329
under Assyria, 329
under the Medo-Persian Empire, 330
Tyre and Sidon, 326–330
Phœnicians, alphabet of the, 334
art and architecture of the, 333–335
government of the, 326
manufactures of the, 333, 334
race of the, 325, 326, 334
religion of the, 336–339
Phormio, 862
Phraortes, 467
Phrygia, 419–421, 987, 1029, 1236
Phrygians, description of the, 420, 421
Phryxus, 717
Phthah, 44, 95
Phthah-Sokari-Osiris, chapel of, 59
Phthasuarsas, 1687
Phyallus, 966, 971
Phyllace, 958
Phyllidas, 908
Physicists, Great, 3026, 3506, 3507, 3953–3955
Piacenza, battle of, 3110
Piankhi, 57, 58
Piano-forte, invention of, 3508
Piar, General, 4345
Piast, 2433
Piat, 3688
Picard, Ernest, 3669
Piccolomini, General, 2789
Picenum, 1115, 1117, 1190
Pichegru, General, 3391, 3394, 3400, 3401, 3407, 3437
Pickens, Colonel Andrew, 3263, 3264, 3270
Pickens, Fort, 4121, 4142
Pickens, Governor, 4125, 4127, 4128
Pickett, General George Edward, 4172
Picton, Sir Thomas, 3499
Picts, 1422, 1437, 1494, 1507, 1556–1558, 2360
Piedmont, in Italy, 2589, 3412, 3531, 3532, 3586, 3608
revolution in, 3531, 3532
Piedmont, in Virginia, battle of, 4198
Pieoffsky, Sophie, 3787, 3788
Pierce, Franklin, 1400–1408
Pierola, Nicolas, 4366, 4367
Pierre, St., 3116
Pierre, St., Eustace, 2170, 2296
Pierri, 3627
Pieter's Hill, capture of, 3829, 4515
Piggott, Richard, 3805, 3806
Pignerol, siege and fall of, 2967
Pigot, General, 3229
Pike, Albert, 4151
Pike, General Zebulon Montgomery, 4019, 1395
Pilate, Pontius, 1083–1086
Pilcher, Colonel Thomas David, 4504
Pilgrim Fathers, 2814, 2933
Pillow, Fort, fall of, 4149
massacre of, 4189
Pillow, General Gideon Johnson, 4147
Pilsen, capture of, 2775
Pinchincha, battle of, 4345
Pinckney, Charles, 3302
Pinckney, Charles Cotesworth, 3302, 3307, 3997, 4004, 4007
Pindar, 928, 929, 983, 984
Pindus, Mt., 703, 738
Ping Yang, battle of, 4649, 4650
Pinkie, battle of, 2662, 2706
Piræus, 836, 847, 902, 910
fortifications of, destroyed, 885
Pirates, Moslem, 2584–2588
Pirmasens, battle of, 3391
Pirna, 3120
Pisa, Greece, 709
Pisa, Italy, 1115
Pisa, Republic of, 2054, 2385
Pisander, 879, 880
Pisidia, 419, 420
Pisistratus, usurpation of, 788–790
Piso, Cneius, 1405
Pissuthnes, 519, 520
Pitcairn, Major, 3226, 3230
Pitt, William, the elder, the "Great Commoner," 3102, 3119, 3123, 3257
his statesmanship, 3119, 3123, 3257

his friendship for Frederick the Great, 3123
his championship of the American colonists, 3208, 3212, 3223, 3257
his Parliamentary reforms, 3192, 3195
his death, 3257
Pitt, William, the younger, 3319, 3321
character and youth of, 3319
his appearance in Parliament, 3319
his Ministry, 3321–3351, 3432, 3437
his home policy, 3323–3328, 3347–3349
his policy toward India, 3321–3323
his policy toward the French Revolution, 3331–3351, 3379
his policy toward Ireland, 3328, 3329, 3344–3347
his death, 3444, 3445
Pittacus, 804, 807
Pittsburg, 3129
Pittsburg Landing, 4147
Pius II., Pope, 2388
Pius III., Pope, 2554
Pius IV., Pope, 2719, 2720
Pius V., Pope, 2720, 2722
Pius VI., Pope, 3150, 3416, 3424
Pius VII., Pope, 3424, 3473, 3474, 3491
captivity of, in France, 3473, 3474, 3491
Pius IX., Pope, 3586, 3587, 3607, 3608
accession of, 3586
reforms of, 3586, 3587
revolution against, 3607
flight of, to Gaëta, 3607
restoration of, by a French army, 3608
protection of, by Napoleon III., 3634
loss of his temporal power, 3678, 3679
annexation of Rome to Italy, 3679
death of, 3705
Pi y Margall, 3692, 3694
Pizarro, Francisco, 2541–2544
conquest of Peru by, 2543
assassination of, 2544
Place de la Bastile, 3591
Place de la Concorde, 3669, 3686, 3687
Place de la Revolution, 3378
Placentia, battle of, 1210
Place Vendome, destruction of column in, 3686
Placidia, 1506, 1508, 1526
Placilla, battle of, 4372
Plague, in Athens, 859
in London, in 1665, 2877
the Black, in Europe, in 1347–1350, 2170, 2296
Plagues, the Ten, of Egypt, 363, 364
Plantagenet dynasty, 2252–2352
Plantagenet, Edmund, Earl of Lancaster, 2282
Plantagenet, Edward, Earl of Warwick, 2353
Plantagenet, Geoffrey, Count of Anjou, 2138, 2139, 2140, 2249
Plantagenet, Henry, Duke of Hereford, 2313
Plantagenet, Henry, King of England, 2140, 2141, 2249, 2251–2260
Plantagenet, Richard, Duke of York, 2333
Plantagenet, Thomas, Earl of Lancaster, 2288
Plassey, battle of, 3114, 3115
Platæa, 855, 856
battle of, 832
capture and destruction of, 861, 862
rebuilding of, 905
Platæans, 810, 811, 856
Plato, 939, 940
doctrines of, 940
Platoff, 3483
Plattsburg, battles of, 4022
Plautius, Aulus, 1400
Plautus, 1320
Pleasant Grove, battle of, 4190
Pleasant Hill, battle of, 4190
Pleasanton, General Alfred, 4191
Plebeians of Rome, 1130, 1131, 1143, 1148–1172, 1193
Plessis-les-Tours, 2224
Plessis-Praslin, Marshal du, 2975
Plevna, first battle of, 3741
second battle of, 3741
third battle of, 3744, 3745
siege and fall of, 3746, 3747, 3751, 3752
Plimsoll, 3660
Pliny the Elder, 1377, 1414
Pliny the Younger, 1377
Plistoanax, 852
Plumer, Colonel Herbert Charles Onslow, 4504
Plutarch, 24, 98, 99, 582, 583, 1102, 1103
Pluto, 733
Plutus, 734
Plymouth Company, 2931, 2933
Plymouth, Council of, 2933
Plymouth, England, 2695, 3274
Plymouth, Massachusetts, founding of, 2814, 2933, 2934

Po river, 1113
Pocohontas, 2931
Pococke, Admiral, 3132, 3136
Podiebrad, George, 2124
Podolia, 3059, 3065, 3177
Poe, Edgar Allan, 3960
Point, Crown, 3117, 3130, 3228
Point Isabel, 4079
Point, Stony, capture of, 3261, 3262
Point, Verplanck's 3261
Point, West, 3266
Poitiers, 1842
battle of, 2171, 2172, 2296, 2297
Poitiers, Diana of, 2747
Poland, 2433–2436
early history of, 2433
under Boleslas I., 2433
under Casimir the Great, 2435
under Louis the Great of Hungary, 2435
under Casimir IV., 2435
under the Jagellos, 2435, 3040, 3041
elective Kings of, 2435
under Sigismund the Great, 3039
under Sigismund Augustus, 3039
under John Casimir, 3042–3044
under John Sobieski, 3044, 3045
wars of, with Sweden, Poland, Russia, Turkey and the Tartars, 3038–3045
dissensions and decline of, 3040–3045
under Frederick Augustus I., 3045
invasion and conquest of, by Charles XII. of Sweden, 3067, 3068
War of the Polish Succession, 3094–3096
under Frederick Augustus II., 3094
under Stanislas Poniatowski, 3156–3182
civil war in, 3160, 3161
Partitions of, and Russo-Turkish Wars, 3156–3183
First Partition of, 3164, 3165
war of, with Russia and Prussia, 3174–3177
Kosciuszko's defeat, 3180
Second Partition of, 3177
war of, with Russia and Prussia, 3178–3181
Kosciuszko's overthrow, 3176
Third Partition of, 3181, 3182
Kingdom of, under the Czar of Russia, 3521, 3546
revolt of, in 1830–31, 3547–3549
revolt of, in 1863–64, 3642, 3643
Pole, Cardinal Reginald, 2672, 2674, 2076
Pole, William de la, Duke of Suffolk, 2331
Pole-Carew, General Sir Reginald, 4504
Poles, origin of the name, 2433
Polignac, Cardinal de, 3084
Polignac, Prince Jules de, 3527, 3541, 3542
Poliorcetes, Demetrius, 1008, 1009, 1019, 1020
Polish Succession, War of the, 3094–3096
Political institutions, development of, in Europe, 33
Polk, General Leonidas, 4141, 4161, 4188, 4194, 4202
Polk, James Knox, 4073–4092
Pollentia, battle of, 1504, 1505
Pollock, General, 3564, 3565
Pollok, Robert, 3957
Pollux, 740, 1147
Polo, Marco, 2074, 2384, 2460
Polybiades, 906
Polybius, 24, 1101, 1229, 1234
Polycarp, St., 1427, 1488
Polycletus, 1017
Polydectes, 770
Polygnotus, 944
Polyhemus, 727
Polyhistor, 1101
Polyhymnia, 738
Polysperchon, 1006, 1007
Polytheism, 34
Pombal, Marquis of, 3144–3146
Pomerania, 2411, 2781, 2798, 3038, 3071, 3121
Pomœrium, 1327, 1328
Pomona, 737
Pompadour, Madame de, 3118, 3357
Pompeii, destruction of, 1414
Pompey, Cneius, 1299
Pompey, Sextus, 1299, 1311, 1312
Pompey the Great, 1270–1273, 1275, 1276, 1279, 1287–1295
Pompton, 3268
Ponce de Leon, General, 4083
Ponce de Leon, Juan, discovery of Florida, 2528
Pondicherry, 3113, 3132
capture of, 3132
siege and fall of, 3273, 3274
Poniatowski, Joseph, 3180
Poniatowski, Prince, 3490
Poniatowski, Stanislas, 3159–3182
character and government of, 3159
Ponsonby, family of, 3313

Pontiac, conspiracy of, 3131
Pontifex Maximus, 1141
Pontiffs of Rome, 1141
Pontius Cominius, 1166
Pontius Pilate, 1083–1086, 1395, 1404
Pontius, the Samnite general, 1178–1181
Pontoise, burning of, 1912
Pontus, 419
Kingdom of, 1054–1057
Popyan, 4344
Pope, Alexander, 2930, 3509
Pope, General John, 4139, 4148, 4149, 4157–4159, 4162
Popes at Avignon, 2017, 2160–2163
Popes of Rome, 2049, 2050
early history of the, 2049, 2050
crimes and vices of the, 2592
power of the, 2049, 2050
punishments by the, 2050
supremacy of the, 2049, 2050
table of the, 4874
temporal power, origin of the, 1886
temporal power, end of the, 3679
Popham, Sir Home, 3451
Poppæa Sabina, 1402, 1405
Porcius Festus, 1087
Porphyry, 1493
Porsena, Lars, 1145, 1146
Portalis, 3527
Port Arthur, blockade of, 4654, 4655
capture of, in 1894, 4656
siege and fall of, in 1904, 4724, 4725
Porter, Admiral David Dixon, 4149, 4150, 4174, 4189, 4214
Porter, Captain David, 4017, 4024
Porter, General Fitz-John, 4154, 4156, 4158, 4159
Port Gibson, battle of, 4174
Port Hudson, battle at, 4150
capture of, 4176
Portland, battle of, 2856, 2857
Portland, Duke of, 3340, 3454, 3475
Porto Bello, capture of, 3098
Porto Novo, battle of, 3318
Porto Rico, abolition of slavery in, 3690
conquest of, by the Americans, 4298, 4299
under the United States, 4224
Port Royal, capture of, 4142, 4143
Portsmouth, New Hampshire, founded, 2937
Peace of, 3886, 3887, 4731, 4732
Portsmouth, Rhode Island, founded, 2938
Portsmouth, Duchess of, 2888
Portugal, early history of, 2396
rise of the Kingdom of, 2396–2403
colonies of, 2522–2526
commerce and factories of, in India, 2523
maritime discoveries of, 2522–2526
conquest and annexation of, by Spain, 2724
sixty years' union of, with Spain, 2724, 3022
independence of, restored, 3023
under the House of Braganza, 3023
inquisition in, 2402
wars with Spain, 2023, 2024
reforms of Pombal in, 3144–3146
wars with Revolutionary France and Napoleon, 3379, 3461–3469
revolutions of 1821–34 in, 3531, 3534
recent history of, 3552, 3638
Portuguese, colonial empire of the, 2522–2526
discoveries of wealth in Brazil, 2525
maritime enterprises of the, 2402
Porus, defeat and capture of, 1000, 1001
Posen, 3068, 3703
Poseidon, 724–726
Posts, system of, established by Darius Hystaspes, 509
by the Saracens, 1836
Potemkin, Paul, 3157, 3169–3172
Potidæa, revolt of, 855
siege and fall of, 861, 862
Potiphar, or Petephrá, 358
Potochi, Count Felix, 3175
Potomac river, battles along the, 4136
Potomac, Army of the, 4136, 4154, 4159, 4169, 4193
Potosi, San Luis, 4081, 4359, 4361
Potsdam, 3154
Pottery in England, 3325
Pottinger, Sir Henry, 3565
Poussin, 3028
Pouyer-Quertier, 3678
Powell, Colonel Baden-, 4503
Power, balance of, in Europe, 2347
Powhatan, 2931
Prætor, office of, 1171
Prætorian Guards, 1381
Praga, fall of, 3181
Pragmatic Sanction, 2213
Pragmatic Sanction, another, 3089, 3097, 3099
Prague, battle of, 3121

European congress at, 3486
Peace of, in 1635, 2791
Peace of, in 1866, 3604
Reformers of, 2118–2120
Slavic congress at, 3601
siege and fall of, in 1744, 3104
siege and fall of, in 1848, 3601
University of, founded, 2114
Prague, Jerome of, 2118–2120
Prairial, First, insurrection of the, 3400
Prairie Grove, battle of, 4151, 4152
Praxitas, 903
Praxiteles, 1017
Prayer, Book of Common, compilation of the, 2663
Preble, Commodore, 4007
Prehistoric man, 22
Premonstrants, 2050
Prentiss, General Benjamin Mayberry, 4177
Prenzelow, surrender of Prince Hohenlohe at, 3449
Pressburg, Hungarian Diet at, 3058, 3062, 3063, 3101
Peace of, 3443
Presbyterianism, 2715, 2812
Presbyterians, 2628, 2715, 2840, 2844, 2846
Presbyters, 2627, 2628
Prescott, Colonel William, 3229
Prescott, General, 3247
Prescott, William Hickling, 3962
President, vessel, 4112
Presidents, of France, table of the, 4879
of Mexico, table of the, 4889
of the United States, table of the, 4889
Presque Isle, 3116
Press, freedom of the, in Austria, 3600
in England, 2917, 3185–3197
in France, 3523, 3542
in Germany, 3549, 3550
in Prussia, 3594
Preston, first battle of, 2849
second battle of, 3082
Preston, Captain, 3215, 3216
Prestonburg, battle of, 4146
Preston Pans, battle of, 3106
Pretender, Charles Edward Stuart, the Young, 3106–3109, 3126, 3127
Pretender, James Stuart, the, 3081, 3082
Pretoria, occupation of, 3830, 4545
Peace of, 4614, 4615
Pretyman, General George Tindal, 4505
Prevost, General, 3261
Prevost, Sir George, 4022
Prexaspes, 498
Priam, 718
Price, General Stirling, 4083, 4085, 4139, 4140, 4148, 4151, 4190, 4191
Prideaux, General, 3129, 3130
Pride, Colonel, 2849
Pride's Purge, 2849
Prie, Madame de, 3088, 3089
Priene, Bias of, 804, 807
Priestley, Joseph, 3332, 3506
Priests, in Egypt, 68, 69, 102
in India, 619, 628–653
Prim, General, 3637, 3652, 3653
Primo de Rivera, General, 3698
Princeton, battle of, 3245
Princeton College, founding of, 2950
Pring, Martin, 2933
Prinsloo, General, surrender of, 4554
Printing, invention of, 2521
introduction of, into England, 2343, 2521
into Poland, 3089
into Scotland, 2382
Privateers, in the War of the American Revolution, 3255
in the American Civil War, 4128
Probus, Marcus Aurelius, 1453, 1454
Procas, 1125
Procida, John di, 2156
Procopius, 2120
Procopius the Great, 2121
Procopius the Little, 2121
Procter, Adelaide A., 3958
Procter, Bryan Waller, 3958
Proctor, General, 4018, 4019
Proctor, Richard Anthony, 3955
Prometheus, 727, 741
Propertius, 1373
Propontis, 759
Propylæa, 853
Proserpine, 731–734
Prosopitis, battle of, 518, 849
Prospect Hill, 3230
Protestantism, rise of, 2592–2609
establishment of, in Germany, 2606–2625
Protestant Union, of Germany, 2772, 2773
Protestants in England, persecutions of, 2649, 2653, 2656, 2672, 2673
in France, persecutions of, 2748, 2749, 2759

in Germany aided by Gustavus Adolphus, 2783–2788
origin of the name, 2606
war of, with Charles V., 2609–2625
Proudhon, 3576
Provence, 2585
Provence, Count of, 3359, 3494
Providence, Rhode Island, founding of, 2938
Provitz, battle of, 3751
Prudentius, 1472
Prussia, early history of, 3038
under the House of Hohenzollern, 3038, 3091, 3092
under Frederick the Great, 3399–3154
in the War of the Austrian Succession, 3099–3112
in the Seven Years' War, 3118–3138
after the Seven Years' War, 3151–3154
in the Partitions of Poland, 3164, 3177, 3181
War of the Bavarian Succession, 3153
war with Revolutionary France, 3070–3402
war with Napoleon, 3447–3453
War of German Liberation, 3484–3495
in the last war against Napoleon, 3498–3501
reaction in, under Frederick William III. and Frederick William IV., 3583, 3584
zollverein, 3583
Revolutions of 1848–49 in, 2594–2599
rivalry with Austria, 3608, 3609
Schleswig-Holstein War of 1848–49, 3595, 3600
Schleswig-Holstein War of 1864, 3644, 3645
Seven Weeks' War with Austria, 3645–3648
rivalry with France under Napoleon III., 3661, 3662
Franco-German War, 3661–3678
Church and State, 3700–3704
Socialism in, 3774–3778
table of the kings of, 4881
Pruth, battle of the, 3070
Prynne, 2830
Psammenitus, 62, 496
Psammetichus, 59, 60
Psammis, 61
Pseudo-Smerdis, the, 499, 500
Pteria, battle of, 255
Ptolemies in Egypt, 1037–1048
Ptolemy Alexander, 1046
Ptolemy Auletes, 1047
Ptolemy, Canon of, 22, 23, 123
Ptolemy Ceraunus, 1020, 1021
Ptolemy Epiphanes, 1044
Ptolemy Euergetes, 1042, 1043
Ptolemy Eupator, 1045
Ptolemy Lagi, or Soter, 1038–1040
Ptolemy Lathyrus, 1046
Ptolemy Philadelphus, 1040–1042
Alexandrian library, 1040
science and literature under, 1040
marriages of, 1042
personal character of, 1042
Septuagint Bible translation, 1040, 1041
wars of, 1041, 1042
Ptolemy Philometor, 1044, 1045
Ptolemy Philopator, 1043, 1044
Ptolemy Physcon, 1045, 1046
Ptolemy, the astronomer, 1098, 1099
Publilius Philo, 1193
Publius Claudius Pulcher, 1200
Publius Cornelius Scipio, 1207, 1209, 1216, 1217
Publius Cornelius Scipio, the younger, 1217, 1219, 1220
Publius Decius, 1176, 1177
Publius Helvius Pertinax, 1433, 1434
Publius Sulpicius Rufus, 1261
Puebla, siege and fall of, 4358
Puerto Cabello, surrender of, 4346
Pugatscheff, rebellion of, 3166
Puigcerda, 3699
Pulaski, Count, 3248, 3262
Pulaski, Fort, capture of, 4152
Pulcheria, 1573, 1574
Pultowa, battle of, 3069, 3070
siege of, 3069
Pultusk, first battle of, 3068
second battle of, 3451
Punic Wars, 444–446, 1194–1234
First, 1194–1201
Second, 1204–1221
Third, 1230–1234
Punjab, 614, 1000, 3566, 3567
Punniar, battle of, 3565
Pupienus, 1444, 1445
Puranas, 645–647
Purandocht, 1749
Puritan England, 2811–2869

Puritanism, rise of, 2679–2681
Puritans, in England, 2679–2681
Calvinistic form of worship, 2679, 2680
Cromwell's army of, 2844, 2868, 2869
downfall of the, 2828, 2869
devotion and bigotry of the, 2680
persecutions of the, 2681
in New England, 2814, 2830
Pushkin, 3966
Puthod, General, 3488
Putnam, General Israel, 3136, 3243, 3261
Putnam, General Rufus, 3297
Pydna, 958
battle of, 1027, 1228
Pygmalion, 327, 328
Pylos, 866
Pym, John, 2835, 2836, 2839, 2841
Pyramids of Egypt, 45–47, 77
building of the, 45
construction and use of the, 47
of Ghizeh, 45
of Cheops and Menkaura, 46, 47
the Great, 46
battle of the, 3418
of Meroë, 110
Pyrrho, 1016, 1017
Pyrrhus, 1019, 1021
his wars with Rome, 1184–1190
death of, 1021
Pythagoras, 761, 762, 799–804
Pythagoreans, 761, 762, 800–804
Pythian games, 749
Python, 734
Pythoness, 746, 747

QUADI, 1352, 1426
Quaestors, 1192
Quaker Hill, battle of, 3258
Quakers, or Friends, 2861, 2875, 3028
doctrines of, 3028
imprisonment of, 2875
origin of, 2861
persecutions of, in England, 3029
persecutions of, in Massachusetts, 2934
settlement of, in New Jersey, 2943
settlement of, in Pennsylvania, 2943, 2944
Quantrell, 4177
Quatre-Bras, battle of, 3498, 3499
Quebec, attacked by the Americans, 3232
capture of, by the British, 3130, 3131
founding of, 3017
Queensland, 3568
Queenstown, battle of, 4017
Quentin, St., battle of, in 1557, 2676, 2717
battle of, in 1870, 3675
Queretaro, 4360
Quertier, Pouyer, 3678
Quiberon Bay, naval battle of, 3126, 3127
Quinctius Fabius Maximus, 1025, 1224
Quintilian, 1377
Quintillius, 1450
Quintius Servilius, 1258
Quintus Cassius, 1288
Quintus Cicero, 1283
Quintus Curtius, 1378
Quintus Fabius, 1206
Quintus Fabius Flaccus, 1242
Quintus Metellus, 1249, 1250
Quintus Pedius, 1305
Quintus Pompeius Rufus, 1261
Quirinal Hill, 1134, 1328
Quirinus, 1127, 1141
Quiroga, Spanish Liberal, 3533
Quiroga, Mexican General, 4362
Quito, 4343

RA, or Phrah, 94–96
Rabbah, siege of, 396
Rabelais, Francois, 2803
Race, human, cradle of, 25
knowledge concerning the, 22
Rachel, 355
Rachis, 1542
Racine, 2981, 3026
Radagaisus, 1505
Radcliffe, Charles, 3108
Radetzky, Austrian general, 3606–3608
Radetzky, Russian general, 3743, 3753
Radom, Confederation of, 3160
Radzivil, Prince, 3160
Radzivil, Prince, another, 3547
Ragimbert, 1541
Raglan, Lord, 3619, 3621
Ragotzky, Count George, 3007
Ragusa, Duke of, 3468
Ragusa, Republic of, 3065
Rahl, Colonel, 3245
Raikes, Robert, 3518
Railroads, beginning of, in England, 3561
first in China, 4636
first in the United States, 4047

Railroad labor troubles, in 1877, 4255
in 1894, 4272, 4273
Raisin River, massacre of, 4018
Raleigh, North Carolina, occupation of, 4221
Raleigh, Sir Walter, 2698, 2803, 2812, 2818
execution of, 2818
Ramayana, 645
Ramesis I., 52
Ramesis II., the Great, 52–54
conquests of, 53
noted works of, 53
Ramesis III., 55, 56
Rameseum at Thebes, 53
Ramillies, battle of, 2923, 3009
Ramonsta, battle of, 3829, 4497
Ramoth-Gilead, battle of, 405
Ramsay, Dr. David, 3960
Randall, Governor Alexander William, 4209
Randolph, Edmund, 3302–3305, 3308, 3973, 3975, 3977, 3983
Randolph, Fort, fall of, 4149
Randolph, Peyton, 3221
Ranke, Leopold von, 3966
Raouf Pasha, 3745
Raphael, 2388, 2804
Raphia, battle of, 58, 177
Rapp, General, 3473
Raslavice, battle of, 3178, 3179
Raspail, 3591, 3592
Raspe, Henry, 2097
Rastadt, Peace of, 2929, 3015
Ratcliffe, Sir Thomas, 2344
Rathenow, battle of, 3036
Rationalists, 3154
Ratisbon, battle of, 3470
German Imperial Diet at, 3151
Ratscharnik, battle of, 3754
Rattazzi, 3634, 3651
Raucoux, battle of, 3111
Ravaillac, François, 2957, 2958
Ravenna, battle of, 2231, 2560
Cæsar's camp at, 1289
Exarchs of, 1538
Exarchate of, 1538, 1580
siege and capture of, 1536
Rawdon, Lord, 3264, 3269, 3270
Rawlinson, George, 25, 3959
Rawlinson, Sir Henry, 22, 123, 3959
Raymond, battle of, 4172
Raymond VI., Count of Toulouse, 2075–2082, 2146, 2148
excommunications of, 2076, 2079, 2080
Raymond VII., Count of Toulouse, another, 2081, 2082, 2148–2150
Raymond, Henry Jarvis, 4107
Rayon, 4342
Razis, 1877
Read, Thomas Buchanan, 3962
Reade, Charles, 3959
Reagan, John Henninger, 4222
Reason, Goddess of, 3386
Rebekah, 353
Rebellion, Bacon's, 2932
in the United States, 4126–4228
of Spartacus, 1270–1271
of the Spartan Helots, 843–844
of Wat Tyler, 2305–2309
the great English, 2840–2852
Recared I., 1530, 1531
Recared II., 1531
Receswind, 1531
Redan, 3621, 3622
Redcliffe, Lord Stratford de, 3617, 3618
Red Republicans of Paris, 3590, 3610, 3680–3682
Red River Expedition, 4189, 4190
Red Sea, Israelites crossing the, 364, 365
Reed, General Joseph, 3257
Reformation, 2592–2805
Charles V. and the German, 2592–2609
Martin Luther and the, 2592–2613
origin of the, 2596–2606
Indulgences, sale of, 2593–2598
Luther's Ninety-five Theses, 2598
Luther and Pope Leo X., 2598–2600
excommunication of Luther, 2600
Luther at the Diet of Worms, 2599, 2600
Luther at the Wartburg, 2600
progress of Lutheranism, 2602
Luther's marriage, 2605
Luther's German Bible, 2602
Luther's Battle Hymn, 2602
Peasant revolt, 2603–2605
The Protestation, 2606
The Augsburg Confession, 2606, 2607
The League of Schmalkald, 2607, 2609
The Peace of Nuremberg, 2607, 2610
The Anabaptists, 2610, 2611
The War of Religion in Germany, 2609–2625
Defection of Maurice of Saxony, 2614

captivity of Protestant princes, 2616, 2617
Maurice of Saxony deserts Charles V., 2619, 2620
Peace of Passau, 2620
Peace of Augsburg, 2621
Lutheranism and Calvinism, 2625–2628
Lutheranism in Scandinavia, 2633–2636
Catholic Church and Society of Jesus, 2628–2633
Henry VIII. and the Church of England, 2636–2661
Edward VI. and the Church of England, 2661–2667
Mary and the Catholic Reaction in England, 2668–2677
Elizabeth and the Protestant triumph in England, 2677–2703
Mary Stuart and Calvinism in Scotland, 2703–2716
Philip II. of Spain and the House of Austria, 2716–2727
Philip II. and Rise of the Dutch Republic, 2727–2746
Civil Wars of Religion in France, 2746–2771
The Thirty Years' War, 2771–2800
Reform Bills, in England, of 1832, 3560, 3561
of 1867, 3656
of 1884, 3802
Reforms and innovations of Princes and Ministers in Europe, 3139–3156
Regilianus, 1449
Regio Syrtica, 431
Regulators, 3216
Regulus, 1197–1200
Rehoboam, 399, 404
Reichenbach, Peace of, 3173
Treaties of, 3487
Reichsrath, Austrian, 3638, 3650
Reichstadt, Duke of, 3578
Reichstag, German, 3700
Reid, Thomas, 3508
Reid, Whitelaw, 4268
Reign of Terror in France, 3384, 3385
Reigns of Terror in England, First, 2653
Second, 2892
Reinach, Baron, 3850
Reitfontein, battle of, 3827, 4476, 4477
Reitz, Francois Willem, 4505
Religion, account of the varieties of, 34, 35
Arabian, 1764, 1765
Aztec, 2536, 2537
Brahmanism, 621–653
Buddhism, 653–672
Chaldee-Assyro-Babylonian, 286–323
Christianity, 1082–1087, 1390, 1395, 1396, 1461–1493
Confucianism, 685–692
Egyptian, 92–107
Ethiopian, 110
Grecian, 723–749
Judaism, 347–415
Mohammedanism, or Islam, 1761–1879
Phœnician and Carthaginian, 336–339
Roman, 1136–1142
Scandinavian, 1966–1989
Shintoism, 696
Taoism, 692–694
Zoroastrianism and Magism, 581–611
Religions, birthplace of, 32
Religious development in Semitic races, 28
Religious Wars, in France, 2746–2771
in Germany, 2609–2625
in Switzerland, 2607–2609
Rembrandt, 3028
Remus, 1125
Renan, Ernest, 3965
Reno, General Jesse Lee, 4159
Reno, Major, 4253
Rensburg, battles of, 3827, 4490
Renshaw, Commander, 4152
Repnin, Prince, 3160
Republics, Batavian, 3401, 3421, 3435
Cisalpine, 3415, 3421, 3424, 3435
Commonwealth of England, 2852–2869
Dutch, rise of the, 2727–2746
French, First, 3374–3438
French, Second, 3688–3593, 3609–3612
French, Third, 3669–3689, 3705–3719, 3842–3868
Helvetic, 3417, 3421
Ligurian, 3415, 3421
Parthenopeian, 3421, 3422, 3424
Roman, ancient, 1143–1325
Roman, under Rienzi, 2388
Roman, of 1798, 3416, 3421, 3428
Roman, of 1848, 3607, 3608
of Athens, 722, 781–793, 809–978
of Andorre, 4335
of San Marino, 3633, 4335
of Ragusa, 3065

of Novgorod, 2420, 2428, 2431
of Poland, 2435
of Switzerland, 2111–2113, 2115, 2116, 2607–2609, 2798, 3585, 3586, 3903–3905
of Florence, 2383–2385
of Genoa, 2383, 2385, 3415
of Pisa, 2383, 2385
of Venice, 2383–2385, 3415
of the United States of America, 3239–3311, 3973–4335
of the United States of Mexico, 4350–4363
of the United States of Brazil, 4374–4388
of Liberia, 3953
of Cuba, 4328, 4349, 4350, 4432
of Hayti, 4349
of Domimica, 4349
of Guatemala, 4348
of Honduras, 4348
of Salvador, 4348
of Nicaragua, 4348
of Costa Rica, 4348
of Columbia, 4343–4346, 4364, 4388
of Venezuela, 4343–4346, 4374, 4388
of Ecuador, 4343–4346, 4388
of Peru, 4347, 4348, 4364–4368, 4388
of Bolivia, 4346, 4347, 4365–4368
of Chili, 4347, 4365–4374
of Argentina, 4346, 4364, 4374, 4388
of Paraguay, 4364, 4365
of Uruguay, 4364, 4365
South African, or the Transvaal, 3823–3830, 4439–4623
Orange Free State, 3823, 4439–4623
of Texas, 4070–4074, 4353, 4354
of Hawaii, 4268, 4269, 4303
of Spain, 3689–3700
Requesens, Don Louis de, 2733–2735
Resaca, battle of, 4201, 4202
Resaca de la Palma, battle of, 4079, 4080
Restoration, Stuart, in England, 2869–2906
Restorations, Bourbon, in France, 3494, 3495–3505
Resumption of specie payments in the United States, 4257
Retreat of the Ten Thousand, 524, 525, 896–898
Retz, Cardinal de, 2973, 2976
Retz, Count of, 2757
Reuben, 355
tribe of, 381
Reuchlin, John, 2521
Reuss, Prince of, 3487
Revolutions, American, 3185–3351
the English, 2811–2952
the European, 3521–3612
French (see French Revolution), 3357–3428
the Greek, 3536–3541
the Spanish, of 1868, 3650–3654
of 1873, 3689–3700
of 1875, 3699, 3700
the Spanish American, 3534, 3535, 4341–4348
the Texan, 4069, 4070, 4353
Revolutions, age of, in Europe, 3139–3183
Rewbell, 3404, 3414
Reynolds, John F., General, 4171
Reynolds, Sir Joshua, 3512
Rezin, King of Damascus, 341, 402, 407
Rezon, King of Damascus, 341, 399
Rhadamanthus, 744
Rhætia, 1340
Rhages, 452
Rhea, 723
Rheims, Jeanne d'Arc's entry into, 2195
evacuation of, 3493
Rheinfeld, battle of, 2793
Rhenish Bavaria, 3598
Rhenish Confederation, 3445, 3446
Rhenish League, 2978
Rhenish Prussia, 3598
Rheomithras, 528
Rhetel, battle of, 2975
Rhine, Confederation of the, 3445, 3446
Rhode Island, 3977
colony of, 2938
Rhodes, 711, 722, 757, 1224, 1833, 2073, 2074
siege and capture of, 2581
Rhodes, Cecil, 4464, 4508
Rhodes, Colossus at, 1106
destroyed, 1833
Rhœsaces, 531
Riall, 4021
Rialto, 2383, 2384
Ricardo, David, 3956
Ricasoli, Baron Bettino, 3586
Rich, Lady, 2864
Richard, Duke of Gloucester, afterwards Richard III., 2336, 2339, 2342–2349
Richard, Earl of Cornwall, 2101, 2275

Richard II., of England, 2304–2316
abdication of, 2315
abolishes Parliament, 2313
character of, 2304
imprisonment of, 2315
Richard III., of England, 2336–2349
and the Princes of the Tower, 2346
death of, 2349
Richard the Fearless, 1919, 1991
Richard the Good, 1993
Richard the Lion-hearted, 2066–2068, 2262–2264
character of, 2067
death of, 2264
imprisonment of, 2068, 2091, 2263
in the third Crusade, 2066
Richardson, General, 4159
Richardson, Samuel, 3509
Richelieu, Cardinal, 2783, 2785, 2790, 2794, 2960–2970
alliance of with Sweden, 2790
conspiracies against, 2968
death of, 2794
in Italy, 2968
subdues La Rochelle, 2965
Richelieu, Duke de, 3119–3121, 3124
Richelieu, Duke de, another, 3524
Richmond, Duke of, 3234, 3257, 3327
Richmond, Earl of, 2346
Richmond, Virginia, 3208, 3226, 3269
siege of, 4197, 4198, 4218, 4219
fall of, 4219,
Richmond, Kentucky, Battle of, 4160, 4161
Rich Mountain, battle of, 4137
Richter, 3965
Ricimer, 1510, 1511
Ridgefield, battle of, 3247
Ridley, Bishop of London, 2673, 2674
Ried, treaty of, 3489
Riego, Colonel, 3531
Rienzi, Cola de, 2388
Riga, siege of, 3066, 3067
Rigault, 3688
Rights, Petition of, 2826
Rights, Bill of, 2907
declaration of, 2905
Rig-Veda, extracts from, 623–626
Ringgold, Major, 4079
Rio de la Hacha, 4345
Rio de la Plata, 2528
Rio Grande do Sul, revolt in, 4387, 4388
Rio Janeiro, bombardment of, 4380–4386
during naval revolt, 4378–4388
martial law in, 4385
revolt in, 4378
Riot Act, passed in England, 3080–3081
Ripley, General, 4021
Ripon, Marquis of, 3795
Ripon, treaty of, 2835
Ripuarian Franks, 1544
Ripuarian laws, 1548
Rise of the Dutch Republic, 2727–2746
Ristitch, 3911
Rivera, General Primo de, 3698
Rivero, Mexican general, 4360
Rivero, Spanish statesman, 3690
River Raisin, 4018
Rivers, Lord, 2343, 2344
Rivoli, battle of, 2411
capture of, 3306
Rizzo, David, 2684, 2711
Roanoke Island, capture of, 4152
Robber Barons, 2252
Robert, Count of Artois, 2159, 2167, 2293
Robert I. of Normandy, 1916, 1989, 1990
Robert Guiscard, 1950, 1965, 1995, 1996, 2388
Robert I. (Bruce), 2371–2374
Robert II. of Scotland, 2376
Robert III. of Scotland, 2319, 2376, 2377
Roberts, General Lord, 3792, 3794, 3795, 3828–3830, 4503, 4506–4623
Robertson, William, 3510
Robert II., the Devil, Duke of Normandy, 1994, 2133
death of, 1994, 2134
government of, 1994
pilgrimage to Palestine of, 1994, 2134
Robert the Pious, of France, 1993, 2132, 2133
churches erected by, 2132
death of, 2133
marriage of, 2132
Robert the Strong, 1908
Robespierre, 3368, 3372, 3374, 3376, 3381, 3383, 3384, 3386–3391, 3392–3398, 3400
Robinson, Rev. John, 2814, 2933
Rochambeau, Count de, 3265, 3271, 3370
Rochambeau, Count de, another, 4251
Rochefort, Henri, 3669, 3688
Rockingham, Marquis of, 3190, 3192, 3195,

3211, 3281, 3314, 3319
Rock-temples, of Elephanta, 111
of Ipsambul, 111
of India, 670
Rocky Mount, battle of, 3263
Rocroi, battle of, 2795, 2971
Roderic, King of the Visigoths, 1532, 1840
Rodgers, Captain, 4012
Rodgers, Captain John, 4182, 4241
Rodman, General, 4159
Rodney, Sir George, Admiral, 3126, 3275, 3277, 3278
Rudolph of Burgundy, 1914
Rodrigo Diaz, "The Cid," 2391, 2392
Roduald, 1541
Roebuck, 3620
Roemer, 326
Roger I. of Sicily, 1996
Roger II. of Sicily, 1996, 2084, 2388
Roger-Ducos, 3427, 3429
Roger, Raymond, Viscount of Abbey, 2076
Rogers, John, 2673
Rogers, Samuel, 3957
Rohan, Duke de, 2963
Rohillas, 3318, 3322
Rojestvensky, Admiral, 3885, 3886, 4722, 4729, 4730
Roland and Oliver, story of, 1889–1893
Roland, Madame, 3371, 3385, 3511
Roland, the Girondist leader, 3368, 3370, 3373, 3385
Rolfe, John, 2931
Rolica, battle of, 3464
Rollin, Ledru, 3589, 3590, 3592
Rollin, the historian, 3510
Rollo, Duke of Normandy, 1912, 1916, 1964, 1989–1991
Roman Catholic Church, origin of, 1469–1472
Roman Empire, 1327–1514
classes in, 1350
converted to Christianity, 1461–1493
decline of, 1430–1461
fall of, 1494–1514
final division of, 1502, 1503
flourishing period, 1379–1430
provinces of, 1327–1357
reorganized by Constantine, 1474–1478
revenues of, 1382–1383
Roman Empire, Eastern, 1573–1605, 2069, 2070, 2441–2448
Roman Empire, Western, 1494–1514
Romano, Ezzelino da, 2095
Romanoff, Michael, of Russia, 3052
Romance dialects, 2154, 2155
Romans, amusements of, 1361–1363
arts of the, 1357, 1358
computation of time by, 21
dress of the, 1360, 1361
festivals of, 1359, 1360
food of, 1358, 1359
industries of, 1385, 1386
literature of the, 1318–1325, 1370–1378
marriage and funeral customs, 1364, 1365
public baths, 1361
religion of, 1136–1142
social life of, 1357–1365
triumphs of the, 1368–1370
wealth and luxury of the, 1237–1239, 1332, 1358, 1359
Romanus, Governor of Bosrah, converted to Mohammedanism, 1815
Romanus I,, 1599
Romanus II., 1599
Romanus III., 1601
Romanus IV. (Diogenes), 1601, 2039, 2040
Romanzoff, General, 3161, 3166, 3167
Rome, 1111–1514
Ædiles of, 1133, 1150
aqueducts of, 1192, 1331, 1332
Augurs of, 1140, 1141
captured and burned by the Gauls, 1165, 1166
captured and plundered by the Catholic soldiers of Charles V., 2579
captured by Vandals, 1510
Carthage and, 444–446, 1194–1236
catacombs in, 1462, 1472
city cohorts of, 1381
city of, 1327–1333
civil wars of, 1237–1318
classes in, 1350
colonies of, 1191
conquered by the Gauls, 1165, 1166
constitutional growth of, 1124–1136, 1143–1172
Decemvirs of, 1156–1159
early legends and traditions of, 1124–1130, 1143–1168
Flamens, 1141
foreign cities under, 1192
founding of, 1125
laws of the twelve tables, 1, 1156, 1157

military despotism in, 1430–1461
Pestilences in, 1153, 1431
pontiffs of, 1140, 1141
Prætorian Guards of, 1381, 1434, 1435
Punic wars and foreign conquests, 444–446, 1194–1236
right of suffrage in, 1193
roads of, 1191, 1192, 1332, 1383, 1384
sacked by the Byzantines, 1579, 1580
sacred colleges, 1140, 1141
Samnite wars and conquests of Italy by, 1173–1194
Senate of, 1129, 1143, 1144, 1164–1167, 1174, 1187, 1211, 1214, 1241, 1245–1248, 1257, 1265, 1266, 1269, 1272, 1289, 1301–1305, 1380, 1456, 1457, 1511
seven hills of, 1134, 1328
siege of capitol, 1166
soldiers of, 1133, 1365–1368
struggle for existence of, 1143–1172
table of emperors of, 1514
tribunes of, 1133, 1150
under emperors, 1379–1514
under the Kings, 1124–1136
war vessels of, 1196, 1197, 1367, 1368
Rome, Ancient landmarks in, Campus Martius, 1331
Capitol, 1329
Circus Maximus, 1328, 1329
Comitium, 1330, 1331
Flavian Amphitheater, or Colosseum, 1331
Forum, 1330
Pantheon, 1331
Quirinal, 1329, 1330
Senate House, 1330
Tarpeian Rock, 1329
Temple of Jupiter Capitolinus, 1329
Temple of Janus, 1330
Trajan's Column, 1330
Rome, Georgia, capture of, 4202
Rome, King of (Napoleon's son), 3478, 3479
Rome, modern, annexed to kingdom of Italy, 3679
Rome, Œcumenical Council of, 3653
Rome, Papal, duration of, 2388
Rome, Ancient, Republic of, 1143–1325
fall of, 1317, 1318
government of, 1143, 1144
Romilly, Sir Samuel, 3512, 3518
Romish Church, in England, 2301
in Germany, 3144
great schisms of, 2117–2119
Romney, battle of, 4137
Romorantin, edict of, 2750
Romulus, 1125, 1127
Romulus Augustulus, 1511, 1512
Roncaglia, diet at, 2085
Roncevalles, battle of, 1889–1893
Ronsin, 3387
Rooke, Sir George, 2923, 2999, 3008
Roosevelt, Theodore, 4295, 4325, 4329, 4333
Rosa, Parepa, 3968
Rosa, Salvator, 3028
Rosalie, Fort, massacre of, 3018
Rosamond, 1539
Rosas, General, 4364
Roselin, 2139
Roscebeque, battle of, 2178
Rosebery, Lord, 3813, 3814, 3821
Rosecrans, William S., General, 4137, 4146, 4148, 4161, 4162, 4173, 4179, 4180, 4191
Roses, Wars of the, 2334–2352, 2811–2930
Rosetta Stone, 23, 42, 43
Roskild, peace of, 3031, 3035, 3036
Rosny, Fort, 3671, 3674
Ross, Captain, 3953
Ross, Earl of, 2379, 2381
Ross, General, 4022
Rossbach, battle of, 3122
Rossi, 3607
Rossignol, 3387
Rossini, 3967
Rostopschin, 3482
Rotharis, 1540
Rothschild, Nathan Lionel, 3655
Rotteck, 3965
Rotterdam, 2521, 2727
Rouen, siege of, 2327
siege of, another, 2754
Rouget de l'Isle, 3371, 3511
Roum, Seljuks of, 2044
Roumania, 3640, 3907
independence of, 3738
Russia and, 3551, 3760, 3763–3765
table of kings of, 4889
Roumania, Charles, Prince of, 3640, 3907
Roundheads, 2840
Round table, knights of the, 1559, 2053
Roundway Down, battle of, 2842
Rouse, 2860

Rousseau, American general, 4141, 4161, 4162, 4202
Rousseau, French philosopher, 3139–3141, 3359, 3511
Rouseau, Waldeck, statesman, 3862, 3864, 3865
Roussillon, 1893, 2979
Roxana, wife of Alexander the Great, 997, 1004
Roxbury, Massachusetts, 2934
Roxolani, 1422
Royal Society in England, founding of the, 2888, 3026
Rubens, Peter Paul, 3027
Rubinstein, 3968
Rudiger, General, 3605
Rudiger von Stahremberg, 3013, 3060
Rudini, Marquis di, 3893, 3895
Rudolf II. of Germany, 2723, 2725, 2726
education and religion of, 2725
in the Castle of Prague, 2771–2774
Rudolf, of Hapsburg, 2102–2104
Rudolf, of Suabia, 1936, 1949
Rudra, 622, 641
Rueil, Treaty of, 2970
Ruffo, Cardinal, 3424
Rufinus, 1503
Rugen Island, 2798, 3454
Rule, Britannia, song of, 3109, 3110
Rump Parliament, 2849, 2852, 2857, 2867
Rundle, General Sir Henry Macloed Leslie, 4504
Runes of the Scandinavians, 1972
Runic alphabet, 1972
Runnymede, 2268, 2269
Rupert, of Germany, 2116, 2117
Rupert, Prince of the Palatinate, 2793, 2841–2845, 2856, 2877, 2880
Ruremonde, battle of, 2732, 3400
Ruric, of Russia, 1965, 2420
Ruskin, John, 3960
Russakoff, Nicolai, 3785, 3787, 3788
Russell, Admiral, 2916, 2917, 2998
Russell, Edward, 2902
Russell, Lord John, 3560, 3566, 3571, 3655, 3656, 3620
Russell, Lord William, 2885, 2886
Russell, Odo, 3768
Russey, Fort de, capture of, 2189
Russia, 2420–2433, 2548, 3065, 3072, 3156–3183
assassination of Alexander II., 3785, 3786
Christianity in, 2424
coronation of Nicholas II., 3880, 3881
Crimea annexed to, 3169
Crimean war, 3617–3623
emancipation of serfs in, 3643
first money coined in, 2430
Grand-Dukes, Czars and Emperors, table of, 4881
Greek Christian Church established in, 2424
improvements under Peter the Great, 3053–3056, 3072, 3073
insurrection of Daghestan, 3747
internal dissensions of, 2427, 2428
invaded by Napoleon Bonaparte, 3479–3484
invaded by the Tartars, 2427
laws of, 2425
Nihilism in, 3779–3791
persecution of Jews in, 3879, 3880, 3883, 3884
Poland partitioned by, 3164, 3177, 3181
Polish insurrection of 1830–1831, 3546–3549
printing in, 3047
recent events in, 3879–3888, 3932–3947
reforms of Alexander II., 3643
reign of terror in, 3782
revolt of the Strelitz, 3055
serfdom in, 3050
Trans-Siberian railroad of, 4705
under Catharine the Great, 3156–3183
under Demetri, 3050
under Feodor III., 3053
under Ivan I., 2429
under Ivan II., 2429
under Ivan the Great, 2431–2433
under Ivan the Terrible, 3045–3049
under Michael Romanoff, 3052
under Peter the Great, 3053–3056, 3065–3073
under Ruric, 2420
under Tartar supremacy, 2427–2432
under Vladimir the Great, 2423, 2424
Russo-Japanese War, 3884–3887, 4694–4732
battle of Liao Yang, 3885, 4718
battle of the Sahke river, 3885, 4720
battle of the Hun river, 3886, 4725
battle of Moukden, 3886, 4726
siege and fall of Port Arthur, 3885, 4724

battle of the Sea of Japan, 3886, 4729
Peace of Portsmouth, 3886, 3887, 4731, 4732
Russo-Turkish War of, 1877–1878, 3725–3774
Bulgaria, and, 3728, 3765, 3766
cruelties of the, 3742
defeats of Russians in Armenia, 3736, 3737
fall of Plevna, 3751–3752
first campaign, 3735–3737
second campaign, 3737–3747
third campaign, 3747–3755
neutrality of European Powers towards, 3732
peace of San Stefano, 3760, 3761
peace negotiations, 3755–3760
protocol of, 3733, 3734
Roumania and, 3763–3765
Russian victories of, 3749–3752
Servia and, 3727, 3728, 3752–3754
Rust, the god, 1137
Rustchuk, bombardment of, 3741, 3742, 3745
evacuation and destruction of, 3457
Rut-ammon, 59
Rutilius, 1259
Rutland, Earl of, 2898
Rutledge, John, 3302, 3307
Rutli, League of, 2112
Rutowski, General, 3105
Rye House Plot, 2885
Rymenants, 2736
Ryswick, peace of, 2918, 2936, 3000, 3001
Rzewuski, Count, 3175

SA'AD IBN WAKAS, 1823, 1824, 1826
Saalfeld, battle of, 3448
Saarbrücken, skirmish at, 3665
Sabaco, or Shabak, or Shabatok, 58, 109, 177, 178
Sabianieff, General, 3456
Sabine Cross Roads, battle of, 4190
Sabines, 1116, 1117
seizure of their women, 1126
war of the, with Rome, 1126
Sacæ, 490
Sacans, 489
Sacasêné, 213
Sacastane, 1063
Sacheverell, Dr. Henry, 2927, 2928
Sachs, Hans, 2804
Sac Indians, 2532, 4056
Sackett's Harbor, battle of, 4019
Sackville, Lord, 4264
Sacramento, battle of, 4083
Sadducees, 1074
Sadi-Carnot, 3848
assassination of, 3854, 3855
Sadowa, battle of, 3647, 3648
Sadyattes, 424
Safvet Pasha, 3732
Sagartia, 456
Sagas, 1960
Saguntum, 768
siege and capture of, 445, 1206
Sahib, Nana, 3625
Sahin Gueray, 3168, 3169
Sahke, battle of, 3885, 4720, 4721
Saib, Tippoo, 3280, 3333, 3344
Said Kalid Barghash, 3816
Said Pasha, Viceroy of Egypt, 3721, 3722
Saif, son of Dsu-Yzm, 1705, 1706
Saintes, battle of, 2150
Sakhalin, Japanese conquest of, 4730
Sakuntalah, 647
Sakyi-muni, 653–655, 671, 672
Saladin, 1875, 2045, 2066, 2067
conquests in Palestine, 1875
grants truce to Christians in Palestine, 2066, 2067
Salamanca, battle of, 3468
Salamanca, University of, 2052
Salamis, 518, 754, 850, 1008
Salamis, another, 823, 887
battle of, 515, 826–827, 887, 929, 1039
Salankemen, battle of, 3064
Salem, Massachusetts, founding of, 2934
witchcraft in, 2936
Salerno, city of, saved by Normans, 1995
Salian Franks, 1544
Salic Law, in France, 1548, 2165, 2166, 2293, 2294
Salii, 1137
Salisbury, Countess of, 2653
Salisbury, England, 2903
Salisbury, Marquis of, 3731, 3732, 3764, 3768, 3771, 3802–3804, 3810, 3814, 3818, 3820, 3821, 3832, 3838
Salisbury, North Carolina, Union raid into, 4217
Salisbury, Robert Cecil, Earl of, 2813
Salle, Robert de La, 3017, 3018
Sallust, 24, 1323

Salameron, Francisco, 3652
Salameron, Nicholas, 3694–3696
Salonica, riot in, 3726
Saltillo, 4081, 4083
Salt Lake City, 4089
Salvator Rosa, 3028
Salvador, republic of, 4348
Salzbach, 2987
Samanee, dynasty of, 2031
Samanee, Ismail, 2031
Samarcand, fall of, 2452
Samaria, city of, 400
conquered by Sargon, 176, 177, 403
siege of, by Shalmaneser IV., 175
Samaria, province of, 1345
Samaritans, 403
Sama-Veda, 637
Sammuramit, 170
Samnites, 1122, 1173–1194
Samnite wars, 1173–1194
Samoan islands, civil wars in, 4264, 4265, 4322, 4323
Samos, 711, 722, 728, 756, 853, 979
Samothrace, 711
Sampson, Admiral William Thomas, 4290, 4291, 4293
Samson, story of, 387, 388
Samuel, 387–390
San, or Sansi, 296, 297, 309, 310
San Antonio, battle of, 4084
San Antonio de Bexar, 4080
Sanchoniathon, 23, 24, 335
Sancourt, battle of, 1912
Sancroft, William, Archbishop of Canterbury, 2898, 2899, 2901, 2905
Sanders Creek, battle of, 3264
San Domingo, or Hayti, insurrection in, 3434, 4349
San Domingo, city of, founded, 2527
Sandwich, Lord, 3274, 3330
Sandwich, Lord, naval commander, 2880
Sandwich Islands, 3330, 3518, 3519, 4104, 4271, 4303
San Fernando, capture of, 4308, 4309
Sangarius river, 418
Sanhedrim, 1041
San Ildefonso, treaty of, 3410, 3411
San Jacinto, Philippines, battle of, 4311
San Jacinto, Texas, battle of, 4070, 4353
San Jacinto, vessel, 4143
Sanjar, 2043
San Juan, Porto Rico, bombardment of, 4291, 4292
San Juan Hill, capture of, 4295, 4296
San Juan de Ulloa, 4083
San Julian, Fort, 3697
Shankhya-Karika, 636
Sankhya Philosophy, 636, 637
San Luis Potosi, 4081, 4359, 4361
San Marino, 3633, 4335
San Martin, 4347
Sanna's Post, battle of, 4522
San Salvador, 2526, 2527
Sans-Culottes, 3382, 3384, 3390, 3393
San Sebastian, 3400, 3469, 3652
Sanskrit language in ancient India, 620, 621
Sanskritic Hindoos, 613–672
San Stefano, 3760, 3761
Santa Anna, General, 4070, 4081, 4083–4085, 4101, 4351–4357
Santa Cruz, battle of, 2862
Santa Cruz, General, 4365
Santa Fé, 2546, 4081, 4083
Santa Martha, 4344
Santerre, 3371, 3378
Santiago, Chili, 4347, 4369, 4372–4374
Santiago de Cuba, 3900, 4247, 4294–4298, 4388, 4405, 4330
land and naval battles of, 4295–4297
Santo, Cesario, 3855
Sapor I., 1448, 1614–1620
bas-reliefs and rock inspections of, 1617, 1618
public works of, 1617
religion of, 1619
wars of, 1614–1617
Sapor II., 1481–1484, 1486, 1487, 1626–1655
cruelties of, 1627
military genius of, 1626, 1650
wars of, 1628, 1629, 1632, 1649, 1650
Sapor III., 1656
Sappho, 795, 796
Sarablagas, 1738
Saracen and Moorish rulers in Spain, table of, 1872, 2406
Saracen Empire, 1519, 1811–1858
attacks Rome, 1813
conquests and wars of, 1811–1843
conquest of Spain, 1840, 1841
enervation of, 1853
extent of, under Yezid I., 1843

fleets of, destroyed by Greek fire, 1836, 1837
greatest period of, 1853
invasion of France, 1841–1843
learning in, 1853–1855
Saracen Khalifs, table of, 1858
Saracen Khalifate of Cordova, 1854, 1859–1872
Augustan age of, 1867
brilliant period of, 1865–1867
extent of, 1869, 1870
fall of, 1869–1872
government of, 1856, 1871
learning in, 1876–1879
manufactures and industries of, 1870, 1876, 1877
marriage customs in, 1870
Saracens invited into Spain by Julian, 1840
origin of name, 1815
Saracus, 214–215
legends of, 214
palace of, 214
Saragossa, battle of, 3013
conquered by Charlemagne, 1889
siege and fall of, 3466
Sarah, or Sarai, story of, 347–353
Saraiva, General, 4387
Sarangia, 457
Saratoga, battle of, 3251
Sardanapalus, tomb of, 210
Sardinia, island of, 1111, 1120, 1121, 1202
Sardinia, Kingdom of, 2387, 3084, 3521, 3531, 3532, 3550, 3551, 3588, 3606–3608, 3621
annexations to, 3632, 3633
invaded by Austria, 3628–3633
table of kings of, 4882
Sardis, 421, 429, 895
battle of, 429, 487
capture of, 513, 809
Sargon, king of Assyria, 58, 176–183
architectural works of, 180–183
court of, at Babylon, 179
deportation of populations, by Sargon, 180
usurpation of, 176
Sarsfield, Patrick, 2913, 2914
Sarmatia, 1351
Saramatians, 1478
Sarum, Old, 3187
Sassacus, 2939
Sassinidæ, New Persian Empire of the (see Persian Empire), 1606–1760
Sassulitch, Vera, 3779
Sasychis, of Egypt, 45
Satraps, Persian, 505
Sattagydia, 457
Saturn, 723
Saturnalia, 1137
Saturninus, 1255
Satyrs, 738
Sauchieburn, battle of, 2381
Saul, King of Israel, 390–394
and Samuel, 391
anger and jealousy of, 393, 394
death of, 394
melancholy of, 393
wars with the Amelekites, 392
Saül-Mugina, 202
Saul, of Tarsus, 1085
Saumarez, Sir James, 3459, 3474
Saumur, battle of, 3387
Sauromaces, 1652
Savage Station, battle of, 4157
Savannah, 2949
capture of, 3261
evacuation of, 3281
siege of, 3262
occupations of, 4204
Savannah, vessel, 4143
Savenay, battle of, 3388
Savitri, 622
Savona, 2575
Savonarola, 2387, 2548, 2551, 2592
Savoy, Duchy of, 2387, 2585, 4882
Savoy, Eugene, Prince of, 2922, 3006, 3008–3012, 3014, 3064, 3083, 3095, 3097
Savoy, Victor Amadeus, Duke of, 2967
Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, Albert, Prince of, 3563
death of, 3655
Saxe-Coburg-Gotha, Ferdinand, Prince of, 3910, 3911
Saxe-Coburg, Leopold, Prince of, 3546, 3580
Saxe, John Godfrey, 3962
Saxe, Marshal, 3104, 3106, 3110, 3111
Saxe-Weimar, Bernhard, Duke of, 2789, 2790, 2792, 2793, 2969
Saxon Heptarchy in Britain, 1559
Saxon Kings and Emperors of Germany, 1922–1931
Saxons, 1351, 1352, 1494, 1507, 1521, 1888, 1889, 1893, 1896
meaning of names of, 1523

migration to, and conquest of Britain by, 1556–1571
Saxony, conquest of, by Charlemagne, 1896
forfeited to Barbarossa, 2090
invaded by Frederick the Great, 3120
made a kingdom, 3453, 3521
table of kings of, 4888
Saxony, Augustus III., elector of, 2622
Saxony, Frederick Augustus II. of, 3066, 3068, 3094
Saxony, Frederick Augustus III., elector of, 3094, 3159
Saxony, John, elector of, 2605, 2606, 2612
Saxony, John Frederick, elector of, 2586, 2612, 2614–2616
Saxony, John George, elector of, 2784, 2785, 2791
Saxony, Maurice, Count of, 3104–3106, 3110, 3111
Saxony, Maurice, Duke of, 2612, 2614–2617, 2619, 2620, 2622
Say and Seal, Lord, 2333
Say and Seal, Lord, another, 2938
Saybrook, 2938
Sayle, William, 2948
Scævola, Mucius, 1146, 1147
Schalk-Burger, General, 4505
Scanderbeg, 2485
Scandinavia, description of, 1955, 1956
reformation in, 2633–2636
sagas, or songs, 1960
skalds, or bards of, 1959
Vikings of, 1955–1966
Scandinavian Kingdoms, 2409–2419, 3582, 3583
Scandinavians, 1521, 1523, 1955–1989
alphabet of, 1972
berserker rage of, 1963
characteristics of, 1960–1962
classes of, 1958
converted to Christianity, 1986–1989
conquests of, 1959–1966
cosmogony of, 1966–1984
customs of, 1959–1963
maritime boldness of, 1959–1966
origin of, 1955, 1956
patriarchal institutions of,
religion of, 1966–1989
settlements of in V. Century, 1957
Zoroastrianism compared with religion of, 1967, 1968
Scarron, the poet, 2990
Schackoskoy, Prince, 3741
Schamyl, 3574, 3618
Scharnhorst, Marshal, 3486
Schellenberg, battle of, 3008
Schelling, 3956
Schenck, Robert C., 4210
Schenectady, New York, destroyed, 2936
Schill, Ferdinand von, 3472
Schiller, 3154, 3512
Schlegel, Augustus and Frederick William, 3965
Schleiermacher, 3956
Schleitz, battle of, 3448
Schleswig-Holstein, 3595
Schleswig-Holstein war of 1848–49, 3595, 3596, 3600
Schleswig-Holstein war of 1864, 3644, 3645
Schley, Commodore Winfield Scott, 4290, 4293, 4296, 4297
Schliemann, Dr., 23, 719
Schlosser, 3966
Schlusselberg, 3068
Schmalkald, league of, 2607, 2609, 2610, 2614, 2621
Schoeffer, 2521
Schofield, General John McA., 4151, 4194, 4202, 4203, 4212, 4214, 4215, 4245
Schoharie, Valley, 3259
Scholasticism, 2052, 2053
Schomberg, Duke of, 2912, 2913
Schomberg, Marshal, 2993, 2994
Schombergk Line, in Venezuela, 4275
Schombergk, Sir R., 4275
Schönbrunn, peace of, 3471
Schoolmen, 2052, 2053
Schopenhauer, 3956
Schouvaloff, Count, 3460
Schouvaloff, Count, another, 3734, 3739, 3767, 3768
Schreiner family of South Africa, 4501
Schreiner, Olive, 4501
Schreiner, Theophilus, 4502, 4503
Schreiner, W. P., 4501, 4502
Schubert, 3967
Schultz, 3769
Schumann, 3967
Schuyler, Fort, siege of, 3251
Schuyler, Philip, General, 3232, 3250, 3251
Schwarz, Berthold, 2521

Schwartzenberg, Prince, 3476, 3481, 3487–3489, 3492, 3493
Schwegler, 1124
Schweidnitz, 3133
capture of, 3137
seige of, 3121
Schwerin, Marshal, 3100, 3121
Schwyz, Canton of, 2111, 2112
Science, among the Arabs, 1876–1879
discovery of Argon and the Roentgen Rays, 3963
in Alexandria, 1039, 1040
in Babylonia, 277–281
in Chaldea, 139–140
in China, 680–685
in early Egypt, 78
in England under Charles II., 2888, 3025, 3026
in Germany in the Eighteenth Century, 3154 3506, 3507
modern, 2801, 2802, 3025, 3026, 3506–3508, 3953–3956
of the Eighteenth Century, 3506, 3508
of the Nineteenth Century, 3953, 3956
of the Saracens, 1876–1879
rapid strides of, 2953
Royal Society of, founded, 2888, 3026
Sciences, French Academy of, 2970, 3026
Scinde, 3565
Scindia, 2515
Scio, Massacre of, 3537
naval battle of, 3161, 3162
Scione, revolt of, 868
Scipio Æmilianus, 1232–1234, 1236, 1242
Scipio Africanus, 1217, 1219–1222, 1225, 1226
Scipio Asiaticus, 1225
Scipio, Cneius, 1216
Scipio Nasica, 1241
Scipio, Publius Cornelius, 1207, 1209, 1216, 1217
Scone, 2281, 2285, 2370, 2372
Scotland, 2360–2382, 2703–2716
acquires the Orkney and Shetland Islands, 2380
as an English fief, 2370
Act of Settlement of, 2924
border warfare of, 2374, 2376
Christianity introduced into, 2360
Church of, 2366
civil war in, 2704, 2708, 2709, 2711–2714
covenant of, first, 2708
Drunken Parliament of, 2875
English customs and laws in, 2367, 2368
feudalism in, 2368
government of, 2368
Highlanders and Lowlanders of, 2397
independence of, 2374
invaded by the English,
linen trade in, 3325
national covenant of, 2823
Parliament of, 2369
parliamentary union of England and, 2924, 2926
ravaged by the Norwegians, 2367
Reformation in, 2703–2716
social progress in, 2368
table of kings and queens of, 4877
union of crowns of England and, 2716, 2811
wars with England, 2361, 2362, 2365, 2370–2377, 2380–2382, 2704–2706
Scotists, 2052
Scots, 1356, 1422, 1437, 1494, 1556, 1557, 2360–2382, 2703–2716
Scots, Mary Queen of, 2655, 2662, 2681–2686, 2689–2692, 2703–2716
Scott, Dred, 4108, 4109
Scott, General Winfield, 4017, 4021, 4056, 4061, 4080, 4083–4085, 4100, 4101, 4130, 4143
Scott, Sir Walter, 3957
Scotus, Duns, 2052
Scriptures, Hebrew, 24
Scrope, Archbishop of York, 2319
Sculpture, Assyrian, 154, 160, 161, 169, 170, 180, 182, 226–229, 240, 241
Egyptian, 83, 84
Greek, 94, 1017
Phœnician, 335, 336
Roman, 1351
Scurcola, battle of, 2100
Scythia, 1351
invaded by the Persians, 511–512
Scythians, 1449
characteristics of, 211, 212
invade Assyria, 211–213
invade Media, 467
religion of, 312
Scythians, Zarina, Queen of the, 469
Scythopolis, 213
Sea-Beggars, 2730–2732, 2744
Sea Islands, 4143

Seater, the god, 1562
Seg, 96, 97
Seballs, 3696
Sebastian, King of Portugal, 2402, 2723, 2724
Sebastian Cabot, 2527, 2528
Sebastini, General, 3451, 3455, 3466, 3467
Seckenheim, battle of, 2124
Secret Societies in the Eighteenth Century, 3143
Sedan, battle of, 3667, 3668
Sedgemoor, battle of, 2892
Sedgwick, General John,
Sedition Law, 3999
Sejanus, 1393–1395
Seleucia, 1029, 1420
conquered by the Romans, 1425, 1622
Seleucidæ, Syrian empire of the, 1028–1037
Seleucidæ of Syria, table of, 1037
Seleucus, Nicator, 1028–1030
Seleucus II., Callinicus, 1030, 1031
Seleucus III., Ceraunus, 1031
Seleucus IV., Philopator, 1033, 1034
Seleucus V., 1036
Selem Gueray, 3168
Selim I., Sultan of Turkey, 2486, 2487, 2488–2581
Selim II., Sultan of Turkey, 2722, 2723
Selinuntines, 439
Selinus, 1421
Seljuk, Turkish chief, 2037
Seljuk Turks, 1601, 1602, 2037–2045, 2058
Selkirk, battle of, 2846
Selma, capture of, 4216
Semblançai, minister of France, 2571, 2572
Semendria, 3063
Seminole Indians, 2533, 4035, 4058
Seminole War, 4058–4060
Simiramis, 170, 245
at Bagistan, 452
Semitic races, 26, 28
religious development in, 28
Semmes, Raphael, 4205, 4206
Sempach, battle of, 2116
Sempronius, Tiberius, 1209
Senate, United States, formation of, 3305, 3306
Seneca, the Roman philosopher, 1376, 1377, 1405
Senlac, battle of, 2025
Seneffe, battle of, 2986
Senlis, Count de, 1919
Senlis, treaty of, 2228
Sennacherib, King of Assyria, 58, 183–193
at Tyre, 183, 184
conquests of, 183–190
disastrous campaign of, 187, 188
forced labor under, 192, 193
palaces of, 190–192
Phœnician fleet of, 188, 189
Sentinum, battle of, 1181
Seoul, Japanese at palace of, 4647
Sepoy mutiny in British India, 3623–3627
Sepoys of India, 3114
Septennial Act, 3082
Septimania, 1841, 1887
Septimius, 1294, 1295
Septimius Severus, 1435, 1423
Serapeium, library of, 1040
Serapis, Egyptian god, 98
temple of, 1040
Serapis, vessel, 3263
Seraskier Abdulrahman, 2540
Seraskier Tchauban-Ogiou, 3457
Serfdom, abolition of, in Austria, 2150
in Russia, 3643
Sergius Cataline, 1273–1275
Sergius, Russian Grand Duke, assassination of, 3940, 3941
Seringpatam, siege and fall of, 3344, 3426
Serrano, Marshal, 3652, 3662, 3597–369
Sertorius, 1270
Servia, 2439–2441
assassination of King Alexandria and Queen Draga of, 3913
Bulgaria and, 3908, 3909
erected into a kingdom, 3907
kings of, table of, 4888
Turkey and, 3727, 3728, 3752–3754
Servius Tullius, 1132–1135
Serzedello, 4380
Sesostris, 52–54
Sesostris, "Peaceful," of Egypt, 44, 45
Sestos, siege and capture of, 834
Seti, the God, 95
Seti, or Sethos, 41, 52
Setnekht, 55, 56
Sevastopol, siege and fall of, 3619–3622
Seven Days' Battles, 4156, 4157
Seven Pines, battle of, 4154, 4155
Seven Weeks' War between Austria and Prussia, 3644–3650
Seven Wise Men of Greece, 804, 807

Seven Wonders of the World, 4894
Seven Years' War, 3113–3138
Severus, 1459
Severus, Alexander, 1441–1442
Severus, Libius, 1510
Severus, Septimius, 1294, 1295
Sevier, Colonel, 3264
Seville, burning of, 3694
Seville, treaty of, 3090
Sewall, Arthur, 4277
Seward, Frederick W., 4220
Seward, William Henry, 4094, 4107, 4112, 4125, 4143, 4144, 4220, 4221
Sewing machine, invention of, 3954
Sextius Lateranus, 1171
Sextus, 1135
Sextus Pompey, 1299, 1311, 1312
Seymour, Admiral, 3725, 3796, 3799, 3831, 4677, 4680
Seymour, Horatio, 4170, 4183, 4208, 4237
Seymour, Jane, wife of Henry VIII., 2651
Seymour, Lord, 2664, 2665
Seymour, Truman, General, 4191, 4192
Sforza, family of, 2387
Sforza, Francisco, Duke of Milan, 2387
Sforza, Ludovico, Duke of Milan, 2548, 2552
Sforza, Maximilian, Duke of Milan, 2561
Shabak, 57
Shabatok, 58
Shakelford, General, 4178
Shafra, 46
Shafter, General William Rufus, 4294–4298
Shaftesbury, Earl of, 2882, 2883, 2885, 2948
Shah, Ahmed, 2511, 2512
Shah Abbas the Great, 2488–2490
Shah Allum, 2509
Shah Allum II., 2513–2515
Shah, Futeh Ali, 2493
Shah, Jehander, 2509
Shah Hussein, 2490, 2491
Shah Jehan, 2504, 2505
Shah, Mohammed (of India), 2509–2511
Shah, Mohammed, of Persia, 2493
Shah, Nadir, 2492, 2493, 2510, 2511
Shah Soojah, 3564
Shahr-Barz, 1734, 1735, 1737–1741, 1743, 1747–1749
Shakespeare, William, 2699, 2802
Shalmaneser I., 141, 142
Shalmaneser II., 162–166
  architecture and monuments of, 165, 166
  conquests and wars of, 162–165
Shalmaneser III., 170
Shalmaneser IV., 175, 176
  in Tyre, 175, 176, 328
  military enterprises of, 175, 176
Shamas, the Sun-god, 296, 309, 310
Shamas-Vul I., 154, 155
Shamas-Vul II., 166–168
  campaigns of, 167, 168
  obelisks of, 167, 168
Shang, or Yin, 676
Shankhai, capture of, 3565, 4632
Shannon, 4020, 4021
Sharp, James, 2887
Shawnee Indians, 2532, 4012
Shays, Daniel, 3294
Shay's Rebellion, 3294, 3295
Sheba, Queen of, 398, 399
Shechem, 400
Sheikh-ul-Islam, 3727
Shelburne, Earl of, 3234, 3281, 3319, 3320
Shelby, Colonel, 3264
Shelby, General, 4177
Shelley, Percy Bysshe, 3957
Shem, 24
Shenandoah Valley, 4134, 4135, 4153–4156, 4160, 4170, 4173, 4198–4201, 4217
Shere Afkun, 2562
Shere Ali, 3792
Shere Shah, 2495, 2496
Sheridan, Philip H., General, 4179, 4193, 4196, 4217, 4218
  famous ride of, 4200, 4201
  in the Shenandoah valley, 4199–4201
Sheridan, Richard Brinsley, 3323, 3335, 3509
Sheriff-Muir, battle of, 3081
Sherif-Khan, palace of, 200
Sherman, Roger, 3239, 3302, 4252
Sherman, Senator John, 4111, 4210, 4232, 4254
Sherman, Thomas W., General, 4142, 4146
Sherman, William Tecumseh, General, 4141, 4175, 4180, 4181, 4194
  at Vicksburg, 4151, 4174
  march through the Carolinas, 4214–4216
  march to the sea, 4201, 4205
  surrender of Johnson, at Hillsboro, to, 4221
Sheshonk I., King of Egypt, 56, 57, 404
Shields, General, 4153, 4154
Shiloh, Palestine, 382
Shiloh, Tennessee, battle of, 4147, 4148

Shimonoseki, Peace of, 4669, 4670
Shinar, Land of, 113, 114, 116, 126
Shintoism, in Japan, 696, 4638
Shipka Pass, battles at, 3743
bombardment of, 3747
captures of, 3741, 3753
Shiraz, battle of, 2466, 2467
Shirley, Governor, 3111, 3117
Shirpur, 3794
Shishak, King of Egypt, 56, 404
Shi-tsung, 4625
Shore, Jane, 2345
Shore, Sir John, 3344
Shoshee Chunder Dutt, 638
Shoshone Indians, 4256
Shovel, Sir Cloudesley, 3010
Shreveport, 4189, 4190
Shrewsbury, Earl of, 2690
Shrewsbury, Earl of, another, 2898, 2902, 2917
Shubrick, Commodore, 4082, 4109
Shuiski family of Russia, 3046
Shuiski, Andrew, 3046
Shumla, battle of, 3540
Shun-Chi, 4627, 4628
Shuster, dyke at, 1618
Shyites, 1434, 1435
Siam, Empire of, 4636
French war in, 3851–3854
Siberia, cruelty to prisoners in, 3879
great railroad of, 4703
Sibley, General Henry H., 4162
Sibyl, 1130
Sibylline books, 1139, 1140, 1329
Sicilian vespers, 2156, 2389
Sicily, 764–767, 1119, 1120, 1121, 1189, 1199, 1222
as a Roman province, 1202
Greek colonies in, 764–767
Phœnician colonies in, 331
wars of Carthage in, 432
Sicily and Naples, kingdom of, 2388–2390
Sicily conquered by the Normans, 1965, 1996
Sicily, modern, new form of government in, 3896, 3897
rebellion in, 3894
revolt against Francis II. in, 3631, 3632
revolt against Naples, 3587, 3606, 3607
Sickingen, Franz von, 2602, 2603
Sickles, General Daniel E., 4172
Siculus, Diodorus, 24, 41, 712, 1101, 1102
Sicyon, 709, 902, 918
Siddârtha, story of, 653–655, 671, 672
Siddim, battle of, 129, 349
Sidney, Algernon, 2885–2887
Sidney, Sir Philip, 2689, 2699, 2741, 2802, 2803
Sidon, city of, 325–330, 991
destroyed by Esar-haddon, 194
fall of, 530
Sierra Leone, colony of, founded, 3953
Sieyès, Abbé, 3361, 3404, 3426, 3428, 3429
Sigel, General Franz, 4139, 4194, 4198
Sigeric, 1526
Sigismund, King of Hungary, 2117–2121, 2438, 2480
Sigismund Augustus II., of Poland, 3039, 3040
Sigismund III., of Poland, 3040, 3041
Sigismund the Great, King of Poland, 3039
Sigurd I., of Norway, 2414, 2415
Sigurd II., 2415
Sijun, Mikado, 697, 4638
Sikhs of the Punjab, 3318
wars with England, 3566, 3567
Silesia, 3100, 3102, 3104, 3105, 3112, 3118, 3122, 3137
Silistria, capture of, 3456
siege and fall of, 3540
Silk, introduced into Europe, 1586–1591
Sillery, battle of, 3131
Silliman, General, 3247
Simeon, 355
tribe, 381
Simeoni, Cardinal, 3810
Simnel, Lambert, 2353, 2354
Simon, Jules, 3669, 3710
Simon, Menno, 2612
Simon de Montfort, 2078–2082, 2146
Simon de Montfort, another, 2276, 2277
Simonides, 790, 927, 928
Simon, governor of the Temple, 1075
Simon Maccabæus, 1078, 1079
Simpson, General, 3621
Sin, or Hurki, the moon-god, 295, 296, 309
Sinai, Mt., Moses delivered Decalogue on, 366, 1090
Singara, battle of, 1481, 1630
Single combat, origin of, 2242
Sinjar, battle of (see Singara),
Sinope, 760
battle of, 3618

Siorod, peace of, 3032
Sioux Indians, 2533
Sioux War, first, 4162, 4163
second, 4252, 4253
third, 4266, 4267
Sipylus, Mt., 418
Sira, or Shirin, wife of Chosroës II., 1732
Sirens, 739
Sirmium, 1341
Siroës, or Kobad II., 1593, 1743, 1744, 1746
character of, 1748
coins of, 1748
Sisebert, 1531
Sisenand, 1531
Sisera, 384, 385
Sismondi, 25, 3964
Sistova, battle of, 3740
Sistova, peace of, 3173
Sisyphus, 744
Sitting Bull, Indian chief, 4252, 4253, 4266
Sitvatorok, peace of, 2726, 3056
Siuen-ti, 678
Siva, 641–653
Sivershausen, battle of, 2622
Siwah, 496, 497, 994
Siward, Earl of Northumberland, 2022, 2362
Six Nations, League of the, 2532, 2533
Sullivan's campaign against the, 3262
Sixtus V., Pope, character and education of, 2694
Rome under, 2724, 2725
Skalds, or bards, 1959
Skalitz, battle of, 3647
Skandersborg, battle of, 2413
Skeptics of Greece, 1016, 1017
Skioldebrand, Colonel, 3460
Skippon, 2845
Skobeleff, General, 3720, 3721, 3744, 3747
Skupshtina, 3913
Skrydloff, Admiral, 4707
Skrzynecki, 3548
Slavery in the United States, 4102
beginning of, 2931, 2932
contentions about, 4093–4097
division in churches about, 4098, 4099
end of, 4210, 4211, 4231
in the Eighteenth Century, 2951, 3291, 3297, 3299, 3306
Slavery abolished in British colonies, 3561
Slaves, African, in Spanish-American Colonies, 3097, 3098
Anglo-Saxon, 1569
emancipation of, in Porto Rico, 3690
Greek, 951, 952
Roman, 1364
Slave States of America, secession plans in, 4115
Slave Trade of England, 3330
abolition of, in colonies, 3454
Slavonia, 3065
Slavs or Slavonians, 27, 36, 1908, 1922, 2420, 2433
home of, 1520, 1523, 1524
Slemmer, Lieutenant Adam J., 4121
Slidell, John, 4115, 4143, 4144
Sloat, Commodore, 4082
Slocum, General Henry W., 4172, 4204, 4214
Sloughter, Colonel Henry, 2941
Sluys, naval battle of, 2168, 2294
Smeaton, John, 3508
Smerdis, 499–501
Smith, Adam, 3326, 3327, 3508
Smith, Captain John, 2931, 2933
Smith, Fort, Capture of, 4177
Smith, General Andrew J., 4189, 4190
Smith, General E. Kirby, 4160, 4161, 4190, 4222
Smith, Gerrit, 4098
Smith, Joseph, 4088, 4089
Smith, Lieutenant-Colonel, British, 3263
Smith, Lieutenant-Colonel, American, 3250
Smith, Sir Sidney, 3426
Smith, Spencer, 3455
Smith, Sydney, 3958
Smith, William F., General, 4136, 4196
Smith-Dorrieu, Gen. Horace Lockwood, 4504
Smolensk, 3043, 3045, 3052
battle and destruction of, 3481
Smollett, Tobias George, 3059
Smyrna, 419, 756, 4101
Sobieski, John, of Poland, 3044, 3045
raises the siege of Vienna, 3060, 3061
Sobota, battle of, 3034
Sobranje, 3910
Sobraon, battle of, 3566
Sobrier, 3591
Socialism, 3576, 3577, 3590–3592
in Germany, 3774–3778, 3871, 3878
in Italy and Spain, 3778
Social life, Babylonian, 262, 263, 285, 286
Egyptian, 67, 81, 82
English, in the Eigtheenth Century,

English under Charles II., 2889
European, in Eighteenth Century, 3518
Greek, 948–954
in Anglo-Saxon England, 1568–1570, 2026–2028
in the United States in the Eighteenth Century, 3288–3291
mediæval, 2055
Roman, 1358, 1365
Social war in Greece, 926, 927
Social war in Italy, 1258–1260
Socrates, 869, 889–894
belief of, 743
death of, 894
last days of, 892, 893
Sodom, 129, 349, 351
Sofia Charlotte, wife of Frederick I., of Prussia, 3004
Sofia, wife of Ivan the Great, 2432
Sofia, sister of Peter the Great, 3053
Softas, 3727
Sogdiana, 457, 997
Soissons, battles of, 1545, 1917, 3493
capture of, 3671, 3672
Solebay, battle of, 2880
Solferino, battle of, 3630
Solomon, King, 57, 396–400
building temple by, 398
luxury of, 399
magnificent reign of, 397
proverbs of, 397, 398
visit of Queen of Sheba to, 398, 399
wisdom, 398
harem, 399
idolatry, 399
death, 399, 400
Solomon, Temple of, at Jerusalem, 398
Solon, death of, 789
in Lydia, 426, 427, 788
laws of, 781–793
Solovieff, Alexander, 3781
Soltikoff, 3125, 3126
Solway Moss, battle of, 2655, 2705
Solyman, Sultan, 2044
Solyman I., 2472, 2475
Solyman III., Sultan of Turkey, 3062–3064
Solyman the Magnificent, Sultan of Turkey, 2487, 2581
Hayraddin Barbarossa and, 2584
conquests of, in Europe, 2581–2583, 2587–2588
peace between Germano-Roman Empire and, 2590
Soma, 622
Somers, Lord, 2905, 2944
Somerset, Duke of, 2332–2334
Somerset, Duke of, another, 2662–2666
Somerset, Duke of, a third, 2897
Somerset, Robert Carr, Earl of, 2817
Sömmering Pass, battle of, 2583
Somnauth, battle of, 2034, 2035
Somnus, 734
Somorrostro, 3698
Sonderburg-Glucksburg, 3644
Sophia, of Zell, wife of George I., of England, 3079
Sophia, St., Church of, 1582, 2446, 2484
Sophia, wife of Justin II., 1591
Sophists of Athens, 891, 892
Sophocles, the admiral, 865
Sophocles, the poet, 930
Sophronius, Patriarch of Jerusalem, 1817, 1818
Sophie Pieoffsky, 3787, 3788
Sorel, Agnes, 2185, 2211
Sorr, battle of, 3105
Sothel, Seth, 2948, 2949
Soubise, Duke of, 2965
Soubise, Prince of, 3120, 3122
Soudan, wars in the, 3725, 3800, 3801, 3806, 3815, 3816, 3819–3822, 3893
Soult, Marshal, 3440, 3448, 3465, 3467, 3468, 3469, 3493, 3494, 3499
South African Republic, 4441–4447, 4450–4623
Emperor William and the, 4463, 4464
revolt at Johannesburg, 4463–4465
South African Republics, 4441–4447, 4450–4623
South Carolina, colony of, 2948, 2949
state of, 3310
Dispensary Act in, 4271, 4272
domestic troubles in, 4254, 4255
Nullification in, 4050–4052
secession of, 4117
readmission of, 4237
South Dakota, 4265
Southern States of America at close of civil war, 4223
Southey, Robert, 3957
South Mountain, battle of, 4159
South Sea Scheme, 3086–3087

Southwell, Robert, 3687
Souza, Thomé de, 2526
Sovereigns and Rulers, tables of, 4874–4890
Spain, Anarchists in, 3897–3899
and Portugal, 2724, 3020
and the Central American Republics, 4348
and the Dutch Republic, 2727–2746
as a Roman province, 1334, 1335
Bourbons restored in, 3491, 3521
Charlemagne in, 1889–1893
civil war of 1833–1839, 3551, 3552
conquered by Carthage, 444, 445, 1204, 1205
conquered by the Visigoths, 1506, 1507, 1526
decline of, 2726, 2727, 3019, 3024
inquisition in, 2403, 2720
kings of, table of, 4886
Moriscoes in, 2721, 3019
persecution of Jews in, 2404
Phoenician colonies in, 331
recent affairs in, 3897–3901
revolt in Philippine islands against, 3898
revolutions in, 3530–3535, 3551, 3552, 3650, 3651–3653, 3689–3700
rise of modern kingdom, 2403–2405
Saracen conquests in, 1532, 1533, 1840, 1841
Saracenic libraries in, 1867
Mediæval kings, table of, 1571, 1872, 2406, 2407
under Charles V., 2566–2591, 2623–2625
under Ferdinand and Isabella, 2403–2405, 2547–2563
under Isabella II., 3551, 3552, 3637, 3651–3653
under Philip II., and Germany, 2716–2727
Philip III., 2726, 2727, 3019
under Philip IV., 3019–3022
universal suffrage in, 3693
usurpation of Napoleon in, 3462, 3463
Spain, Republic of, 3689–3700
Carlists and Alfonsists of, 3691, 3696, 3698–3700
communists of, 3693–3696, 3697, 3698
recognized by European powers, 3699
revolts against, 3691–3700
war of Carlists and Republicans, 3691, 3696, 3698–3700
Spain, Revolution in Cuba, against, cost of. 4400–4432
policy of, 4388–4432
reforms proposed by, 4411, 4425, 4426
Spanish army in Cuba, 4400–4432
Weyler's administration, 4416–4427
Spanish-American Peace Treaty, 4431
Spanish-American Republics, 4341–4432
Spanish-American Revolutions, 4341–4348
Spanish Armada, 2693–2697
Spanish Bourbons in Naples and Sicily, 3095, 3096
Spanish Empire in America, 2534–2546
Spanish Succession, war of, 3001–3017
Sparks, Jared, 3963
Sparta, 710, 768–780
civil and political institutions of, 771, 772
earthquake in, 843, 844
founding of, 714
Peloponnesian war, 857–886
Messenian wars of, 717–779, 844
supremacy of, 886–927
"Tearless Battle" of, 918
territory of, 710, 768, 769
under the laws of Lycurgus, 768–780
war with Athens, 844, 845
war with Argus and Acadia, 779, 780
war with Olynthus, 906, 907
wars with Persia, 809–833, 898–904
war with Thebes, 907–925
Spartacus,
Spartans, at Thermopylæ, 818–821
classes of, 769, 770
customs of the, 772–774
dress of the, 774
education of the, 774
food of the, 773
helots, 775
money of the, 772
women of the, 775, 776
Spencer, Earl, 3798
Spencer, Herbert, 3957
Spencer, Lord, 3340
Spenser, Edmund, 2699, 2802
Spenser, Hugh, 2289, 2290
Sphacteria, siege and fall of, 865, 866
Sphinx, 51, 84
Sphodrias, 909
Spice Islands, 2524. 2745
Spinoza, 3025
Spion Kop, battle of, 3828, 4491, 4492

Spires, diet at, 2606
protesting princes at, 2606
Spiritoff, Admiral, 3162
Spirit of the age, the New, 3139–3156
Splugen, passage of the, 3430
Sporades, 711
Spottsylvania Court House, Virginia, battle of, 4195
Sprague, Governor William, 4209
Springfield, Massachusetts, 3294
Springfield, New Jersey, skirmish at, 3265
Spurgeon, Rev. Charles H., 3960
Spurius Cassius, 1151
Spurius, Mælius, 1161
Spurs, battle of the, 2231, 3562, 2638
Spurzheim, Dr. John Gaspar, 3956
St. Albans, England, first battle, 2334
second battle of, 2336
St. Albans, Vermont, 4206
St. Ambrose, 1490, 1491, 1502
St. Andrè, Marshal, 2751
St. Angelo, Castle of, 2759
St. Arnaud, Marshal, 3619
St. Athanasius, 1105, 1469, 1489, 1490
St. Aubin, battle of, 2227
St. Augustine, Florida, siege of, 2949
St. Augustine, the Christian Father, 1491, 1492
St. Augustine, the missionary, 1563, 1564
St. Bartholomew, massacre of, 2057–2060
St. Bernard, 2064, 2140
St. Bernard, Little, Hannibal crosses, 1208
St. Bernard, Great, Bonaparte's passage of the, 3429
St. Chrysostem, 1105, 1490, 1573
St. Clair, Arthur, General, 3250, 3254, 3985
St. Cloud, 3427
St. Columba, 2360
St. Cyprian, 1448, 1489
St. Cyr, Marshal, 3467, 3490
St. Denis, battle of, 2754
St. Denis, church of, 2770
St. Dunstan, 2009–2013
St. Elmo, Castle of, at Naples, 3021
St. Elmo, Fortress of, at Malta, 2721
St. Eustatia, island of, surrender to the English, 3277, 3278
St. Francis Xavier, 2632
St. Germain, Count de, 3128
St. Germain-en-Laye, peace of, 3037
St. Germain l'Auxerrois, church of, 2758
St. Germain, peace of, 2755
St. Gothard, battle of, 3059
St. Helena, Napoleon's exile in, 3560
St. Ignatius, 1421
St. James, 1086
St. James the Less, 1086
St. Jerome, 1472, 1491
St. John, 1427, 1488
St. John, Henry, Viscount Bolingbroke, 2923, 2926–2928
St. John, Knights of, 2063, 2073, 2418, 2486, 2581, 2721, 3421
St. Just, 3368, 3377, 3384, 3391–3393, 3395–3398
St. Lawrence, 2725
St. Lawrence River, discovery of, by Jacques Cartier, 2539
St. Leger, Colonel, 3251
St. Louis, of France, 2071–2072, 2049–2053
St. Mark, 2384, 3413
St. Mark's, 4035
St. Mary's, 2941, 2942
St. Menehould, 3367
St. Paul, 1085–1087, 1105, 1396, 1404, 1461
St. Paul, Cathedral of, in London, 1564, 2679, 2878, 3028
St. Peter, 1086, 1404
St. Peter, church of, in London, 1564
St. Peter, church of, in Rome, 2388, 2596
St. Petersburg, founding of, 3068
student demonstrations in, 3068
St. Petersburg, Treaty of, 3164
St. Philip, Fort, surrender of, 4149
St. Pierre, 3116
St. Pierre, Eustace, of Calais, 2170, 2296
St. Pol, Constable of France, 2219, 2220
St. Polycarp, 1427, 1489
St. Quentin, first battle of, 2676, 2717, 2746
second battle of, 3675
St. Ruth, 2913
St. Salvador, 2527
St. Sophia, Cathedral of, 1582, 2446, 2484
St. Sophia, Mosque of, at Constantinople, 2446, 2484
St. Stephen, persecution and death of, 1085
St. Thomas, 678
Stackleburg, Count, 3013, 3745
Stadtholders, 2732, 2745, 2746
Stael, Madame de, 3437, 3511
Staffarda, battle of, 2997
Stafford, Lord, 2882

Stahremberg, Count Rudiger von, 3060
Stair, Earl of, 3103, 3107
Stair, Sir John Dalrymple, Master of, 2909, 2910
Stamboloff, 3911
  murder of, 3911, 3912
Stamford Bridge, battle of, 2024, 2414
Stamp Act, passage of the, 3028–3211
  repealed, 3211, 3212
Stamp Act Congress, 3209
Standard, battle of the, 2250, 2364
Stanhope, Lord, 3082
Stanislaus, Leczinski, 3068, 3070, 3088, 3094–3096
Stanley, Henry M., 3870, 3893, 3953, 4227
Stanley, Lord, 2348, 2349
Stanley, Sir William, 2349, 2355
Stanton, Edwin M., 4122, 4145, 4236
Star Chamber of England, founding of the, 2358, 2359
Stark, Colonel John, 3251
States-General, of France, 2157, 2161, 2172, 2751, 2763, 2960, 3360, 3361
  of Holland, 2745
Statira, 1002, 1004
Statute of Allegiance, 2357
Statute of Heretics, 2320
Statute of Laborers, 2302
Statute of Liveries, 2358
Statute of Præmunire, 2312
Statute of Treasons, 2301
Stauffacher, Werner, 2112
Stauracius, 1597
Steadman, Fort, capture and recapture of, 4218
Steam engine, first, 3226, 3508
Stedman, Edmund C., 3962
Steele, General Frederick, 4177, 4189, 4190, 4216
Steele, Sir Richard, 2930, 3509
Steinbock, General, 3071
Stein, Baron von, 3473
Steinkirk, battle of, 2916, 2999
Steinmetz, General von, 3647, 3665, 3666, 3667
Stenography, introduction of improved system, 3508
Steno Sture I., King of Sweden, 2419
Steno Sture II., King of Sweden, 2419
Stephen, Count of Blois, 2139, 2140, 2249–2252
Stephen, Greek emperor, 1599
Stephen II., Pope, 1542, 1886
Stephen IX., Pope, 1937, 1939
Stephen, of England, 2250–2252
Stephen the Pius, King of Hungary, 2436
Stephens, Alexander Hamilton, 4115, 4116, 4120, 4121, 4123, 4128, 4129, 4146, 4212, 4222
Stephenson, Fort, siege of, 4018
Stephenson, George, 3561, 3954
Stereotyping, first use of, 3508
Sterling, Lord, 3243
Sterne, Laurence, 3509, 3510
Sternhold, Thomas, 2663
Steuben, Baron de, 3248, 3260, 3270
Stevens, General, 4158
Stevens, Thaddeus, 4220, 4232, 4236
Stewart, Commodore, 4025
Stewart, Dugald, 3956
Stewart, Colonel, 3801
Stewart, General, 3801
Stewart, or Steward, or Stuart, Robert, 2375, 2376
Steyn, Martinus Theunis, 4505
Stikklestadt, battle of, 2414
Stilicho, 1503, 1503–1505
Stirling, battle of, 2284, 2371
Stirling, Sir James, 4642
Stockoch, battle of, 3423
Stockholm, massacre of, 2419, 2633
Stockholm, peace of, 3071, 3072
Stockton, Commodore, 4082
Stoessel, General, 3885, 3886, 4704, 4721, 4724, 4725
Stofflet, 3387, 3402
Stoics, 1015, 1016
Stoke-upon-Trent, battle of, 2354
Stolbova, peace of, between Russia and Sweden, 3032, 3052
Stolhoffen, battle of, 2011
Stone, General Charles P., 4136, 4137
Stone of Destiny, 2281, 2370
Stone River, battle of, 4161, 4162
Stone, Rosetta, 23, 42, 43, 79
Stoneman, General George, 4169, 4202, 4203
Stono Ferry, battle of, 3261
Stony Point, battle of, 3262
Story, Judge Joseph, 3961
Stormberg, battle of, 3828, 4484
Stowe, Mrs. Harriet Beecher, 4098, 3961
Strabo, 1102

Strachan, Sir Richard, 3474
Strafford, Thomas Wentworth, Earl of, 2829, 2831, 2835, 2836
execution of, 2835, 2836
Stralsund, siege of, 2781
siege and fall of, 3071
Strassburg, siezed by Louis XIV., of France, 2989
siege and fall of, 3670
Strassburg, Gottfreid von, 2107
Stratton Hill, battle of, 2842
Strauss, 3956
Straw Jack, 2305, 2306
Strelitz, 3047, 3055
Strelnikoff, General, 2791
Stricker, General, 4022
Strickland, Miss Agnes, 3959
Strigova, battle of, 3062
Strikes, railroad, 4255, 4272, 4273
Stringham, Silas H., Commodore, 4142
Strode, 2838, 2839
Strongbow, Earl of Pembroke, 2257–2259
Struve, 3594
Stuart, Charles Edward, the Young Pretender, 3106–3109, 3126
at the battle of Culloden Moor, 3107, 3108
wanderings of, 3108, 3109
Stuart, Colonel, 3270
Stuart, Gilbert, 3967
Stuart, James, the Pretender, 2930, 3081, 3082, 3083, 3090
Stuart, J. E. B., General, 4129, 4136, 4160, 4171, 4196
Stuart, Lady Arabella, 2812
Stuart, William, Earl of Bute, 3134, 3186, 3187
Student Riots, in Germany, 3528, 3530
Sturgis, General, 4189
Sturleson, Snorro, 1968
Stuyvesant, Peter, Governor of New Netherland, 2940, 2941
Styria, Duke of, 2548
Styrum, Count, 3007
Styx, 743
Suabia, 1922, 2107, 2115
Suabia, John of, 2107
Suabian League, 2115, 2124
Suakim, 3800, 3801, 3806, 3893
Subuctageen, in India, 2032
Suchet, Marshal, 3466, 3467
Sucre, General, 3535, 4347
Suda, 3536
Sudbury, Archbishop of Canterbury, 2606
Sudermania, Duke of, 2635
Sudermania, Duke of, another, 3460
Sudras, 620
Suetonius Paulinas, 1403
Suetonius, the historian, 1378
Sueves, 1505, 1507, 1522, 1526–1528
Suez, founding of, 1041, 1091
Suez Canal, 3660, 3722
siezed by the English, 3799, 3800
Suffee, Ismail, Shah of Persia, 2488
Suffeean dynasty, 2488–2492
Suffolk, Duke of, 2331, 2332
Suffrein, Bailli de, 3277–3280
Suger, Abbè, 2136, 2137, 2141
Sui, Prince of, 679
Suiko, Empress of Japan, 4638
Sujah, 2504
Sukhanoff, Nicholas, 3790
Suleiman, 1868
Suleiman Pasha, 3728, 3737, 3741, 3743, 3745, 3751, 3753
Suliot, 3537
Sulla, Cornelius, 1250, 1253, 1260–1269
Sullivan, General John, 3243, 3249, 3258, 3262
Sullivan's Island, 3235
Sully, Duke of, 2759, 2953, 2954, 2957–2959
Sumatra, War in, 3902
Sumner, Charles, 3961, 4106, 4210, 4232, 4241
Sumner, General, 4155, 4157
Sumter, Fort, 4118, 4119, 4123, 4125
fall of, 4126, 4127
rising stars and stripes over, 4220
Sumter, Thomas, 3263, 3264
Sunbury, capture of, 3261
Sunderland, Robert, Lord, 2898, 2902, 2903, 2916, 2917, 2924, 2926
Sun-dials, invention of, by the Babylonians, 279
Sunnites, 1835, 1839
Sunnyside, battle of, 3828, 4489
Supernaturalists, sect of, 3154
Superstition in the Middle Ages, 2055
Supremacy, Act of, 2646
Supremacy Act, another, 2678
Surajah Dowlah, 3114, 3115
Surat, 3113
Surrey, Earl of, 2382, 2563, 2638
Surrey, Earl of, another, 2660
Susa, 114, 459, 510, 513, 563, 564

Susiana, conquest of, 202–204
Sussex, Saxon kingdom of, 1559
Susub, 186, 189
Susurion, 932
Sutruk-Nakhunta, King of Susiana, 178
Suwarrow, Field-Marshal, 3161, 3168, 3172, 3180, 3181, 3423–3425
Suzerains, feudal, 2047
Sverker I., King of Sweden, 2416
Sverker II., 2416
Sviatoslaf of Russia, 2422, 2423
Swansea, 229
Swanzey, 2935
Swaziland, 3462, 3809
Sweaborg, attack on, 3622
    capture of, 3458
Sweden, 1965, 2409, 2416–2419
    Christianity in, 2416
    "Hats and Caps" of, 3101, 3148
    independence of, 2419, 2633
    invaded by the Danes, 2419
    kings of, table of, 4885
    Lutheranism in, 2634
    Norway ceded to, 3191, 3521
    under Bernadotte, 3478, 3582
    under Gustavus Adolphus, 3032, 3033
    under Gustavus Vasa, 2633, 2634
    under Queen Christina, 3033
    under Charles X., 3034–3036
    under Charles XI., 3036–3037
    under Charles XII., 3037, 3065–3073
Sweden, New, 2940, 2942
Swedenborg, Emanuel, 3508
Swedenborgian, or New Christian Church, 3518
Sweyn I., King of Denmark, conquest of England by, 2016, 2409, 2410
Sweyn II., King of Denmark, 2410
Sweyn III., 2411
Swift, Jonathan, 2930, 3509
Swinburne, Algernon Charles, 3958
Swintila, 1531
Switzerland, cantons of, 2111–2113
    civil war in, 3585, 3586
    independence of, 2116, 2127, 2798
    lake dwellers in, 22
    radicals of, 3585, 3586
    referendum in, 3904, 3905
    reformation and religious war in, 2507, 2609
    Republic of, restored, 3521
    revolutionized by the French, 3416, 3417
    Sonderbund of, 3585, 3586
Syagrius, 1545
Sybaris, 762
Sybarites, 762
Sydney, Australia, 3569
Sylvester II., Pope, genius and learning of, 1930
Sylvia, 1125
Symmachus, 1535
Symons, General Sir William Penn, 3827, 4476, 4504, 4505
Syncellus, 42
Syra, 3642
Syracuse, 438–443, 764–767, 872–878
    Athenian expedition against, 872–878
    Roman capture of, 1216
    wars of Carthage with, 438–443
Syria, 325–342
    conquest of, by the Saracens, 1813–1818
    conquest of, by the Egyptians, 51, 52
    geography and description of, 339, 340
    government of, 340, 341
    invaded by Mehemet Ali, 3572, 3574
    invaded by Persians, 1734
    invaded by Tamerlane, 2469, 2470
Syrian Empire of the Selucidæ, 1028–1037
Syrian Gate, 989
Syrinx, 736
Szeklers, 3423, 3603
Szigeth, siege of, 2722
Szolnok, battle of, 3603
Szonz, battle of, 3604

TABARI, 1879
Tabernacle of the Israelites, 367
Table of branches of the Caucasian race, 36
Tabor, Mt., battle of, 3426
Taborites, 2121
Tab-rimmon, King of Damascus, 341
Tabriz, battle of, 2488
Tachos, King of Egypt, 528
Tacitus, Roman historian, 24, 1378, 1404, 1419
Tacitus, Marcus Claudius, Emperor of Rome, 1452, 1453
Tacna, battle of, 4367
Tacubaya, plan of, 4354
Tagina, battle of, 1537
Tai-tsu, 679
Tai-tsung, 679
Takelot II., 57

Taght-i-Khosrou, royal palace of, 1824
Talavera, battle of, 3466
Talbot, Richard, 2895
Tallard, Marshal, 3006, 3008
Tallerand, 3373, 3417, 3429, 3496, 3521
Tallien, 3389, 3395, 3398
Talmage, Thomas De Witt, 3961
Tamasp, Shah of Persia, 2488
Tamasp II., Shah of Persia, 2491, 2492
Tamaulipas, 4081
Tamerlane, or Timour the Lame, 616, 2463–2474, 2480
and Bajazet I., 2481
character and habits of, 2465, 2473, 2474
conquests of, 2464
death of, 2473
in India, 2468
marriage of grandsons of, 2472, 2473
Tammarit, 203, 204
Tanagra, 848, 849
Tancred, 2091
Taney, Roger B., 4057, 4108, 4206
Tanjore, 3318
Tantalus, 742
Tanucci, Bernardo, 3096
Tao-ism, Lao-tse and, 692–694
philosophy of, 693
selfishness of, 693
Taou-Kwang, 4631–4633
Tarapaca, 4366
battle of, 4370
Tarbisa, ruins of, 118
Tarentines, 1183–1185
Tarentum, 761, 1119, 1182, 1183, 1185, 1190
Targowicz, 3175, 3176
Tariff Acts, 4048, 4266, 4272
Tarik, 1532, 1840, 1859
Tarleton, 3263, 3269
Tarpeia, 1126
Tarpeian Rock, 1170
Tarquin the Elder, 1131, 1132, 1357
Tarquin the Proud, 1135, 1136, 1143–1145, 1357
Tarraconensis, 1334, 1335
Tarragona, capture of, 3468
Tarsus, founding of, 190, 420
Tartaritza, battle of, 3456
Tartar Empire, conquests under Oktai, 2455, 2456
in China, 2451, 2459
of Zingis Khan, 2448–2463
religious work in, 2554
Tamerlane's, 2463–2474
under Kayuk, 2457
Tartars, 2449–2474, 3047, 4625, 4627, 2922–2929, 3001–3017
independence of, established, 679
Tartars, Kalmuck, 3168, 4630
Tartars, Mantchoo, 4625–4627
Tartarus, 729, 744
Tartary, Little, 3169
Tashkend, 2463, 2465
Tasmania, 3569
Tasso, 2804
Ta-tsing, or Mantchoo dynasty, 4627
Tattenbach, Count, 3059, 3060
Tavannes, Marshal de, 2757
Taygetus, 843
Taylor, Bayard, 3962, 4252
Taylor, Jeremy, 3027
Taylor, Richard, General, 4176, 4190, 4222
Taylor, Rowland, Dr., 2673
Taylor, Zachary, 4060, 4079–4081, 4091–4095
Tchamtchira, battle of, 3737
Tchernaya, battle of, 3621, 3622
Tchernayeff, General, 3719, 3728
Tea, coffee and chocolate introduced into England, 2089
Tea Tax, of the American Revolution, 3216–3218
Teck, Princess Victoria May, of, 3810
Tecumseh, Indian Chief, 4012, 4013, 4018, 4019
Tegea, 922, 923
Tegethoff, Admiral, 3647
Tehuacan, 4358
Teias, 1537, 1538
Teispes, King of Persia, 484
Tejada, Lerdo de, 4361–4363
Tekeli, Count Emmerik, 3060
Tekke-Turkomans, 3720, 3721
Telamon, battle of, 1204
Telegraph, electro-magnetic, first use of, 4064
Tel-el-Kebir, battle of, 3725, 3800
Telemachus, 1505
Teliche, battle of, 3746
Telissu, battle of, 3884, 4713
Tell, William, 2112
Telles, 1137
Temesvar, 3605
Temple, Vale of, 706
Temple of Solomon, at Jerusalem, 327, 398

Temporal power of the popes, foundation of, 1885, 1886
Ten, Council of, in Athens, 888, 889
in Venice, 2384
Ten great persecutions of the Christians (see Persecutions of the Christians), 1404, 1416, 1421, 1423, 1427, 1443, 1446, 1447, 1448, 1458, 1461, 1462
Tennessee, admission of, 3978
guerilla raids in, 4191
secession of, 4131
Unionists in, 4141, 4142
war in, 4146, 4147, 4161, 4162, 4179–4181, 4189, 4203
Tennis court, 3361, 3362
Tennyson, Alfred, Lord, 3958
Ten Thousand, retreat of the, 524, 525, 896–898
Teran, 4342
Terence, 1320, 1321
Terentius Varro, 1213, 1214
Tergukassoff, General, 3736, 3748, 3749
Terminalia, 1137
Terminus, 737, 738
Ternay, Admiral de, 3265
Terouenne, siege and fall of, 2562, 2638
siege and capture of, by Charles V., 2622
Terpander, 795
Terpsichore, 738
Territory, Northwest, of the United States, laws and government of, 3297
settling of, 3297
Terror, reign of, in France, 3384, 3385
Terry, General Alfred H., 4197, 4214, 4252
Terska, 2790
Tertullian, 1488–1489
Teschen, treaty of, 3153
Tesse, Marshal, 3010
Testre, battle of, 1554
Tetzel, John, 2596–2598
Teuta, Queen of Illyria, 1203
Teutberga, wife of Lothaire II., 1909
Teutonic Knights, 2073
Teutons, or Germans, 1250–1254, 1519, 1522
growth of race, 1521–1523
invade Italy, 1250–1254
migrations of, 1521, 1522
Tewfik Pasha, Khedive of Egypt, 3724, 3725
Tewkesbury, battle of, 2340
Texan revolution, 4069, 4070, 4353
Texas, 4074
annexed to the United States, 4070–4074, 4353
Thabanchu, battles of, 3829, 4535
Thackeray, William Makepeace, 3958
Thaddeus Kosciuszko (see Kosciuszko, Thaddeus), 3176, 3178–3180, 3182, 3248
Thales, 488, 798, 799, 804, 805
Thalia, 738
Thames, battle of the, 4019
Thanet, Earl of, 2898
Thankmar, 1924
Thapsus, battle of, 1297
Thasos, destruction of, 843
Thassilio, Duke of Bavaria, 1893
Thatcher, Rear-Admiral, 4216
Thayer, General, 4190
Theatins, founding of, 2623
Thebais, 38, 77
Thebans, 855, 856
Theban war, 907–914
Thebes, in Egypt, 38
Colossi at, 51–52
conquered by Esar-haddon, 196, 197
magnificence of, 54
rise of, 48
ruins of, 38
Thebes, in Greece, 708, 714, 717, 718, 751, 855, 856, 907–925, 963–966
alliance of Persia with, 919, 920
capture of, 751
founding of, 714
rise and fall of, 925
Sacred Band of, 910, 918, 978
supremacy of, 886–927
Thelwall, 3342
Themis, 737
Themiscyra, 417
Themistocles, 814, 815, 822, 824–830, 835, 836, 841
death of, 842–843
Theocrites, 1099–1100
Theodatus, 1536
Theodebald, 1552
Theodebert, 1536, 1551, 1552
Theodolinda, 1540
Theodora, 1575
Theodore, 1740
Theodore, King of Abyssinia, 3657
Theodoric, the Eastern Roman General, 1720
Theodoric, the Ostrogoth, 1533–1535
education of, 1534

laws of, 1534
Theodoric, the Visigoth, 1509
humbles Rome in Gaul, 1527
Theodoric II., 1510, 1528
Theodosiopolis, siege and fall of, 1662, 1663, 1685
Theodosius II., 1507, 1573, 1574
Theodosius the Great, 1494, 1495, 1499–1503, 1573
Theogony, Grecian, 723, 724, 794
Theophilus, Greek emperor, 1597, 1598
Theophilus Eaton, 2939
Theramenes, 886, 887
Theresa, Maria, 2978, 2979, 2991
Theresa, Maria, Empress of Austria, 3089, 3096, 3099–3105, 3112, 3118, 3119, 3138, 3146, 3149, 3153, 3164
Thermia, battle of, 3642
Thermidor, 9th and 10th, 3395, 3398
Thermodas, river of, 417
Thermopylæ, 708
battle of, 515
pass of, 818–821, 969, 971, 973
Theseus, 715
Thespians, 819–821
Thespis, 796–798
Thessalonians, massacre of the, 1491,1502
Thessalonica, 958
Thessalonica, half-sister of Alexander, 1007, 1019
Thessaly, 704–706, 915, 916, 918, 919, 921
plain of, 704, 705
Thetis, 733
Theudis, 1529
Theudisdal, 1529
Thibault, Count of Champagne, 2141
Thibet, Grand Lama of, 657, 658
Thierry, the brothers, 3964
Thiers, Louis Adolphe, 3577–3579, 3677, 3680–3682, 3688, 3706–3708, 3711, 3964
Thimbron, 903
Thionville, siege and fall of, 2795
surrender of, 3672
Thirwall, Connop, 3959
Thirty Tyrants, of Athens, 886–889
of the Roman Empire, 1449
Thirty Years' War, 2771–2800
Thistlewood, Arthur, 3556
Thomas, French General, 3681
Thomas, General George H., 4146, 4162, 4180, 4194, 4202, 4203, 4216, 4217
Thomas, General John, 3234
Thomas, General Lozenzo, 4236
Thomas, St., 678
Thomists, 2052
Thompson, General, 4058
Thompson, Jeff., 4140, 4149, 4177
Thompson, Charles, 3221
Thompson, James, 3509
Thomyris, Queen of the Massagetæ, 493
Thor, or Donnar, 1355, 1356, 1561, 1976, 1979
Thoreau, 3963
Thoreux, Captain, 3852
Thornton, Captain, 4079, 4356
Thornton, Sir Edward, 4251
Thorismund, 1527
Thorwaldsen, 3967
Thoth, or Athothis, 44
Thoth, the god, 96
Thothmes, 50
Thothmes II., 51
Thothmes III., 51
Thothmes IV., 51
Thouret, 3393
Thrace, 756, 758, 759, 882, 1048, 1342
devastated by barbarians, 1740
Thrasybulus, 887–889, 903
Three Emperors' Battle, 3442, 3443
Thucydides, 24, 712, 867, 933, 934
Thumen, 1581
Thundering Legion, 1426
Thuringians, home of, 1522
Thurn, Count, 2775, 2776
Thurot, Commodore, 2430
Thymbra, battle of, 429
Tiber, 1113
Tiberias, lake, 376
Tiberius, 1388, 1390–1396
Tiberius II., 1591, 1709
Tiberius Cornucanius, 1187
Tiberius Sempronius, 1209
Tiberius Sempronius Gracchus, 1215
Tiberius Sempronius Gracchus, the reformer, 1239–1241
Tibullus, 1373
Tichu, 676–677
Ticinus, battle of, 1209
Ticonderoga, Fort, 3117
capture of, 3130
siezed by Colonel Ethan Allen, 3228
seized by the British, 3250
Tien-tsin, treaty of, 3636, 4635

Tiers Etat, 3360
Tiflis, battle of, 3618, 2493
Tiglathi-Nin I., 143, 144
Tiglathi Nin II., 155
Tiglath Pileser I., 145–154
buildings erected by, 148, 149
conquests of, 145–148
dominions of, 152, 153
religious zeal of, 149–151
temples restored by, 149
Tiglath Pileser II., Assyria under, 172–175
edifices of, 174–175
wars and conquests of, 173, 174
Tigranes, the Armenian king, 1037, 1060, 1272
Tigranes, the Persian admiral, 833
Tigranocerta, battle of, 1272
founding of, 1060
Tigris-Euphrates, valley of the, 113–122
Tigurinians, 1251
Tiku, 676
Tilden, Governor Samuel J., 4253, 4254
Tilly, Count, 2777–2781, 2783–2786
Tilsit, peace of, 3453, 3456, 3479
Timæus, 712
Timanthus, 1017
Timesithus, 1445
Timoleon, 441
Timotheus, 911, 926, 927
Timotheus, the musician, 932
Timour the Lame, Khan of Tartary, 2463–2487
Tinicum Island, 2943
Tinville, Fouquier-, 3384, 3393, 3399
Tippecanoe, battle of, 4013
Tippoo Saib, 3280, 3333, 3344
Tirhakah, King of Ethiopia, 3426
Tiribazus, 904
Tiridates, 1457, 1458, 1623, 1624
Tiryns, ruins of, 721
Tisiphone, 739
Tissaphernes, 520, 878, 879, 896–899
Tisza, 3766, 3888
Titans, 723
Tithonus, 736
Titian, 2804
Titsing, 4631
Titus, 1088, 1412–1415
Titus Manlius, 1175, 1176
Titus Quinctius Flaminius, 1025, 1224, 1225
Titus Tatius, 1126
Tobago, Island of, surrender of, 3278
Tocquqeville, Alexis de, 3965
Todleben, Colonel, 3619, 3745, 3766
Togo, Admiral, 3886, 4729, 4730
Togrul, 2038, 2039
Togrul III., 2044
Tohopeka, battle of, 4020
Tokar, capture of, 3800
Tokay, battle of, 2582
Tokugawa Iyeyasu, Shogun, 4640
Tola, 386
Tolbiac, battle of, 1546
Toledo, peace of, 2585
Tolentino, battle of, 3498
peace of, 3412
Toleration, Edict of, 2751
Tolly, Count Barclay de, 3460, 3481, 3488, 3489
Tolmides, 851
Tolosa, Navas de, battle of, 2392
Tolstoi, Count Ostermann, 3488
Tolstoi, Count, 3791
Tolstoi, Count Leo, 3882, 3966
Toltecs, 2534
Tombs of the Persian Kings, 574–576
Tomochichi, 2949
Tompkins, Daniel D., 4034, 4040
Tonnère, Clermont, 3363
Tonquin, 3349, 4636, 4637
war in, 3844, 3845
Toombs, Robert, 4115
Toplitz, treaty of, 3487
Torfou, battle of, 3387, 3388
Torgau, battle of, 3128
Tories and Whigs, in America, 3217
in England, 2884
Torres, 4342
Torres Vedras, 3467
Torricelli, 3026
Torrington, Herbert, Earl of, 2915, 2916
Torstenson, General, 2794–2796
Tortona, destruction of, 2086
Tortosa, capture of, 3468
Tosothrus, 44
Tostig, Earl of Northumberland, 2024
Totila, 1536, 1537, 1579
Toul, 2620
Toulon, insurrection of, 3390
siege of, 3010
Turks at, 2589
Toulouse, battle of, 3494
Count Raymond VI. of, 2075–2081
Touraine, 2145, 2252, 2441

Tournaments of chivalry ,2049
Tours, battle of, 1555, 1842
Tourville, Admiral, 2915, 2998
Toussaint L'Ouverture, 3434, 4349
Tower of London, building of, 2246
Tower, the little Princes in the, 2346
Townshend, Lord, 3080, 3082
Towton, battle of, 2337
Traci, William de, 2256
Trafalgar, battle of, 3441, 3442
Trajan, 1071, 1095, 1096, 1418–1421
  triumph of, 1420
Trajanus, Marcus Ulpias, 1418
Transmigration of the soul, doctrine of, 87, 635, 637, 651
Transsubstantiation, doctrine of, 1949
Transvaal, republic of, annexed to British dominions, 3793, 4445–4447
  Uitlanders of, 3825, 4455–4470
Transsylvania, 2437, 3603
  Turkish rule in, 3058, 3065
Trasimenus, battle of, 1210, 1211
Trastamara, Henry of, 2175, 2176, 2299, 2394
Traun, Field Marshal, 3105
Travendal, peace of, 3067
Treaties of—
  Aix la Chapelle, in 1668, 2983
  Aix la Chapelle, 1648, 3111, 3112
  Amiens, 3351, 3433
  Arras, 2223, 2343
  Bergen-op-Zoom, 2744
  Berlin, 3770, 3771
  Berwick, 2709
  Cateau-Cambresis, 2681, 2718, 2747
  Chaumont, 3493
  Cherasco, 2967
  Constantinople, 3774
  Dover, 2879–2881
  Edinburgh, 2682, 2709, 2750
  Fontainebleau, in 1785, 3155
  Fontainbeleau, in 1814, 3494
  Frankfort-on-the-Main, 3678
  Füssen, 3105
  Guadalupe Hidalgo, 4087, 4357
  Halle, 2773
  Hamburg, 3137
  Hubertsburg, 3137, 3138
  Jassy, 3173, 3174
  Lemberg, 3045
  Loo, 3155
  Lunéville, 3431
  Madrid, 2577
  Nankin, 3565, 4632
  Paris, in 1763, 3137
  Paris, in 1783, 3281, 3282
  Paris, in 1810, 3461
  Paris, in 1814, 3494
  Paris, in 1815, 3501
  Paris, in 1856, 3622, 3623
  Paris, in 1898, 4303, 4304
  Peterswaldau, 3487
  Prague, in 1635, 2791
  Prague, in 1866, 3648
  Pressburg, 3443
  Rastadt, 2929, 3015, 3016
  Reichenbach, in 1790, 3173
  Reichenbach, in 1813, 3487
  Ried, 3489
  Ripon, 2835
  Rueil, 2970
  San Ildefonso, 3410, 3411
  San Stefano, 3760, 3761
  Seville, 3090
  St. Petersburg, 3164
  Teschen, 3153
  the Crown, 3003, 3004
  the Pyrenees, 2978, 2979
  Toplitz, 3487
  Troyes, 2183, 2327
  Turkomanshee, 3539
  Union, 2924–2926
  Utrecht, 2929, 2937, 3014, 3015
  Versailles, in 1782, 3281
  Versailles, in 1871, 3677
  Vienna, in 1738, 3096
  Vienna, in 1864, 3645
  Vienna, in 1866, 3648
  Villa Franca, 3630
  Washington, in 1842, 4063, 4064
  Washington, in 1871, 4242, 4243
  Welau, 3038
  Westphalia, 2798, 2799
Trebia, battle of, 1209
  second battle of, 3424
Trebizond, 2442, 2485
Trencanel, Raymond, 2079
Trent affair, 4143, 4144
Trent, Council of, 2613, 2818, 2620, 2628, 2629, 2719, 2720
Trenton, battle of, 3245
Trepoff, General, 3779
Treves, Bishop of, 3703

Trevino, General, 4361, 4362
Trial by Jury, origin of, 1958, 2004, 2005, 2259
Tribonian, 1583, 1584
Tribunate, of France, 3429, 3438
Tribunes, of Rome, 1133, 1150
Tribur, Diet at, 1947
Trichinopoly, siege of, 3114
Triennial Act, 2917
Trifels, castle of, 2068, 2263
Tripoli, 4007, 4034
Tripolizza, siege of, 3536
Triptolemus, 731, 732
Tristany, General, 3691, 3696
Triton, 726, 733
Triumvirate, First, 1279
Triumvirate, Second, 1305
Triumvirs, 1279, 1305, 1310
Troad, 419, 719
Trochu, 3671, 3673, 3674, 3676
Trœzen, 711
Trœzenia, 711
Trojan War, 718, 719
Trollope, Anthony, 3959
Tromp, Van, 2856, 2857, 2971
Tronchet, 3377
Troppau, 3532
Troubadours, 2053, 2154
Trouveres, 2154, 2155
Troy, destruction of, 718
  siege and capture of, 718
Troyes, battle of, 2195
  bombardment of, 3493
  treaty of, 2183, 2327
Truce of God, 2133
Trumbull, John, 3290
Trumbull, Lyman, 4107, 4210, 4232, 4237
Trussell, Sir William, 2290
Truxtun, Commodore, 3998, 1771
Tryon, Governor, 3216, 3247, 3261
Tryon, Sir George, 3811
Trypho, 1254
Tsa Paok Woi, General, 4650
Tse dynasty, 679
Tso Fonk Wai, General, 4650
Tsong-ti, 4627
Tübingen, University of, 2610
Tucki, 2511
Tucker, General Sir Charles, 4504
Tudor, Henry, Earl of Richmond, afterwards, Henry VII., 2346–2349, 2352–2360
Tudor, Owen, 2328, 2346
Tuileries, 2981, 3366, 3437, 3497, 3543, 3589, 3610–3612, 3669, 3684, 3687, 3688
  storming of, 3372, 3373
Tuisca, 1561
Tulga, 1531
Tullia, 1135
Tullus Hostilius, 1127–1130
Tunis, 2072, 2153, 2584, 2682, 3843, 4034
Tupac Amaru, 4341
Tupelo, battle of, 4189
Turanian tribes, 26, 471, 1522
Turenne, Marshal, 2795, 2971, 2972, 2974–2977, 2982, 2984–2987
Turgeneff, Alexei, 3966
Turgeneff, Ivan, 3966
Turgot, 3359
Turin, battle of 3009, 3010
  siege and fall of, 2793
Turkestan, 3719–3721
Turkey, assassination of Abdul Aziz, 3727
  admitted into European States-System, 3622
  and Egypt, 3572–3574, 3521–3525
  and Modern Greece, 3536–3541, 3918–3922
  Armenian massacres in, 3914–3918
  atrocities in, 3728
  Europeon Powers and, 3915
  framing of constitution for, 3731
  insolvency of, 3726
  Kurds of, 3914
  persecution of Christians in, 3914–3918
  reforms in, 3915, 3916
  Russian War of 1806–1812 in, 3454–3458
  Russian War of 1828–1829 in, 3539–3541
  Russian War of 1877–1878 (see Russo-Turkish War), 3725–3774
  sultans of, table of, 4887
Turkomans, 2493, 3720, 3721
Turkomanshee, treaty of, 3539
Turks, first appearance of in history, 1580, 1581
  conquests by, 1580
  their iron manufactures, 1581
Turks, Ottoman, empire of the, 2475–2487
  enter Europe, 2444, 2477
  modern, 2581–2591, 2721–2723, 2725, 2726, 3056–3065, 3083, 3037, 3056–3183, 3554–3558, 3536–3541, 3572–3574, 3617–3623, 3721–3774, 3906–3922
Turks, Seljuk, empire of the, 2037–2045
  adopt the Mohammedan religion, 2038

end of dynasty of, 2045
greatest prosperity of, 2042
in Western Asia, 2037, 2045
Jellalean established, 2043
Turner, Joseph M. W., 3966
Turnhout, battle of, 2743
Tuscans, 1122, 1123
Tuscany, 1115, 2385, 3096, 3586, 3631
Tuscarora Indians, 2533, 2948
Twelve Tables, laws of the, 1156, 1157
Twiggs, General, David Emanuel, 4121, 4141
Tycho Brahe, 2725, 2802
Tyennesis, King of Cilicia, 421
Tyler, John, 4061–4063, 4122, 4123
Tyler, Wat, 2305–2309
Tyndale, William, 2649
Tyndall, John, 3955
Typhon, or Seth, 96–99
Tyr, the God, 1981
Tyrconnel, Richard Talbot, Earl of, 2895
Tyre, 325–330
captured by the Assyrians, 184, 329
subjection to Egypt and Babylon, 329
siege and capture of, by Nebuchadnezzar, 250, 329
siege and capture of, by Alexander the Great, 330, 992, 993
siege of, by the Assyrians, 176, 328
Tyrol, 2103, 2110
invasion of the, 3007
restored to Austria, 3521
revolt in the, 3471, 3472
Tyroleans, Andreas Hofer and the, 3471, 3472
Tyrone, Hugh O'Neil, Earl of, 2700, 2701
Tyrone's rebellion, 2700–2702
Tyrtæus, 778, 795

UAHABRA, 61
Uaphris, King of Egypt, 249
Uenephes, 44
Uewanukif, ruins of, 452
Uganda, 3809
Uitlanders, 3825, 3826, 4455–4473
Uhrich, General, 3670
Ukraine, 3039, 3041, 3042, 3044, 3045, 3053, 4065, 3177
Uland, Ludwig, 3965
Ulfilas, 1498
Ulloa, San Juan de, castle of, 4083
Ulm, peace of, 2777
surrender of, 3441
Ulpian Library, 1419
Ulpius, Marcellus, 1430
Ulrica Eleanora, Queen of Sweden, 3071, 3148
Ulrich, Duke of Würtemburg, 2610, 2615
Ulrich Zwingli, 2607–2609
Ulster, Germany, battle of, 1950
Ulster, Ireland, Scotch settlers of, 2814, 2815
Ultramontane party, of Belgium, 3545
of Switzerland, 3585
of Germany, 3073, 3074
Ultramontanes, 3702, 3649
Ulysses, 718, 719, 727, 737, 793
Umbria, 1116, 1117
Umbrians, 1122
Uncle Tom's Cabin, romance, 4098, 4111, 3961
Union, Parliamentary, of England and Scotland, 2924–2926
of Great Britain and Ireland, 3347
Union, treaty of, 2925
Union Pacific and Central Pacific Railroads, completion of, 4238
Unitarians, 3518
United States of America, Abolitionists of, 4053–4056, 4060, 4065–4068, 4098, 4099
African slave trade, 4111
Alaska, purchase of, 4235, 4236
Alaskan seal fisheries dispute, 4267
Alien and Sedition Laws of, 3999, 4000
ambassadors sent abroad, 4269
American System, 4048
and Revolutionary France, 3989–3991
annexation of Hawaii, 4303
annexation of Texas, 4069–4074
arbitration for Bering Sea dispute, at Paris, 4270
Arctic expeditions of, 4100
assassination of Garfield, 4259
at the close of the American Revolution, 3288–3301
Bank of North America founded, 3293
border troubles of, in Maine, 4061
Canadian boundary line fixed, 4036
centennial celebration in, 4250–4252
centennial of Washington's inauguration, 4265
cession of Florida, 4035
cession of California and New Mexico, 4087
Chilian difficulties, 4267
civil troubles in Rhode Island, 4062, 4063
civil war in Kansas, 4105, 4106

civil war in (see United States, civil war in), 4126–4228
Clayton-Bulwer Treaty, 4095
commercial treaty with Japan, 4104
Compromise Act, provisions of, 4095, 4096
constitutional convention at Philadelphia of 1787, 3301–3311
constitutional centennial, 4263
Credit Mobilier of, 4244, 4245
Gadsden purchase, 4101
Cuban revolution and, 4279–4286
demands the withdrawal of Emperor Maximilian from Mexico, 4233, 4234
Democratic party formed in, 3978, 3979
difficulties with France, 3989–3991, 3997–3999
difficulty with Germany concerning Samoa, 4264, 4265
Dred Scott decision, 4108, 4109
effects of the decrees of Berlin and Milan in, 4009, 4010
end of civil war in, 4220–4228
financial difficulties of, 4057–4059
first congress of, 3974, 3975
formation of Southern Confederacy, 4120
formation of the electoral college, 3306
fourteenth constitutional amendment adopted, 4237
Free Soil party, 4091
fugitive slave law, 4097
government of, moved to Washington, 4003
Hawaiian question, 4268, 4271
Hayti and, 4264
impeachment of President Johnson, 4236, 4237
Indians removed beyond the Mississippi, 4046, 4047, 4056
Indian war of 1790 in, 3984, 3985
Indian war of 1811 in, 4012, 4013
Indians under Black Hawk, war with, 4056
industries in the Eighteenth Century, 3290, 3291
internal improvements in, 4047
issue of greenbacks, 4168
Jay's Treaty, 3993–3995
Johnstown disaster, 4265, 4266
Georgia controversy, 4046
joint high commission with Great Britain, 4242, 4283
Kansas-Nebraska bill, 4102, 4103
Know-Nothing party of, 4104
Mafia riots in New Orleans, 4267
Maine boundary line settled, 4061
McKinley tariff act, 4266
Mexican purchase, 2101
Mexican war, 4077–4087
Missouri compromise, 4036, 4039
Monroe doctrine, 4040–4045
Mormons in, 4088, 4089
national constitution of, 3292–3311
national mint established at Philadelphia, 3977
Northwest territory of, 3977
Oregon boundary, 4074–4777
Ostend Manifesto, 4103, 4104
Pan-American congress, 4266
panic of 1837, 4059
panic of 1857, 4110
panic of 1873, 4247
panic of 1893, 4270, 4271
peace convention of, 4122, 4123
peace of Ghent, with Great Britain, 4032
peace of Guadalupe Hidalgo, 4087
Philippine insurrection, 4305–4320
platforms of Presidential nominees of 1860, 4113, 4114
proclamation of amnesty to Confederates, 4230, 4231
proposed arbitration treaty with Great Britain, 4276
purchase of Alaska, 4235, 4236
purchase of Louisiana, 4005, 4006
railroad riots of 1877, 4255
railroad strikes of 1894, 4272, 4273
reciprocity treaty with Great Britain, 4104
reconstruction policy of Congress, 4232, 4233
Republican party formed, 4106, 4107
seceded states restored to the Union, 4233, 4237, 4238
secession of slave states, 4115–4126
Shays' insurrection, 3294, 3295
Sherman Silver Act, 4266
Specie Circular, 4058
Specie Resumption Act, 4257
state ratification of the national constitition in Eighteenth Century, 3310

"States' Rights" and "Nullification," 4046–4053
tariff law of 1828, 4048
Tariff compromise, 4052, 4053
territory claimed by states, Eighteenth Century, 3295–3297
Thirteenth Amendment adopted, 4210, 4211
Venezuela boundary dispute, 4274–4277
Virginius difficulty with Spain, 4247, 4248
enfranchisement of negroes in, 4238, 4239
War of 1812, Great Britain, 4014–4033
war with Algiers, 4034
war with France, 3998, 3999
war with the Nez Perces, 4255, 4256
war with Mexico, 4077–4087
war with Modocs, 4245, 4246
war with Spain, 4279–4305
war with the Seminoles, 4058–4060
wars with the Sioux, 4162, 4163, 4252, 4253, 4266, 4267
with Tripoli, 4007
war with the Utes, 4257
Washington's administration attacked, 3996
Whiskey Insurrection in, 3984
Wilson Tariff Act, 4272
Wilmot Proviso, 4086
United States of America, Civil War in, 4126–4228
amnesty proclamation, 4184
Army of the Cumberland, 4179–4181
assassination of Abraham Lincoln, 4220, 4221
attitude of foreign powers in, 4131, 4132, 4143–4145
battles of Bull Run, 4135, 4136, 4158
battle of Gettysburg, 4170–4174
battle of the Wilderness, 4194, 4195
beginning of, 4226, 4227
blockade of Southern ports, 4143
campaign of 1861, 4132–4145
campaign of 1862, 4145–4169
campaign of 1863, 4169–4185
campaign of 1864, 4185–4211
campaign of 1865, 4211–4222
capture of New Orleans, 4149, 4150
charitable organizations of, 4225, 4226
Confederate privateers, 4182, 4183
conference of Lincoln with Grant, Sherman and Meade, 4215
Copperheads of, 4167
Emancipation Proclamation issued, 4164–4166
end of, 4218–4228
England protests against building ships for the confederacy, 4186, 4187
enlistment of colored troops, 4183, 4184
fall of Richmond, 4218, 4219
Lee's surrender, 4220
national armies at close of, 4223
national navy of, 4181, 4182
naval operations of 1863, 4181–4183
New York riots, 4183
opening of the Mississippi, 4174–4176
outlook at end of 1862, 4167
peace conference at Fortress Monroe, 4211, 4212
Red River expedition, 4189, 4190
Sherman's, W. T., march to the sea, 4203, 4204
slavery abolished in the, 4210, 4211
Trent Affair, 4143–4145
victories of Sheridan in the Shenandoah Valley, 4199–4201
prisons of, 4224, 4225
United States of America, Presidential elections in, 3973–4336
Adams (John) and Jefferson, 3996
Adams (John Quincy) and Calhoun, 4045
Buchanan and Breckenridge, 4107, 4108
Cleveland and Hendricks, 4260
Cleveland and Stevenson, 4268
Garfield and Arthur, 4258
Grant and Colfax, 4237, 4238
Grant and Wilson, 4243, 4244
Harrison (Benjamin) and Morton, 4264
Harrison (William Henry) and Tyler, 4061, 4062
Hayes and Wheeler, 4253, 4254
Jackson and Calhoun, 4049
Jackson and Van Buren, 4056
Jefferson and Burr, 4004
Lincoln and Hamlin, 4113, 4114
Lincoln and Johnson, 4207–4209
Madison and Clinton, 4011
Madison and Gerry, 4017, 4018
McKinley and Hobart, 4277, 4278
McKinley and Roosevelt, 4325–4327
Monroe and Tompkins, 4034, 4040
Pierce and King, 4100, 4101

Polk and Dallas, 4073
Roosevelt and Fairbanks, 4333
Taylor and Fillmore, 4091, 4092
VanBuren and Johnson, 4058
Washington and John Adams, 3973, 3983
United States, Presidents of, table of, 4889
Universalists, 3518
Universities, Arabian, 1852, 1870, 1876, 1877, 2052
mediæval European, 2052
Unstruth, battle of, 1936
Nnterwalden, canton of, 2111, 2112, 2116
Upanishads, extracts from, 638
Upir, King of Asmun, 179
Upsala, university of, 2419
Ur, or Hur, 116, 127, 128
temple of, 127, 128
Urania, 738
Uranos, 723
Urban II., Pope, 1951, 1952, 2059, 2136
organizes the First Crusade, 2059
Urbicus, Lollius, 1423
Urdamane, 201
Uri, canton of, 2111, 2112
Uriah, 396
Urrea, General, 4353, 4354
Urtaki, King of Susiana, 202
Uruguay, 4364, 4365
Urukh, 127, 128
Ushant, naval battle of, 3273
Usurtasen I., 49
Usurtasen II., 49
Usurtasen III., 49
Utah, territory of, settled by Mormons, 4088, 4089
rebellion in, 4109
State of, admission of, 4272
Ute Indians, war with the, 4257
Utica, Ancient,
Utopia, by Sir Thomas More, 2647
Utraquists, 2121
Utrecht, peace of, 2929, 2937, 3014, 3015
Union of, 2737
Uzziah, King of Judah, 406

VAAL KRANTZ, battle of, 3828, 4497
Vadier, 3394, 3399
Vafangow, first battle of, 3884, 4713
second battle of 3884, 4715
Vagabanta, battle of, 1653, 1654
Vahan, the Mamigonian, 1682
Vaillant, 3854
Valais, canton of, 3435
Valakhesh, or Volagases, 1680
Valdivia, Pedro de, 2545
Valençay, 3463, 3491
Valencia, province of, 3009, 3010
Valencia, city of, capture of, 3468
repulse at, 3464
siege and bombardment of, 3694
Valenciennes, capture of, 3895
siege and fall of, 2987
siege of, 2977
Valens, 1494–1498
Valente, Dr., 4376
Valentinian I., 1494, 1495
Valentinian II., 1495–1500
Valentinian III., 1507–1510
Valerian, 1447, 1448
Valerien, Fort, 3671, 3674, 3682, 3683
Valerius, 1150
Valerius, another, 1174
Valerius, Marcus, 1215
Valhalla, 1975
Valladolid, 2527, 3469
Vallandignam, Clement Laird, 4113, 4184, 4208
Valle, Adolfo, 4362
Valles, 3687
Valley Forge, 3252–3254
Valmy, battle of, 3375
Valois, dynasty of, 2166–2232, 2547–2609, 2746–2767
Valois, Philip of, 2166–2170
Valparaiso, naval battles of, 4371
riot at, 4267, 4373, 4374
siege and fall of, 4372
Valverde, battle of, 4152
Valverde, the priest, 2543
Van Artevelde, James, or Jaques, 2293, 2667
Van Artevelde, Philip, 2178
Vandals, 1452, 1505–1508, 1510, 1521, 1522, 1576
capture of Rome by, 1510
home of, 1522
Kingdom of, in Africa, founded, 1508
Kingdom of, in Africa, conquered by Eastern Romans, 1576
Vandamme, 3488, 3489
Van Diemen's Land, 3569
Van Dorn, General Earl, 4148, 4151, 4179
Van Dyke, 3027

Vane, Sir Henry, 2841, 2857, 2858, 2873
Van Horne, Major, 4017
Van Olden Barneveldt, 2745
Van Tromp, Admiral, 2856, 2857, 2971
Van Twiller, Wouter, 2940
Vanvres, Fort, 3671, 3674, 3681, 3683–3685
Varahan I., 1621, 1622
Varahan II., 1622, 1623
Varahan III., 1623, 1624
Varahan IV., 1657
Varahan V., 1661–1667
Varanes, 1592
Varangians, 1965, 2420, 2423
Varennes, arrest of Louis XVI at, 3367
Varennes, Billand, 3384, 3394, 3399
Varese, capture of, 3629
Varna, battle of, 2435, 2438, 2446, 2483
capture of, 3539
Varro, 1325
Varro, Tarentius, 1213, 1214
Varuna, 622, 624, 625
Varus, Quintilius, 1388, 1389
Vasa, Gustavus, 2419, 2633, 2634
Vasco da Gama, 2402, 2522, 2523
Vasco Nuñes de Balboa, 2528
Vassals, 2047, 2048
Vassili III., Grand Duke of Russia, 2430
Vassili IV., Grand Duke of Russia, 2430, 2431
Vassili V., Autocrat of all the Russias, 3045
Vassili VI., Czar of Russia, 3051, 3052
Vasvar, truce of, 3059
Vatican, in Rome, building of, 1907
Vauban, the engineer, 2981, 2984, 2989, 2995, 2997, 2998
Vauchambps, battle of, 3493
Vaud, canton of, 3416, 3417
Vaudois, or Waldenses, 2590, 2591, 2704
persecutions of the, 2590, 2591
Vedanta philosophy, 636–640
Vedas, of the Hindoos, 620–628
extracts from, 623–628
religion of the, 622–628
theology of the, 622–628
Vedic age, 621–628
Vega, Lope de, 3027
Veii, Roman conquest of, 1161–1163
Velarde, 3693
Velasquez, 3028
Venables, Admiral, 2862, 4349
Vendeans, 3387–3389, 3402, 3403
Vendée, La, revolt in, 3387–3389, 3402, 3403
Vendemiaire 11th and 13th, insurrection of, 3403, 3404
Vendidad, 585, 586
Vendome, battle of, 3674
Vendome, Duke of, 3006, 3009, 3010, 1011, 3013
Vendome column, destruction of, 3686
Venerable Bede, 1567, 2052
Veneti, 2383
Venetia, ancient, 1114
modern, 3608, 3630, 3648
Venezia, 2383
Venezuela,
boundary dispute of, with Great Britain, 4274–4277
conquest of, by the Spaniards, 2545, 2546
conspiracy in, 4344
earthquake in, 4344
freed by Simon Bolivar, 4344, 4345
revolutionary attempts in, 4374, 4388
war of independence in, 4342–4346
Venice, Republic of, 2380–2385, 2722, 2723, 3059, 3062, 3065, 3083, 3415
ceremony of Wedding the Adriatic, 2384
commerce and naval power of, 2383, 2384
conquests of, 2383, 2384
Council of Ten in, 2384
decline of, 2385
dissensions and corruption in, 2384
end of, 3415
Doges of, 2384
founding of, 1509, 2383
in the Crusades, 2384
Rialto bridge, 2384
St. Mark as patron saint, 2384
territories of, 2384
wars of Turks against, 2385, 2722, 2723, 3062, 3065, 3083
wealth and power of, 2383, 2384
Venus, 724
Venusia, 1182
Vera Cruz, attack on, 3579, 4354
occupation of, 4358
siege and fall of, 4083, 4356
Vera Sassulitch, 2779
Verazanni, John, 2529
Vercellæ, battle of, 1253
Vercingetorix, King of Arverni, 1283, 1284
surrenders Gaul to Cæsar, 1283, 1284

Verde Islands, Cape de, discovery of, 2522
Verdi, 3967
Verdun, partition treaty of, 1905
Vergesack, General, 3459
Vergniaud, 3377
Vermandois, Count Hugh of, 2061
Vermont, 3250, 3295
admission of, 3978
Vernet, Horace, 3967
Vernon, Admiral, 3098, 3287
Vernon, Mount, 3285, 3287, 3973, 4002
Verona, 3629
Veronese, Paul, 2805
Verplanck's Point, capture of, 3261
Versailles, palace of, 2981
Versailles, peace of, in 1782, 3281
in 1871, 3677
Verus, Lucius, 1424–1426
Vervins, peace of, 2743, 2771
Vespasian, 1087, 1088, 1410–1413
Vespucci, Amerigo, 2527
Vesta, 724, 1138
Vestal fire, 1138
Vestal Virgins, 1138, 1139
Vesuvius, battle of, 1176
eruption of, in A. D., 79, 1414
Vetranio, 1481, 1482
Vettius Scatto, 1259
Vetruria, 1151
Vezelai, council of, 2140
Vicksburg, siege and capture of, 4174, 4175
Victor, Marshal, 3464, 3666, 3667
Victor II., Pope, 1937, 1938
Victor III., Pope, 1951
Victor Amadeus II., Duke of Savoy, 2996, 2999, 3000, 3007, 3010, 3084
Victor Emmanuel I., 3532
Victor Emmanuel II., 3607
and Garabaldi, 3631–3635
at Solferino, 3630
in Naples, 3632
petitioned to occupy Rome, 3678
proclaimed King of Italy, 3633
proclamation of, to the Romans, 3679
Victoria, General Guadalupe, of Mexico, 4343, 4350, 4351
Victoria Land, discovery of, 3953
Victoria, Queen, accession of, 3562, 3563
American civil war and, 4145
greatness of her reign, 3836, 3837
Jubilees of, 3805, 3816, 3817
long reign of, 3833, 3836
made Empress of India, 3661
marriage of, 3563
death of 3833–3837
receives the Koh-i-noor diamond, 3567
Victoria, wife of Emperor Frederick of Germany, 3870
death of, 3877, 3878
Victorio, Indian Chief, 4257
Vienna, Concordat of, 2123
congress of, 3496, 3521
first siege of, by the Turks, 2583
International Exhibition at, 3949
League of, 3089
Peace of, in 1864, 3645
Peace of, in 1866, 3648
second siege of, by the Turks, 3060, 3061
Third Treaty of, in 1738, 3096
Vienne, battle of, 1549
Vigo Bay, battle of, 3006
Viglius, 2728
Vikings, 1959–1966
Villa Franca, Peace of, 3630
Villagos, Görgey's surrender at, 3605
Villars, Marshal, 3006, 3007, 3012, 3014, 3095
Villaumez, Vice-Admiral, 3474
Villaviciosa, first battle of, 3023
second battle of, 3013
Villele, 3525–3527
Villemur, burning of, 2077
Viller Excel, capture of, 3675
Villeroi, Marshal, 3000, 3004, 3006, 3009
Villiers, George, 2817
Vimiera, battle of, 3464
Vincennes, France, 2152, 3438
Vincennes, Indiana, 3018
Vinci, Leonardo da, 2804
Vindex, Julius, 1406
Vindelicia, 1340
Vindya mountains, 613
Vinca, Peter de, 2098
Vinegar Hill, battle of, 3346
Vinoy, General, 3682, 3688
Vionville, battle of, 3666
Virgil, 1100, 1372, 1386
Virginia, colony of, 2931–2933
Bacon's Rebellion in, 2932
House of Burgesses in, 2932
naming and first settlement in, 2931
slavery introduced into, 2932
under Governor Berkeley, 2932, 2933

Virginia, State of, 3310
secession of, 4129
readmission of, 4238
Virginia, Roman maiden, 1158, 1159
death of, 1158, 1159
Virginius, Roman plebeian, 1158, 1159
Viriathus, 1235
Visconti, family of, 2387
Vishnu, the God, 642–646
Avatars of, 643, 644
Visigoths, 1497, 1498, 1501, 1506, 1507, 1509, 1522, 1526–1533
Kingdom of, in Spain, 1526–1533
Vitellius, 1409–1411
Vitiges, 1536, 1577
Vitry, castle of, burning of the, 2141
Vitry-le-Francaise, capture of, 3667
Vittoria, battle of, 3469
Vladetsky, 3784
Vladivostok, 4695
bombardment of, 4705
Vladimir I., the Great, 2423, 2424
Vladimir II., 2426
Voelkersham, Admiral, 3886, 4730
Vogelweide, Walther von der, 2107
Voillé, battle of, 1547
Vollaterra, battle of, 1180
Volcanalia, 1138
Volney, 3511
Volscians, 1122, 1150, 1151, 1153
Volta, 3507
Voltaire, 3139–3141
visit of, to Frederick the Great, 3093
Volumnia, 1151
Volusianus, 1447
Vomises, 503
Von Bülow, Count, 3877
Von Caprivi, General, 3870, 3872
Von Der Tann, General, 3671, 3672
Von Dorenberg, Colonel, 3472
Von Hardenberg, Chancellor, 3401, 3473
Von Moltke, Field Marshal, 3664, 3665
Von Schill, Major, 3472
Von Stein, Baron, 3473
Voulant, 3394
Vratza, capture of, 3747
Vul, or Iva, the Air-god, 297, 298, 310, 311
Vulcan, 724, 1138
Val-lush I., 142, 143
Val-lush II., 155
Val-lush III., 168–171
WADE, BENJAMIN FRANKLIN, 4107, 4210, 4232
Waddington, 3719, 3842
Wadsworth, Captain, 2939
Wadsworth, General James Samuel, 4194
Wagner, 3967
Wagner, Fort, capture of, 4178
Wagram, battle of, 3471
Wahabes, or Wahabites, 3455, 3519, 3572
Waiblingen, 2084
Waite, Morrison Remick, 4243, 4244
Waitzen, capture of, 3603
Wakefield, battle of, 2335, 2336
Walcheren expedition, 3474, 3475
Walcourt, battle of, 2997
Waldeck, Heinrich von, 2107
Waldeck, Prince of, 2998
Waldemar Atterdag, King of Denmark, 2413
Waldemar the Conqueror, King of Denmark, 2411, 2412
Waldemar the Great, King of Denmark, 2411
Waldemar of Schleswig, 2412
Waldenses, or Vaudois, persecutions of the, 2590, 2591, 2863
Waldo, Peter, 2704
Wales, conquest of, 2279
inhabitants of, 1558, 1559
Wales, first Prince of, 2279, 2280
Wales, New South, 3568
Walker, Leroy Pope, 4128
Walker, Sir Hovenden, 2937, 3115
Walker, General Sir Frederick William Edward Forestier, 4504
Wall of Antonine, 1423
Wallace, General Lewis, 4137, 4199
Wallace, General William Harvey Lamb, 4147
Wallace, William, 2283–2285, 2370, 2371
Wallachia, 2438, 2482, 3039, 3041, 3161, 3162, 3166, 3167, 3171, 3174, 3455–3457, 3539–3541, 3618, 3619, 3640
Wallachs, 3603
Waller, Sir William, 2483
Wallenstein, Albert von, 2740–2783, 2786–2790
assassination of, 2789, 2790
barbarous conduct of, 2780, 2782
education of, 2780
infamous bargain of, with Ferdinand II., 2780
military career of, 2740–2783, 2786–2790
Wallia, 1526, 1527

Wallis, 3330, 3518
Wallis, Sir Provo, 3810
Walpole, Horace, 3127, 3510
Walpole, Sir Robert, 3082, 3086, 3087, 3088, 3091, 3097–3100, 3102, 3119, 3186, 3208, 3513
political weapons of, 3088
Walsingham, Sir Francis, 2678, 2697, 2699
Walter the Penniless, 2060
Waltheof, Earl of Northumberland, 2240
Wamba, 1531, 1532
banishes the Jews, 1531
trance of, 1531, 1532
Wampanoag Indians, 2532, 2933, 2935
Wandewash, battle of, 3132
Wang Seng Tsao, 4652
Warbeck, Perkin, 2354–2357
Ward, General Artemas, 3229
Warfare, Assyrian, 234–238
Babylonian, 282, 283
during the Middle Ages, 2047–2049
during the XV. and XVI. centuries, 2521
Egyptian, 71–73
Greek, 720, 721, 945–948
Persian, 538–548
Roman, 1138, 1365–1370
Warner, Colonel Seth, 3251
Warren, General Gouverneur Kemble, 4193, 4195, 4218
Warren, General Joseph, 3223, 3227, 3229, 3230
Warren, General Sir Charles, 4503
Warrene, Earl of, 2284, 2370, 2371
Warrington, Captain, 4024
Warsaw, battles and captures of, 3034, 3042
Grand Duchy of, 3453
siege and fall of, in 1794, 3180, 3181
siege and fall of, in 1831, 3548
Wartburg castle, Luther at the, 2600–2602
Warwick, Dudley, Earl of, 2664–2667, 2669
Warwick, Edward Plantagenet, Earl of, 2356, 2357
Warwick, Neville, Earl of, 2335–2340
Warwick, Earl of, another, 2938
Warwickshire, 2842
Washburne, Elihu Benjamin, 4210
Washington City, capital of the United States, 4003
Pan-American congress at, 4266
Washington, Fort, captured by the Hessians, 3244
Washington, General George, in the French and Indian War, 3116, 3117, 3129
assaults on the administration of, 3996, 3997
and the National Constitutional Convention, 3301
at Boston, 3230, 3231, 3234, 3235
at Brandywine, 3249
at Germantown, 3249
at Mt. Vernon, 3287
at White Plains, 3244
at Trenton and Princeton, 3245
at Valley Forge, 3252–3234
at Yorktown, 3271, 3272
character and description of, 3286, 3287
chosen commander-in-chief, 3228, 3229
chosen first President of the United States, 3973
death of, 4002, 4003
family and descent of, 3287, 3288
farewell address of, 3996
inauguration of, 3973, 3974
in the War of the Revolution, 3228–3285
in Virginia, 3287
journey from Mt. Vernon to New York, 3973
neutrality proclamation of, 3989–3991
resigns his commission as commander-in-chief, 3285
retreat of, before Cornwallis, 3244
Washington Monument, at Washington, D. C., 4261
Washington, State of, admission of, 4265
Washington, First Treaty of, 4063
Second Treaty of, 4242
Washington, William A., Colonel, 3269
Wasp, vessel, 4017, 4024
Waterford, Ireland, capture of, 2258
Waterloo, battle of, 3499, 3500
Watertown, Massachusetts, 2934
Watling street, Roman military road, 2003
Watson, Thomas E., 4277
Wat Tyler, rebellion of, 2305–2309
Wattegnies, battle of, 3391
Watt, James, inventions of, 3326, 3508
Watts, Isaac, 3509
Wauchope, General, 4505
Waxaw Creek, battle of, 3263

Wayland, Francis, 3964
Wayne, Fort, 3985
Wayne, General Anthony, 3249, 3262, 3270, 3985
Waziristan, British expedition into, 3813
Wealth of Nations, by Adam Smith, 3326, 3508
Webb, General, 3118
Webb, General Alexander Stewart, 4195
Weber, 3967
Webster, Daniel, 4015, 4044, 4049, 4050, 4057, 4062, 4063, 4064, 4077, 4094, 4098, 4099
Webster, Noah, 3961
Wedgwood, Josiah, 3325, 3508
Week, Anglo-Saxon origin of names of days of the, 1561, 1562
Wei-hai-wei, capture of, 4664, 4665
Wei-jink-woi, General, 4650
Weinsberg, siege and capture of, 2084
Weishaupt, Adam, 3147
Weissembourg, first battle of, 3391
  second battle of, 3665
Weissenberg, battle of, 2778
Weitzel, General Godfrey, 4150, 4151, 4219
Welau, peace of, 3035, 3038
Welden, Baron, 3604
Weldon railway, seizure of the, 4197, 4198
Welf, or Guelf, Count, 2084
Wellesley, Sir Arthur, 3324, 3351, 3436, 3464, 3466, 3467
  created Duke of Wellington, 3467
Wellesley, Marquis, 3475
Wellington, Duke of, 3467–3469
  at Albuera, 3464
  at Madrid, 3468
  at Orthez, 3493
  at Salamanca, 3468
  at Talavera, 3466
  at Toulouse, 3494
  at Victoria, 3469
  at Waterloo, 3499, 3500
  retreat of, to Torres Vedras, 3467
  death of, 3571
Wenceslas, King of Germany, 2115, 2116
Wenti, 678
Wentworth, General, 3098
Wentworth, Thomas, Earl of Strafford, 2829, 2831, 2835, 2836
Wepener, siege and relief of, 3829, 4527–4530
Werder, General von, 3666, 3670, 3675
Werela, peace of, 3172
Werner, 3506
Werther, Baron von, 3663
Wesley, Charles, 3512–3517
Wesley, John, 3512–3517
Wesselini, Count Francis, 3060
Wessells, General Henry Walton, 4192
Wessex, Saxon kingdom of, 1559
West, Benjamin, 3512
West, Cornwallis, Lord Sackville, 4264
West, Doctor, 4387
Westermann, 3387
Western Empire, 1494–1514
  fall of the, 1511–1513
  restoration of the, 1885–1954
West Indies, 2527, 4348–4350
Westminster Abbey, 1564, 2023
Westminster, peace of, 2860
Westmoreland, Earl of, 2318
Westphalia, Kingdom of, 3453, 3490
  peace of, 2798, 2799, 2972
  results of peace in Germany, 2799, 2800
West Point, Benedict Arnold at, 3266
West Virginia, admitted as a State, 4181
  declared independent, 4137
  guerilla raid in, 4217
  railroad riots in, 4255
Wetzlar, Imperial chamber of, 3151
Wexford, capture and massacre of, 2853, 2854
Weyler, General, Cuban campaign of, 4416–4427
Weymouth, Lord, 3194
Wheeler, General Joseph, 4214, 4215, 4294–4297
Wheeler, Sir Hugh, British general, in Indian mutiny, 3625
Wheeler, William Almon, 4250, 4253, 4254
Wheelwright, Rev. John, 2934, 2937
Whigs and Tories, in England, 2884
  in America, 3217
White, Colonel, 2860
White, Major, 4140
White, General Sir George Stuart, 4503
White, Montague, 4505
Whitefield, George, 3513–3517
Whitehall, palace of, 2852, 2857–2859
Whitelocke, General, 3451
White Oak Swamp, battle of, 4157
White Plains, battle of, 3244
White Sulphur Springs, battle of, 4174
Whitney, Eli, 3508
Whitney, Professor William Dwight, 3964

Whipple, General, 4170
Whittier, John Greenleaf, 3962, 4055
Whitworth, Lord, 3434
Wialopolski, Count, 3642
Wiasma, peace of, 3041
Wickliffe, John, 2053, 2118, 2119, 2301, 2309, 2310, 2320, 2323
Widdin, battle of, 3063
capture of, 3064
Wieland, 3154, 3512
Wiesloch, battle of, 2729
Wiesnowiski, Michael, King of Poland, 3044
Wigfall, Louis T., 4115
Wight, Isle of, escape of Charles I. to the, 2848
Wilberforce, William, 3330, 3454, 3518, 3561, 3952
Wilderness, Virginia, battle in the, 4194, 4195
Wilderness, wanderings of the Israelites in the, 365–374
Wilhelmina, Queen of Holland, 3902
Wilhelmshohe, castle of, 3668, 3677
Wilkes, Captain Charles, 4064, 4143, 4144
Wilkes, John, 3189–3196, 3212
elected to the House of Commons, 3193, 3194
expelled from the House of Commons, 3191
outlawed, 3191
Wilkinson, General James, 4014, 4019, 4020
Wilkinson, Sir Gardner, 43
William and Mary College, founding of, 2950
William X., Duke of Acquitaine, 2139
William, Duke of Jülich, 2772
William II., Duke of Normandy (William the Conqueror), 1994, 1995, 2021, 2023–2026, 2134, 2135, 2237–2244
William III., of England, 2901–2922
campaigns of, 2912–2918
partition treaties of, 2918, 2919
power of, in Europe, 2908
proclaims a general amnesty, 2915
William IV., of Great Britain, 3559–3562
William Henry, Fort, capture of, 3118
William I., of Holland, 3546
William II., of Holland, 3546
William III., of Holland, 3546, 3902
William, Long-sword, Duke of Normandy, 1918, 1991
William I., Prince of Orange, 2728–2733, 2735, 2737–2740
assassination of, 2739, 2740
defies Philip II., 2738
elected Stadtholder, 2732
outlawed by Philip II., 2734, 2735
William III., Prince of Orange (William III. of England), 2901–2922
enmity between Louis XIV. and, 2985–2989, 2994–3000, 3002, 3005
marriage of, 2987, 2988
William I., of Prussia and Germany, 3639, 3640
attempts to assassinate, 3775, 3776
becomes Emperor of Germany, 3673, 3674
chamber of Deputies and, 3640
death of, 3869
marches to Paris, 3670, 3671
surrender of Napoleon III. to, 3668
triumphal entry into Paris, 3677
William II., of Prussia and Germany, 3870
policy of, 3870
quarrel and reconciliation with Bismarck, 3870, 3872
William II., of Würtemberg, 3871
William Rufus, of England, 2244–2246
obtains Normandy, 2246
William IV., Stadtholder of Holland, 3111
William the Conqueror, 1994, 1995, 2021, 2023–2026, 2134, 2135, 2237–2244
character of, 2244
conquest of England by, 1994, 1995, 2025, 2026, 2134
cruelties of, 2238, 2240, 2241
coronation of, at Westminster Abbey, 2026, 2237
curfew bell introduced, 2242
death of, 2243
Domesday Book compiled, 2241, 2242
Feudal System introduced, 2239
government of, 2237, 2239, 2242
last years of, 2243
New Forest made by, 2242
Norman-French language in England, 2239
survey of England under, 2241
Wager of Battle introduced, 2242
William the Lion, of Scotland, 2260, 2365, 2366
captivity of, 2260, 2365, 2366
invades England, 2260, 2365, 2366
Williams, Colonel, 3264
Williams, British general, 3622

Williams, Roger, 2934, 2938
banished from Massachusetts, 2934
Rhode Island founded by, 2938
Williams, Thomas, American general, 4150
Williamsburg, battle of, 4154
Willibrord, St., 1555
Willoughby, Lieutenant, 3625
Wilmanstrand, battle of, 3101
Wilmington, Delaware, 2942
Wilmington, North Carolina, 3269, 3270, 3273, 4213
capture of, 4214
Wilmot, David, 4086, 4210
Wilmot Proviso, 4086
Wilson, Alexander, 3961
Wilson, British general, 3626
Wilson, General James Harrison, 4196, 4197, 4217, 4287
Wilson, Henry, 4107, 4210, 4232, 4244, 3963
Wilson, Margaret, 2891
Wilson Tariff Act, 4272
Wilson's Creek, battle of, 4139, 4140
Wimpfen, battle of, 2779
Wimpffen, French general, 3382
Wimpffen, French general, another, 3668
Winchester, England, 1559, 2005
battle of, 2365
Treaty of, 2251
Winchester, Marquis of, 2902
Winchester, Virginia, 4134
battles of, 4153, 4156, 4170, 4199
capture of, 4170
Winchester, General, 4018
Winckelmann, 3154, 3511
Winder, General, 4019, 4022
Windhorst, Herr, 3704
Windeschgrätz, Prince, 3601–3603
Windom, William, 4258, 4265
Windsor Castle, building of, 2242
Windsor, Connecticut, 2938
Winfried, or Boniface, 1886
Winkelried, Arnold von, 2116
death of, 2116
Winnebago Indians, 4056
Winslow, General, 3117
Winslow, John Ancrum, 4205
Winston, Colonel, 3264
Winthrop, John, 2934
Winthrop, Major Theodore, 4133
Winthrop, Robert Charles, 4076, 4260, 4261
Winzingerode, 3942, 3943
Wirt, William, 4056
Wirz, Captain, trial and execution of, 4225
Wisconsin, admission of, 4089
Wise, Governor Henry Alexander, 4112, 4113, 4138, 4228
Wishart, George, 2707
Witchcraft, in Salem, 2936
Witenagemote, assemblies of, 1568, 2006
Witeric, 1531
Withlachoochee, battle of, 4058
Witikind, 1889, 1893
Witiza, 1532
Wittelsbachs, 2090, 3153
Wittelsbach, Otho of, 2090
Wittenberg, university of, Luther's professorship at, 2593
Martin Luther burns the Pope's bull of excommunication and the Roman Church canon at, 2599
Wittgenstein, Count, 3483, 3539, 3540
Witu, 678
Woden, or Odin, 1355, 1560, 1561, 1967, 1969, 1972, 1974, 1975, 1979, 1982, 1985
Wohlgemuth, 3604
Wolfe, Charles, 3465
Wolfe, General James, 3129–3131
Wolff, 3092
Wolseley, Sir Garnet, 3659, 3725, 3770, 3800, 3801
Wolsey, Cardinal Thomas, 2569, 2637–2644
ambitions of, 2640
and the divorce of Henry VIII., 2641, 2642
education of, 2637
genius and versatility of, 2639
disgrace and fall of, 2643
retinue of, 2639
rupture with Henry VIII., 2642
unpopularity with the English people, 2640, 2641
Women, Babylonian, 262, 263, 286, 321, 322
Chinese, 681
Egyptian, 65, 66
Greek, 950, 951
Median, 479
of Anglo-Saxon England, 2027
Wood, Benjamin, 4232
Wood, Fernando, 4232
Wood, General Leonard, 4294, 4295, 4305
Wood, General Sir Elliott, 4504
Woodgate, General Sir Edward, 4505

of Saracenic Spain, 1871
Persian, 551–553, 558
Scandinavian, 1959
enfranchisement of, in Australia, 3832
Wool, General John Ellis, 4017, 4080, 4154
Woo-san-kee, 4626, 4627
Wooster, General, 3247
Worcester, battle of, 2855
Worcester, Joseph, 3961
Worden, Lieutenant John Lorimer, 4153, 4182
Wordsworth, William, 3957
World, Seven Wonders of the, 4894
World's Columbian Exposition at Chicago, 4269, 4270
World's Fairs, 3949
World's Parliament of Religions at Chicago, 4269, 4270
Worms, Diet of, Luther at the, 2599, 2600
Woronzoff, Prince, 3574, 3618
Wörth, battle of, 3665
Wrangel, Swedish general, 2796
Wrangel, Prussian general, 3644
Wrede, Austrian general, 3490
Wren, Sir Christopher, 2878, 3028
Wright, General Horatio Gouverneur, 4195, 4200
Wurmser, Marshal, 3409–3411
Würtemberg, Eugene of, 3449
Würtemberg, Ferdinand, Duke of, 3487
Würtemberg, kings of, table of, 4888
Lutheranism established in, 2610
made a kingdom, 3443, 3521
Würtemberg, Ulrich, Duke of, 2610, 2615
Wurzburg, battle of, 3409
Wuti, 678
Wu-wang, 677
Wyatt, Sir Francis, 2932
Wyatt, Sir Thomas, 2670
Wyndham, 3437
Wyndham, George, 4494, 4495
Wyoming valley, Pennamite and Yankee War in, 2947, 3295, 3296
first massacre of, 2947
second massacre of, 3259
Wyoming, State of, admission of, 4266

XANTIPPE, 890, 893
Xanthippus, 1198, 1199
Xanthippus, another, 845
Xanthus, 489
Xathrites, 503
Xavier, St. Francis, 2632
Xenophanes, 936
Xenophon, 895, 897, 934, 935
Retreat of the Ten Thousand under, 524, 525, 895, 897
works of, 934, 935
Xeres de la Frontera, battle of, 1840
disorders at, 3897, 3898
Xerxes the Great, 515–517
architecture of, 517
army of, 515, 816
at the Hellespont, 816
at Thermopylæ, 515, 818–821
character of, 516, 517
invasion of Greece by 515, 816
retreat from Greece by, 516, 827, 828
Xerxes II., 519.
Ximenes, Cardinal, 2566, 2567
Xisuthrus, 288, 289
X-Rays, discovery of, 3953
Xuthus, 714

YAHIA BEN KALED, 1849
Yakin, 244
Yakoob ben Leis, 2029–2031
Yakoob Khan, 4635
Yale College, founding of, 2950
Yale, Elihu, 2950
Yalu River, naval battle of, 4650
Yama, 647
Yamagata, Field-Marshal, 4649, 4653–4656
Yamasee Indians, war with the, 2949
Yancey, William Lowndes, 4115
Yanilar, Great, battles of, 3743, 3747
Yaqui Indians, 4363
Yaropolk, 2423
Yaroslav, 2425
Yatreb, 1776–1779
Yates, Richard, 4209
Yau, 676
Yeamans, Sir John, 2948
Yelu, 2460
Yermuk, battle of, 1815, 1816
Yezid I., 1836–1839
Yezdijerd III., 1750
Yinkow, capture of, 4667
Ynglingar, 2409
Yoritomo, 4638, 4639
York, General, 3485
York, Henry Benedict, Cardinal of, 3112
York, House of, 2334–2352

York, James, Duke of, 2880–2883, 2885–2888, 2890, 2941
York, Prince George, Duke of, 3810
Yorkinos, 4351
Yorkists, 2334–2349
Yorktown, siege and evacuation of, 4154
  siege and capture of, with Cornwallis, 3271
Young, Brigham, 4089
Young, Dr., 79
Young, Edward, 3509
Ypress, fall of, 2972
Ypsilanti, Alexander, 3536
Ypsilanti, Demetrius, 3536
Yriarte, Chevalier, 3402
Yucatan, 4354
Yule, General James Herbert, 4504
Yungay, battle of, 4365
Yung-chi, 4635
Yung-ching, 4629, 4630
Yussuf Pasha, 3456, 3457
Yu the Great, 676

ZABALA, 3699
Zacatecas, 4361
Zachariah, 402
Zachary, Pope, 1885
Zacynthos, 711
Zadesprates, 1728
Zagatai, Empire of, 2462
Zagonyi, Major, 4140
Zagros, 449
  battle of, 1729
Zahringen, Dukes of, 2111
Zama, battle of, 1220
Zama, Saracen general, 1841
Zamasp, 1682, 1683
Zanzibar, British war in, 3816
Zapolya, John, 2582, 2587
Zaporog, Cossacks, 3043
Zarathustra, or Zoroaster, 581–611
Zarina, or Zarinæa, 469
Zarowna, Peace of, 3044
Zasselitch, General, 4709
Zealand, island of, 3035, 3066
Zealand, province of, 2727, 2737
Zealand, New, 3569, 3670
Zebulun, 355
  tribe of, 381
Zedekiah, 249, 409
Zehra, or Azhara, 1865
Zeid, 1771, 1785
Zeidikan, battle of, 3736
Zeisberger, David, 2946, 3986
Zell, Sophia of, 3079
Zemstvoes, 3887, 3933, 3934
Zend races and languages, 604
Zend-Avesta, 581–611
  age of the, 584
  analysis of, by modern Orientalists, 583, 584
  books of the, 583, 584
  extracts from the, 605–611
  Gâthâs of the, 605, 606
  language of the, 604
  published by Artaxerxes I., 1613
  teachings of the, 581
Zenger, John Peter, 2941
Zeno, the Eleatic, 937
Zeno, the Isaurian, 1574
Zeno, the Stoic, 1015
Zenta, battle of, 3064, 3065
Zephyr, 737
Zephyrs, 733
Zerah, 109
Zerâna-Akerana, 588
Zerubbabel, 411
Zeugitana, 432, 433
Zeus, 723–725
  temple of, at Olympia, 943
Zeuxis, 944
Ziang dynasty, 679
Zianoff, Prince, 3455
Ziebel, 1740
Ziela, battle of, 1296
Ziethen, 3498
Zimisces, John, 1600
Zimmermann, General, 3739
Zimri, 401
Zingis Khan, or Temujin, 2449
  childhood and education of, 2449, 2450
  coronation of, 2450, 2451
  conquests by, 2449–2454
  government of, 2454
  laws of, 2454
Zinzindorf, Count Nicholas Louis, 2946, 3986
Zion, Mt., capture of, 394, 395
  sowed with salt, 1089
Zipporah, 361
Ziska, John, 2120
Zizim, 2485, 2486, 2549
Znaym, battle of, 3741

Truce of, 3741
Zodiac, of the Babylonians, 278
of the Chaldæans, 139
of the Medes, 589, 590
Zollicoffer, General Felix Kirk, 4146
Zorilla, 3690
Zorndorf, battle of, 3124
Zoroaster, or Zarathustra, 581–611
and the Zend-Avesta, 581–611
great climatic changes in Northern Asia during life of, 585, 586
life of, 584, 585
mentioned by Greek writers, 581–583
precepts of, 582, 583
religion of, 584, 585, 1612
teachings of, 585–595
Zoroastrianism, 32, 581–611
corruption of, 595, 603
disposal of the dead, 597
emblems of, 600, 601
fusion of, with Magism, 596, 597, 601, 602
and Magism, 581–611
period of pure, 601
present home of, 581
principal feature of, 598
Zoutman, Admiral, 3278
Zrini, Count, 3059
Zug, 2113
Zuloaga, 4357
Zulpich, or Tolbiac, battle of, 1546
Zulus, wars of, with the Boers, 4445
with the British, 3793, 3794, 4448
Zumalacarreguy, 3551
Zurich, 2113
battle of, 3425
capture of, 3425
massacre of, 3425
Peace of, 3630, 3631
Zutphen, battle of, 2689
siege of, 2741
Zwingli, Ulrich, 2607–2609, 2626

UCSB LIBRARY
X-16246

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY
A 000 457 052 9